



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



STANFORD UNIVERSITY

ESSEX 1862

ORIGINAL 1862

1862

1862





ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

VOLUME X.

SECOND SERIES, VOL. II.

SALEM, MASS.

PUBLISHED BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

1870.



ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

VOLUME X.

SECOND SERIES, VOL. II.

SALEM, MASS.

PUBLISHED BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

1870.

C-

974.406
E78

685723

ESSEX INSTITUTE PRESS.

CONTENTS.

PART I.

Memoirs of Hon. Daniel P. King, by CHARLES W. UPHAM, . . .	1
The Port of Salem, by ROBERT S. RANTOUL,	52
Diary of Rev. Joseph Green, of Salem Village, communicated by S. P. FOWLER (concluded),	73

PART II.

The Hutchinson Family, communicated by PERLEY DERBY, . .	
--	--

PART III.

Short account of the Building of the U. S. Frigate Essex, and subsequent career,	1
Prizes of the Essex. War of 1812-14,	27
The First Cruise of the U. S. Frigate Essex, 1799-1800, Capt. Edward Preble,	34
Correspondence with the Department,	34
List of officers and crew on her first cruise,	52
Extracts from Capt. E. Preble's Journal on board the Essex, . .	60
Extracts from Correspondence,	86



ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

VOLUME X.

PART I.

SALEM.

ESSEX INSTITUTE PRESS.

1869.



Daniel P. King

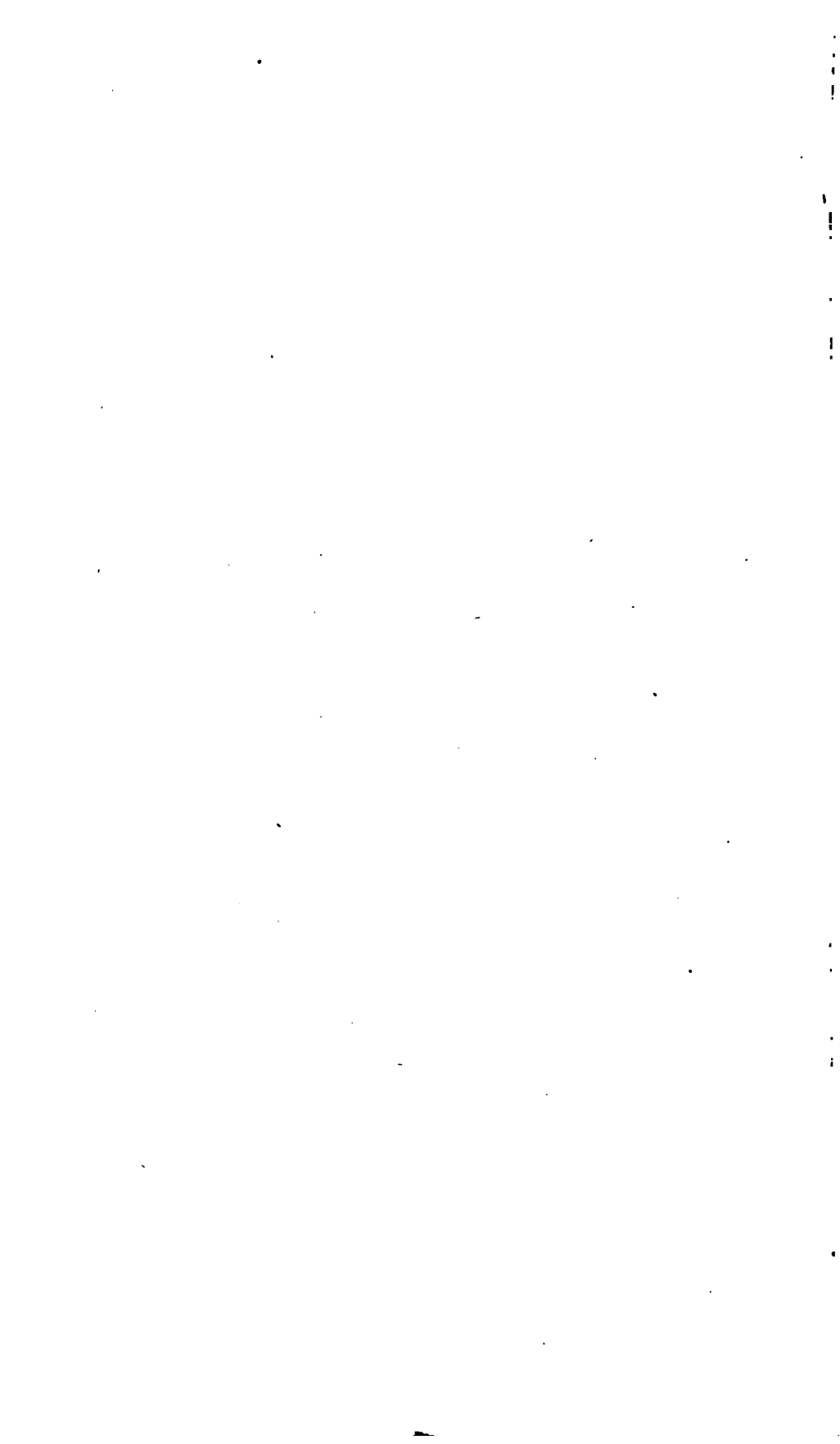
ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

VOLUME X.

PART I.

SALEM, MASS.
ESSEX INSTITUTE PRESS.
1869.



MEMOIR OF
HON. DANIEL P. KING,

BY CHARLES W. UPHAM.

READ AT A MEETING, HELD ON MONDAY, APRIL 19, 1869.

DANIEL PUTNAM KING was born in Danvers, Mass., January 8th, 1801. His parents, Daniel and Phœbe (Upton) King, were of families long settled in that town and the vicinity. Originally its territory, as well as portions of the surrounding towns, was included in the limits of Salem. This territory is remarkable for the superior character of its first proprietors. Mostly agriculturists, they were of uncommon intellectual development, individuality of personal traits, independence of thought, and energy of spirit. Their descendants remain in large numbers, on the same area to-day. Perhaps it would be safe to say that in no district of our country have old families been so numerously preserved. Very many now occupy lands which their first American ancestors cleared.

Kings, Uptons and Putnams, are still in the same localities where the names appeared at the beginning. The subject of this memoir, in tracing his descent, and following the connections by intermarriage of his ancestors, will be found to have been allied not only to the names just mentioned, but with Townes, Nurses, Jacobses, Flints and many others who have dwelt in that region from the first planting of the country. The blood

of most of them flowed in his veins. So it is with almost the whole population of the neighborhood. The fibres of lineage and transmitted traits, associations, reminiscences and traditions bind them together as one people, and weld them into a homogeneous community. He may, therefore, be considered a specimen of the sort of manhood reared under the influences which have all along been operating on this same spot upon the generations that have occupied it. As a representative person he was in its strictest sense and full import, "to the manor born."

His family had maintained a respectable position, from the first, in the class of farmers, but was raised to a condition of affluence by the extraordinary spirit and force of character of one of its female heads. The grandmother of Daniel P. King opened a small shop or store in the farm-house, which was close to a public road, affording needful supplies to, and making purchases from, passing teams and the country people in the vicinity. Instances were, by the way, not uncommon, from an early period in this part of the country, for matrons of the most respectable families to conduct a business of this kind. Little shops were opened for the purpose in the front rooms of houses. There were many such in Salem, and they contributed largely to the thrift and prosperity of particular families. They had not often, however, been carried on to the extent, or on such a scale, as by Mrs. King. Leaving the affairs of the farm to her husband she took the entire charge of the store and the business connected with it, made her own purchases from the original importers, sold directly to exporters, and was recognized as a merchant in full standing. Elderly people in Salem have often described to me the appear-

ance of this woman, as she came into town in the prosecution of her business, and related instances of her intelligence, judgment, acumen and decision. When a vessel arrived from a foreign port, she was one of the first at the counting-room or wharf of its owner, and ready to purchase, in large quantities of its invoice. She understood thoroughly the laws of trade, and no one excelled her in promptitude, sagacity, or success. She soon laid the foundations of an extensive and prosperous business. Besides miscellaneous trading she carried on the manufacture of vinegar on a great scale, buying cider for the purpose from farmers' carts on the way to market, and from all the country round to the remote interior. The result was that her family was raised to a degree of wealth far above what could have been derived from agriculture alone. It was appropriated mainly, however, in the direction of agriculture, by enlarging the area of the homestead estate, and the purchase of additional lands, either under tillage, or what has been found highly lucrative, wood-lots. The business established by this energetic and remarkable woman, continued to be carried on by her son Daniel, who is remembered for his hospitable manners, cheerful temperament, and decision of character. He was respected and esteemed by his neighbors for his personal worth, and liberal and enlightened views in matters of trade, politics and religion. His wife was noticeable for great excellence and strength of character, firm and enlightened christian faith, and decided principles. She was devoted to every domestic duty, and conscientious, just, and benignant in all the relations of life and society, exhibiting uniformly gentle and amiable affections. Her constitutional temperament, and habitual aspect were delicate and refined, and her memory

is cherished with grateful tenderness by her descendants and connections. Her son inherited her marked and prominent traits. His education, commencing in the district school, was continued at Saco in Maine, and at Phillips Academy in Andover, where his preparation for college was completed. He took his degrees at Harvard University, graduating in the class of 1823. It is to be observed, as illustrating the peculiarity of his character and history, that he neither obtained nor sought eminent distinction as a scholar. In general, it may be said, in explanation of this fact, that he belonged to a description of persons, not a few in number, to whom the system of rivalry and emulation, so unfortunately prevalent in academic institutions, is distasteful and repulsive. Some minds do not mature so early as others, and long feel the injurious effects of the stamp of inferiority thus hastily impressed upon the estimate formed by others, and sometimes, as a consequence, by themselves. An ambition in no sense worthy to be cherished, an audacious or pretentious spirit, and freedom from the restraints and impediments experienced by modest, sensitive, and anxious temperaments, give preëminence to some, whom the tests of subsequent experience prove to be unworthy of it. Those, thus distanced in the first stages of academic life, are apt to be discouraged or disgusted, and inclined to relinquish altogether the disagreeable contest, abandoning the lists of so invidious and unprofitable a rivalry. The result is, that, in very many classes, the most distinguished positions in the long and decisive struggles of actual subsequent life, have been won by those who, in the academic course, were wholly outstripped. Many intellects, whose light was not discerned at an early age, become the brightest ornaments of literature and society,

when kindled by the inspirations that come with matured years; or by the friction of events, emergencies, and responsibilities, in the stern and exciting scenes of conflict, duty, and necessity, that open upon the faculties and feelings along the passage of life.

Mr. King, when at college, was only to be noted as a modest, unpretentious youth, quietly pursuing a course of marked regularity, uniformity, and propriety of conduct, civil and courteous to all, jostling with none, envying none, and swayed by none from the even tenor of his ways. Although known to be a young man of ample means his manners and appearance were such as not to draw the idle, or reckless, or ill-disposed around him, and his principles, taste, and judgment kept him from seeking their society. There was something then, as ever after, in his aspect and bearing, which bespoke the fact that he was a plain farmer's son.

While he refrained from engaging in the struggles of college emulation, he was no idler; but, as was subsequently shown, acquiring knowledge by careful study, and enriching his mind with a culture that made him competent to meet demands upon his faculties, in the elevated positions to which his singularly successful public life subsequently brought him.

His personal standing with his associates, and the respectful good-will cherished towards him by his classmates, was shown in the fact that he was elected by them Marshal of the day on the occasion of their valedictory ceremonies.

On the termination of his collegiate course he entered upon the study of the law, but soon discovered a distaste for its pursuit, although, as afterwards fully appeared, he possessed the qualifications of a ready and judicious advocate and of an efficient business man.

In 1824 he was married to Sarah P. only child of Hezekiah and Sally (Putnam) Flint. He took up his residence, forthwith, on the farm left by her father, then recently deceased, which he made his permanent home, and cultivated with scientific skill and successful enterprise to the day of his death. This estate had been in the possession of the Flint family for two centuries, and was not far distant from his own ancestral acres. He entered at once, upon his favorite study and occupation, as an agriculturist, enriching his mind, in the leisure hours which are the privilege of a farmer's life, in certain seasons, and states of the weather, by conversance with the masters of English literature, and by recurrence to earlier classical studies.

He was immediately called to the service of his fellow citizens in municipal offices, through the whole circle of which he successfully passed; but his time was mostly left at his own control. At this period he, probably, realized to the highest degree, and more uninterruptedly than ever after, the visions of happiness in which his imagination and affections always indulged. His home was quite secluded from the main currents of noisy life, in a region of beauty and fertility, and provided with all substantial comforts and the embellishments suitable to a person of cultivated taste, combining the advantages of education with the healthful labors of a diligent farmer. By the application of the knowledge he was acquiring, and with the use of his ample means, in agricultural operations, he soon became recognized as a guide and leader among his neighbor husbandmen. An excellent judgment kept him from the wasteful experiments and fancy speculations which have swallowed up the fortunes of so many gentlemen farmers. While availing himself of the

benefit of modern improvements, and ever ready to apply in practice any well considered suggestions, an old-fashioned persistency of habit and preference, a disposition to pause before plunging into new methods, a general feeling of contentment with his actual lot which characterized him at all times, saved him from transforming his lands from moderately and surely productive fields, into scenes of fallacious and empirical extravagance. He merited the reputation he enjoyed among practical agriculturists, and which seems to have been his chief ambition, of being an enlightened, industrious, judicious tiller of the soil. As there was nothing of the speculator, financier, or money seeker, about his ways, or methods of acting among men, strangers sometimes were curious to know how he had become so well off; and once, when asked, in easy social raillery, how he, a plain farmer, had acquired the handsome estate ascribed to him, he took no credit to himself in connection with it, but pleasantly replied that "it had come to him patrimonially and matrimonially."

He entered what may be properly called public life, when elected in 1835, as one of the representatives of his native town in the State Legislature. Some years before he had been put in nomination for that office, when party lines were not strictly drawn, and there were many candidates in the field, but failed of an election by one vote. At a subsequent stage of his career, on an occasion of great excitement, after a long struggle, one vote given to him decided the contest, and placed him on the track of eminent distinction. The first attempt to bring him forward had resulted, as has been stated, in his defeat. He did not, however, take it much to heart, observing, in his cheerful and placid manner, that he owed

his fortunate escape to having himself voted for the successful candidate. He claimed, by virtue of that fact, the right to share in the satisfactions and congratulations of the winning party.

After serving two years in the House, he was returned as one of the Senators of Essex County. He continued in the Senate four years, during the two last of which he was President of the body. The incidents connected with the termination of his service, as President of the Senate, illustrate his modest feelings, and judicious sentiments, and demonstrate the high estimate entertained by his associates of the manner in which he had performed the duties of the Chair. One of the most distinguished members of the Senate prepared a vote of thanks. Upon its being shown to Mr. King, he expressed his reluctance to have it offered in the form in which it was prepared; and, upon further reflection, addressed to the Senator the following note:

"MY DEAR SIR:—Even your persuasive eloquence could not prevail with the Senate to adopt such a vote. A general and common expression of satisfaction with the discharge of the duties of the Chair is all that I can expect; or, if you will allow me to say it, I think your kindness of heart and generous disposition should not extend the testimonial beyond the most common terms.

I am deeply impressed with your kindness of intention and shall ever remain most truly your friend,

DANIEL P. KING."

The response of the Senator was as follows:

"DEAR SIR:—I will do what you want, but let me say in all sincerity I have shown that to most of our leading men, and they all say you deserve it, and it ought to be said, *and so I do seriously think.* Unless you feel quite an objection, I shall like to "adhere."

The Senator sent a copy of the vote, in the form in which it was to be offered, to the Chair, accompanying it with a playful allusion to the circumstances in these

words, "Dear Sir.—When I make the within speech, I hope you will not call me to order for personalities.—Very sincerely, &c."

The Resolve was cordially and unanimously passed as follows :—

"COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS, }
In Senate, March 16th, 1841. }

Resolved, That the thanks of the Senate be offered to the Hon. Daniel P. King, for the faithful, just, and able performance of his duties as President of the Senate. To the promptitude and accuracy of his decisions, and his unfailing courtesy, we are indebted for much of the harmony which has facilitated the business of the Session, and will make our recollections of it pleasant."

At the annual election in 1842 he was again sent to the House, as one of the representatives of his town. The Legislature assembled under peculiar excitement. There was a full attendance of the House; parties were known to be about equally divided; political passions were running high in the Legislature and in the State; and a much more than usual interest was felt in the organization of the House. On the first ballot for Speaker, the whole number of votes was 350, necessary to a choice 176. The regularly nominated whig and democratic candidates had each 173 votes. On the second ballot there were the same number of votes; the democratic candidate had 175, within one of a choice, and the whig candidate 174. On the third ballot the whig candidate had 175, within one of a choice. As it was evident that one, at least, of the scattering votes could not be obtained for either candidate, and an election seemed therefore impossible, the House adjourned. The balloting was resumed the next day, and on the first count, Daniel P. King, who had not received a vote the day before, was found to have 176, and was chosen, as each

of the regularly nominated candidates had, in turn, been defeated, by one vote.

The members who had, on the preceding ballots, thrown the scattering votes, belonged, it is understood, to what was then called the Liberty Party. Although Mr. King was an undeviating whig, and had voted all along for the whig candidate, he was known to cherish views, on the Slavery question, in advance of both the national parties, and in advance of the times. This circumstance enabled his name to attract just enough of the scattering votes, added to those of the whig party, whose candidate had withdrawn, and who, to a man, instantly rallied under his name, to carry him in; and the exciting struggle came to a sudden conclusion. The incidents attending it, and the manner in which the result had been reached, naturally gave him a commanding position through the Commonwealth, associating his name in the popular estimate with the idea of success. He began to be called the "man of luck." This prevalent impression led soon after to his transference to a higher sphere.

The position of Speaker of the House of Representatives in 1843, was one of great difficulty, and would have embarrassed a man of less firmness of nerve, equanimity and gentleness of temperament, prudence and sagacity. The administration of the State was, throughout, in the hands of the opposite party. The Governor was a democrat, having been elected in the House by one vote; and so were the entire council. There was a democratic majority in the Senate; and the House, when sifted by its own decisions of cases of contested election, was found to be democratic also. But so just and skilful was his conduct in the Chair, and so impartial, correct and prompt his rulings, that he filled the place to the entire satisfac-

tion of all parties and interests, who concurred heartily in sustaining his authority, and in expressing, at the close of the session their thanks for the "courteous, able, and impartial manner," in which he had presided over their deliberations and proceedings.

His success, as a public man, presents a singular instance. There was nothing in his deportment and bearing as a private person that would suggest his adaptation to high and commanding positions. His address, though pleasing, was wholly unpretentious. His stature was of the medium size, and his general aspect gave no indication of strength or energy of character. His countenance, though amiable and genial, was in no respect striking. His attainments and culture were not made manifest by any display in ordinary circumstances. His dress, while scrupulously neat, was always plain, never aspiring to or approaching the character of fashionable. In any company of men it might have been supposed, from the avoidance of obtrusiveness in his mien, that he would pass unnoticed. In all public bodies, however, a latent but decisive force of some kind, brought him strangely into prominence; and when thus called out, whether in the arduous, responsible, and controlling position of presiding officer, or in casual debate, he met the demands of the place and occasion, with ease, ability and success. His voice was flexible, and capable of rising to great strength; his manner in speaking was collected and natural, and his utterances sensible and acceptable, often vivid, bold and impressive.

During the seven years of his service in the Massachusetts Legislature, when occupying a place on the floor, although not a frequent speaker, he was a vigilant and efficient member. While in the House of Representa-

tives, he rendered a great service to the cause of education, on the 14th of January, 1837, by introducing and carrying into effect, an order instructing the Committee on Education to consider the expediency of providing by law for the better education of teachers of the public schools. This movement, followed up and enforced, at the same session by James G. Carton, a member from Lancaster, led to the establishment of the Board of Education, and of the several Normal Schools in the Commonwealth.

Mr. King's chief efforts as a State legislator were in aid of the agricultural interest, which through life was his favorite and predominating object of study, and care, as well as pursuit. He was not a fancy, but a genuine farmer, busy year in and year out, on his own fields, superintending and sharing in the work of husbandry, in the order of the seasons, and the same routine as his neighbors. But he was impressed with a conviction that in agriculture, at least equally with other branches of human occupation, there was a crying demand for science. He made it a subject of study in his library, and of instructive experiment, on his own grounds. The deepest imprint left by his career on the journals of the two branches of the Legislature of the State, relates to agriculture. He brought forward a proposition, since carried into effect, of establishing a college in that department of instruction, and for providing a professorship of the same in Harvard College.

A majority of the whole vote given, was then, as it ever had been, required by law in Massachusetts, for an election to any political office. Much inconvenience had often been experienced; but it had now got to be a serious public mischief and injury. At the State election

in 1842, many towns failed to elect. To the State Senate only twenty-four out of forty were elected, and only three out of ten members of Congress. A third party had come into the field, and had become strong enough, in almost all parts of the Commonwealth, to hold the balance of power. It was impossible for either of the old parties to conciliate it. Neither of them, in many towns, counties and districts, could command votes enough to neutralize the new party, under the majority system. Many seats in Congress long remained vacant, while the most momentous questions were pending, some of which, no doubt, would have had a better issue if the full voice of Massachusetts had been heard.

In the District, of which Danvers was a part, there was no choice of a member of Congress, in November, 1842. The democratic candidate had 5,403 votes, the whig 4,928; all others, 1,230. The vote of the whig candidate who was the sitting member, was overbalanced by that of the democratic candidate, 475, and by the combined votes of all others, 1,705. The prospect of recovering the District by the whigs, was indeed gloomy, and almost hopeless. Another trial was ordered, at a special election. The whigs resolved to stand by their noble candidate. At the election, February 13th, 1843, he received 3,904, the democrat, 4,978, all others, 1,349. The democratic plurality over the whig candidate was increased to 1,074, and the entire plurality over him, to 2,423. The tedious and disagreeable contest was relinquished by the whig candidate, who withdrew his name. On the 2d of March, a convention of the whig party in the District nominated Daniel P. King. The next trial took place April 3d. On that day the vote stood, democratic, 4,621, whig 4,480; all others 1,107. The demo-

cratic plurality over the whig was reduced to 141; the entire adverse plurality, to 848. This result deepened the impression that Mr. King was indeed the "winning man," and that, as ever before, his success would, sooner or later, end the struggle. Everything, as usual, favored him. The democratic candidate, one of the most able and distinguished public men of his day, and whose voice, like a bugle, always rallied the democracy, as no one else ever did, withdrew from the field. With his long trained political sagacity he could not fail to interpret the figures of the April election as the hand writing on the wall. On the 5th of June the next trial took place. The democratic candidate received 2,854 votes; the scattering votes, all told, amounted to 775; Mr. King received 3,711 votes, and was elected by 82 majority, saving the District to his party. He held it, ever after, by secure majorities, to the end of his life.

He took his seat at the opening of the twenty-eighth Congress, December 4, 1843. A law had been passed, requiring the election of members of the House of Representatives to be in single districts. It had, however, been disregarded in some States, and persons appeared, elected in violation of its provisions, claiming seats, and had been allowed to vote for Speaker. A protest was entered against the procedure, signed by fifty members. The names of John Quincy Adams, Robert C. Winthrop, Charles Hudson, Daniel P. King and Joseph Grinnell were attached to the paper. On the 16th of December, Mr. King presented the Resolves of the Massachusetts Legislature against the annexation of Texas to the Union. On the 39th of December he took part in a warm debate, in behalf of slaves and free negroes in the District of Columbia. His course on the slavery question had been early marked out and was ever persistently pursued.

On the 26th of January, 1844, a passage occurred in the House that gave him great prominence, and made a deep impression, in his favor, on the friends of freedom, and the admirers of spirit and courage. Certain resolves had come in from the Legislature of Massachusetts, proposing an amendment of the Constitution, that would base representation on free persons alone, thereby striking out the element that gave preponderance to the Slave States, by virtue of the provision counting three-fifths of the slaves. Speaking of the resolves, Mr. King stated that the petitions on which they were founded were signed by sixty thousand freemen of Massachusetts. A Southern member, interrupting, put enquiries to this effect — whether those petitions had not been signed, and the form of their heading prepared, by a runaway slave from Virginia? Mr. King replied, that “he presumed the petition was signed by freemen only, for in Massachusetts they had no slaves, but every man, created in the image of his Maker.” At this point, shouts of “order,” “order,” in loud and angry tones resounded through the hall; heeding them not, but raising his voice to the full volume and height of which it was capable, in tones distinctly audible above the uproar, he concluded his sentence “owes allegiance to Him alone.” The Speaker declared him out of order, but his manly bearing shamed down the excitement, conciliated the better feeling of the House, and he continued his speech. This was one of the tornadoes, of panic and rage combined, which in those days, swept over and silenced debate, whenever the subject of slavery was freely handled, or the great principles it violated, vindicated. It was, however, as much in pursuance of policy as passion that such outbreaks, occurred. Intimidation was used, in this way, to sup-

press the utterance of northern sentiments. Mr. King being a new member of youthful appearance, and of modest, quiet, and gentle bearing, the idea was encouraged by those who did not know him, that he could, in this way, if not overawed, be embarrassed and silenced. The onslaught was made for this purpose, and with this expectation. It was never attempted again.

The fact that the Speaker pronounced his language out of order, shows the extent to which the judgments and common-sense of men were demoralized, under the influence of Slave-state predominance.

On the 23d of May, 1844, he introduced, and carried through the House an amendment to the Navy Appropriation Bill to prohibit spirit rations, substituting their value in money. At this same session he introduced a resolution to complete the breakwater at Sandy Bay (Rockport) in Massachusetts. On the 23d of December, the Committee on the District of Columbia was instructed, on his motion, to consider the subject of the establishment of an asylum for the reception of insane persons in the military and naval service of the United States, of the insane poor of the District, and such other insane persons as might be committed by their friends. In the 28th Congress he served on the Standing Committees, on Revolutionary Claims, and on Expenditures on the Public Buildings; of the latter he was Chairman. But, throughout his service in Congress, whether Chairman or not, he was entrusted by his committees, to a great extent, to make their reports, and conduct the management of them in the House. Few members did more of this work, and few did it better.

In the 29th Congress he was assigned to the Standing Committees, on Revolutionary Claims, and on Accounts.

On the 30th of January, 1845, he reported from the Committee on Accounts, and carried through a resolution to secure a strict accountability for all the contingent expenses of the House. On the 14th of March he again introduced a resolution for completing the breakwater at Rockport; and others, respectively, for the improvement of the harbor of Lane's Cove, in Gloucester, and for the preservation of the harbor of Lynn. On the 4th of April, he took, as on all occasions, a leading part in debate, advocating the continuance of the Fishing Bounties. On the 22d of April, he urged the importance of providing, in the application of the Smithsonian fund, for the diffusion of the knowledge of agriculture through the country, by the appointment of a Professor in that department, and the opening, in connection with it, of a national agricultural farm-school. On the 25th of April, he closed a protracted and earnest debate on the Fishing Bounty, with a brief but eloquent speech which was felt to have been effective. The bill was forthwith ordered to its passage by a vote of seventy-three to thirty-two. In his speech, on this occasion, after a condensed summary of the history, and vindication of the importance of the Bounty, turning his attention to those members who had attempted to depreciate the merits of fishermen, as a class, particularly to one who had slurred their patriotism and said they would not fight, he remarked, "I would not advise that gentleman, or any other, to go into Marblehead and say so. Their bravery has never before been questioned. It was proverbial. They were a brave, noble, patriotic, and country-loving race." On the 4th of May he moved an amendment to the Deficiency Appropriation Bill, adding twenty-five thousand dollars for the Naval Hospital fund. After a debate of some

length the amendment prevailed by a vote of sixty-two to fifty-five. On the 15th of May, he carried, after a contest, a bill reported by him, for the relief of the owners and crew of the schooner "Tancred," a fishing vessel, by a yea and nay vote of eighty-five to eighty-two. On the 25th of May, he carried, after a vigorous opposition, an appropriation to supply a deficiency in the fund for the relief of sick and disabled seamen, by a vote of seventy-nine to forty-five. On the 17th of June he made two ineffectual attempts to get the House to provide for the erection of a monument to General Warren; he earnestly besought them, by such an act, to commemorate, in a manner worthy of the day, and worthy of the American people, the anniversary of the battle of Bunker Hill. He also reported a bill to erect a monument to General Herkimer.

Mr. King was a persistent and uncompromising opponent of the Mexican war. He voted against it, in every shape, and from beginning to end. On the 18th of July, he moved an amendment to a bill for raising volunteer and other troops, in these words: "Provided—That immediate measures be taken for the peaceful and honorable settlement of all difficulties and differences between this country and the sister Republic of Mexico." The amendment was rejected. On the passage of the bill there were one hundred and fifty-nine yeas to four nays, two of whom were John Quincy Adams and Daniel P. King.

At the opening of the Second Session of the 29th Congress, he was made Chairman of the Committee on Accounts. On the 29th of December, he presented the Memorial of the Society of Friends in New England against the Mexican war, and made a very earnest and

effective speech in its support. A vehement and angry debate arose. He succeeded in having the Memorial appropriately referred, but failed to carry a vote to print it. A report of the proceedings of the House, on this occasion, embracing the discussion on the floor, was printed as a tract, that went into great circulation among Friends in England and America.

The 30th Congress convened Dec. 6, 1847. Parties were nearly equally divided. On the second ballot Robert C. Winthrop received the number of votes necessary to a choice, 110. Mr. King was made Chairman of the Committee on Revolutionary Claims, and also Chairman of the Committee on Accounts. The latter position came to him under circumstances strikingly illustrating the sense entertained by all parties of the value of his services. When Mr. Winthrop was composing his committees, it seemed desirable and proper, in his liberal and enlightened view, to render a respectful courtesy to the democratic candidate run against him for the Chair, Linn Boyd, of Kentucky, afterwards for some years Speaker of the House. No doubt with the full concurrence of his friend King, he placed Boyd at the head of the Committee on Accounts. That gentleman, the very next day, rose in his place and asked to be excused from serving. His request was granted, and Mr. King was reinstated. Boyd felt that experience, business qualities, and fearlessness in dealing with claimants and persons of all sorts employed in connection with contingent expenses, which Mr. King had shown himself to possess, were necessary in that situation. The transaction was creditable to all parties.

On the 10th of February, 1848, Mr. King again introduced a Memorial of the Society of Friends in New

England, praying for a speedy termination of the Mexican war, and moved that it be referred and printed. The latter point particularly awakened a similar contest, as in the preceding Congress, but this time he prevailed. The debate was quite animated. He was ably supported by his colleague, Mr. Palfrey. The House refused to lay the motion on the table by a yea and nay vote of ninety-three to eighty-one, and ordered the printing by a vote, taken in the same manner, of ninety-eight to eighty-three. On the 17th of March, he resisted successfully an attempt to reduce the number of copies, to be printed, of the Annual Agricultural Report prepared by the Commissioner of Patents. Whenever an opportunity occurred he was on hand to vindicate the claims and interests of the farming population, with earnestness and energy.

The 31st Congress met December 3, 1849. No choice of a Speaker of the House was made until December 22d, when Howell Cobb of Georgia was elected in pursuance of a Resolve passed by the House, that after a certain number of ineffectual ballots, a plurality should elect; Mr. Cobb receiving, on the sixty-third roll call, 102 votes out of 221 cast. Mr. Winthrop received 99. Eight members voted persistently for David Wilmot. Mr. King was continued in his place as Chairman of the Committee on Accounts, being the only whig to which that position on a Standing Committee was conceded. On the 24th of June, 1850, he made a zealous effort to extend and complete the provisions of law in favor of the soldiers of the war of 1812.

While in Congress Mr. King confined himself mostly to incidental debates in connection with the current business of legislation, and to discussions, often partaking of a free conversational character, on various subjects and

questions, arising from hour to hour. He was not much given to what is called speech-making; although led, in a few instances, by his sense of duty, to address the House, at length, in elaborate efforts. On the 4th of February, 1847, the House being in committee of the whole on the state of the Union, when by usage members are allowed to speak on any subject, and range over the whole field of legislation and politics, he discussed the subjects of the Privateer Fund, Naval Asylums, and the Mexican war. On the latter topic he gave full expression to his views in bold and eloquent language. A few extracts will show the style and spirit of his remarks.

"Believing that the war did not exist by the act of Mexico—and was unjust, inexpedient and wanton, I voted against the measure, and from that day to this, although I have been assailed by the minions of Executive power, and the defenders of Executive usurpation, in this House, and out of the House—although I have been stigmatized as a coward and a traitor by a venal party press here and elsewhere, I have sought no opportunity of denying, explaining, excusing, or retracting my position. In my judgment this war was bad in its inception, has been bad in its progress, and nothing but evil can be its consequences. A treaty might have been made, and peace secured, without recourse to those last, worst arguments, the cannon, the sword, and the bayonet; but the object desired was, not peace with Mexico, but a piece of Mexico. In a minority of fourteen I voted against this war upon a feeble and distracted, a priest-ridden and faction-torn sister Republic. For this we have been denounced as traitors and cowards. If an earnest desire to save my country from ruin and disgrace be treason, then am I a traitor; if the fear to do wrong

make a man a coward, then am I a coward. I will make no empty boast of an ardent love of country, but I mean that my life and conduct shall manifest it. I hear many men talk of their willingness to shed their last drop of blood in this Mexican war, but most of them are careful not to expose themselves where they may shed the first drop. Some of our political friends, and many of our political opponents, have kindly warned those who oppose the prosecution of this war, of the fate of those who opposed the war of 1776, and the war of 1812. There is no similarity in the cases. Then great principles were involved. We had an enemy every way our equal, except in a noble enthusiasm for the right, and a devoted love of country. In those wars we laid up a rich store of renown. I would not risk the proud trophies won by our brave soldiers and sailors. They are too precious to be trampled in vulgar dust, or to be draggled in inglorious gore. We have been warned that opposition to this war would make us unpopular. An honest, independent freeman, will ask, is the measure right? not, will it be popular? He may be willing to court popular favor, but he will never become her slave. Popularity is a frail staff. The consciousness of meaning right and doing right will sustain a man in this life, and, at its close, be the ministering angel of peace and hope. A friend of the President in this House, a gentleman from Virginia, has said, 'he would show no mercy till the war was ended. If he could have his own way, one blow should follow another without mercy'—and in the bitterness of his wrath he did not spare those fourteen, who, he said, 'were destined to be famous in story, and, so help him Heaven, so far as his own fame and future reputation were concerned, he would infinitely rather be the poorest

volunteer whose bones mouldered on the banks of the Rio Bravo, with no stone to mark his grave, no requiem but the wild bird's shriek and the howling winds, than the mightiest whig orator who thundered forth his denunciations of the war.' Now, sir, I am no orator, as the gentleman is; and about the manner of living, of dying, and of burial, there may be a difference of taste. But I would prefer, after having enjoyed all life's blessings, and performed all life's duties, to wrap the drapery of my couch about me, and, without braggart boasting or unmanly fears, await my last solemn hour. I would that my friends should drop a few natural, though unavailing, tears, and then that they should carry out my bier to some sequestered spot, where overarching trees might drop their autumnal leaves; and there, if the hand of affection should ever raise a stone, let it bear only this inscription—A LOVER OF PEACE, OF LIBERTY, OF HIS COUNTRY—HE VOTED AGAINST THE MEXICAN WAR. I have, perhaps, as little desire for a mausoleum as the gentleman, but since he has given me a lecture, let me say to him, the best monument for this world, and the best hope for the future, is a well spent life; the gentleman's ideal of a well spent life would lead him to these Mexican wars; why, then, does he not go where glory waits him?"

In the foregoing passages, reference is had to a vote in the House on the 11th of May, 1846, on a bill declaring that a state of war existed between this country and Mexico—174 voted in the affirmative, and 14 in the negative, including among the latter, J. Q. Adams, Ashmun, Grinnell, Hudson, and D. P. King of Massachusetts.

A member from South Carolina had declared that

make a man a coward, then am I a coward. I will make no empty boast of an ardent love of country, but I mean that my life and conduct shall manifest it. I hear many men talk of their willingness to shed their last drop of blood in this Mexican war, but most of them are careful not to expose themselves where they may shed the first drop. Some of our political friends, and many of our political opponents, have kindly warned those who oppose the prosecution of this war, of the fate of those who opposed the war of 1776, and the war of 1812. There is no similarity in the cases. Then great principles were involved. We had an enemy every way our equal, except in a noble enthusiasm for the right, and a devoted love of country. In those wars we laid up a rich store of renown. I would not risk the proud trophies won by our brave soldiers and sailors. They are too precious to be trampled in vulgar dust, or to be dragged in inglorious gore. We have been warned that opposition to this war would make us unpopular. An honest, independent freeman, will ask, is the measure right? not, will it be popular? He may be willing to court popular favor, but he will never become her slave. Popularity is a frail staff. The consciousness of meaning right and doing right will sustain a man in this life, and, at its close, be the ministering angel of peace and hope. A friend of the President in this House, a gentleman from Virginia, has said, 'he would show no mercy till the war was ended. If he could have his own way, one blow should follow another without mercy'—and in the bitterness of his wrath he did not spare those fourteen, who, he said, 'were destined to be famous in story, and, so help him Heaven, so far as his own fame and future reputation were concerned, he would infinitely rather be the poorest

volunteer whose bones mouldered on the banks of the Rio Bravo, with no stone to mark his grave, no requiem but the wild bird's shriek and the howling winds, than the mightiest whig orator who thundered forth his denunciations of the war.' Now, sir, I am no orator, as the gentleman is; and about the manner of living, of dying, and of burial, there may be a difference of taste. But I would prefer, after having enjoyed all life's blessings, and performed all life's duties, to wrap the drapery of my couch about me, and, without braggart boasting or unmanly fears, await my last solemn hour. I would that my friends should drop a few natural, though unavailing, tears, and then that they should carry out my bier to some sequestered spot, where overarching trees might drop their autumnal leaves; and there, if the hand of affection should ever raise a stone, let it bear only this inscription—A LOVER OF PEACE, OF LIBERTY, OF HIS COUNTRY—HE VOTED AGAINST THE MEXICAN WAR. I have, perhaps, as little desire for a mausoleum as the gentleman, but since he has given me a lecture, let me say to him, the best monument for this world, and the best hope for the future, is a well spent life; the gentleman's ideal of a well spent life would lead him to these Mexican wars; why, then, does he not go where glory waits him?"

In the foregoing passages, reference is had to a vote in the House on the 11th of May, 1846, on a bill declaring that a state of war existed between this country and Mexico—174 voted in the affirmative, and 14 in the negative, including among the latter, J. Q. Adams, Ashmun, Grinnell, Hudson, and D. P. King of Massachusetts.

A member from South Carolina had declared that

"every foot of territory we shall permanently occupy south of thirty-six degrees, thirty minutes, will be Slave territory:" he affirmed this to be "the known determination of the southern people," expressing a belief that the North and West would not "resist to the death" such a consummation, and that "the Union will never be dissolved on that question." He planted his conviction on "the laws of God;" and in answer to a question put by another member, had the assurance to say, "I will answer for God; because the opinion is written in his revealed word. I can speak authoritatively on this point." In reply to his arrogant positions, Mr. King said.

"The gentleman may represent the South, and probably does; but he has shown no credentials from heaven, and the North is here to speak for itself. Because the North has already yielded much, the South expects greater concessions; because, by stratagem or treason, they have got possession of the outposts, they now expect us to surrender the very citadel. For once, let the South know that some northern men have northern principles; that though they love their favor and approbation much, they love more the favor and approbation of their own neighbors and constituents. On this great question of the extension of slavery, with all its fearful consequences, let it never be said of any one representative of the free states, that he sold his vote, and, like the base Judean, for a few pieces of dirty silver, threw away a pearl worth more than all prospects of political advancement, worth more than all prospects of earthly enjoyment." Alluding to the "undying fame" of Nathan Dane, for having rescued the north-western territories of the Union from slavery, by the ordinance of 1787, he concluded his speech as follows. "If, in 1847, his successor can achieve no such renown,

he will at least, on this ground, stand firm, that by no voluntary servitude of his, by no treason against duty, conscience, humanity, and heaven, shall slavery ever be tolerated in any territory hereafter to be acquired; by no deed of his shall the glorious memories of the past be tarnished, or the bright hopes and prospects of the future be clouded."

The speech throughout was free and fluent in style and thought, glowing in diction, warm in its coloring, and fearless in tone and manner.

On the 21st of May, 1850, he made another elaborate speech, in committee of the whole on the state of the Union, discussing mainly the California question, then pending, and the ordinance of 1787. There are passages in this speech, particularly interesting, as they may be considered his farewell expressions of gratitude to the constituency that had given him such a steadfast and generous support. An event was wrapped up in the folds of an inscrutable and not far distant future, that would terminate forever his relations to them and all sublunary things. We receive his utterances, on this occasion, as attestations of the approving conscience, with which, as about to leave the world, he looked back upon his congressional career.

The speech is an able and interesting argument and protest against the extension of slavery. The first paragraph, which, being personal in its allusions, is all that it is particularly pertinent to insert in this memoir, is as follows:

"Mr. CHAIRMAN:—I am not certain that I should not congratulate myself that I have been recognized by you, although, with many other members of more agility, I have been for some days practising the athletic exercise

"every foot of territory we shall permanently occupy south of thirty-six degrees, thirty minutes, will be Slave territory:" he affirmed this to be "the known determination of the southern people," expressing a belief that the North and West would not "resist to the death" such a consummation, and that "the Union will never be dissolved on that question." He planted his conviction on "the laws of God;" and in answer to a question put by another member, had the assurance to say, "I will answer for God; because the opinion is written in his revealed word. I can speak authoritatively on this point." In reply to his arrogant positions, Mr. King said.

"The gentleman may represent the South, and probably does; but he has shown no credentials from heaven, and the North is here to speak for itself. Because the North has already yielded much, the South expects greater concessions; because, by stratagem or treason, they have got possession of the outposts, they now expect us to surrender the very citadel. For once, let the South know that some northern men have northern principles; that though they love their favor and approbation much, they love more the favor and approbation of their own neighbors and constituents. On this great question of the extension of slavery, with all its fearful consequences, let it never be said of any one representative of the free states, that he sold his vote, and, like the base Judean, for a few pieces of dirty silver, threw away a pearl worth more than all prospects of political advancement, worth more than all prospects of earthly enjoyment." Alluding to the "undying fame" of Nathan Dane, for having rescued the north-western territories of the Union from slavery, by the ordinance of 1787, he concluded his speech as follows. "If, in 1847, his successor can achieve no such renown,

he will at least, on this ground, stand firm, that by no voluntary servitude of his, by no treason against duty, conscience, humanity, and heaven, shall slavery ever be tolerated in any territory hereafter to be acquired; by no deed of his shall the glorious memories of the past be tarnished, or the bright hopes and prospects of the future be clouded."

The speech throughout was free and fluent in style and thought, glowing in diction, warm in its coloring, and fearless in tone and manner.

On the 21st of May, 1850, he made another elaborate speech, in committee of the whole on the state of the Union, discussing mainly the California question, then pending, and the ordinance of 1787. There are passages in this speech, particularly interesting, as they may be considered his farewell expressions of gratitude to the constituency that had given him such a steadfast and generous support. An event was wrapped up in the folds of an inscrutable and not far distant future, that would terminate forever his relations to them and all sublunary things. We receive his utterances, on this occasion, as attestations of the approving conscience, with which, as about to leave the world, he looked back upon his congressional career.

The speech is an able and interesting argument and protest against the extension of slavery. The first paragraph, which, being personal in its allusions, is all that it is particularly pertinent to insert in this memoir, is as follows:

"Mr. CHAIRMAN:—I am not certain that I should not congratulate myself that I have been recognized by you, although, with many other members of more agility, I have been for some days practising the athletic exercise

of jumping for the floor. In the uncertainty of obtaining it I have not given myself that careful preparation befitting the attempt to speak on a subject so important. I have been a patient listener, and a careful reader of the speeches which have been made here and in the other wing of the capitol, but I have little expectation that I shall be able to add one ray to the flood of light, or to contribute a single item to the fund of information which has been accumulated. For me, there is not that excuse so frequently given for desiring to address the House, for I have made no speech which I desire to modify, I have given no vote which I wish to explain, I have occupied no position which I have found it necessary to fortify or define, and I have taken no step which I wish to retrace. Nor do I attempt to awaken the echoes of this hall, that their reverberations may be heard in far off Massachusetts. I have surveyed my District from its Atlantic shores to its western limits, and from the metropolis of the State to its northern borders, but can find no such town, hamlet, or precinct, as Buncombe. I have a most charitable, confiding, and generous constituency, who burden me with no instructions, and vex me with no remonstrances. They know that I mean faithfully to watch their interests, and fearlessly and honestly to make my record. They know that I opposed the unconstitutional admission of Texas; that I voted against the wicked Mexican war; and that I have declared, on this floor, my determination that by no act of mine, shall one foot of Slave territory be added to this country. They expect from me a straightforward, consistent course. In the conviction that words are but the puny children of earth, and firm, resolute, determined actions the full grown sons of heaven, I have not thought it necessary to waste precious

time in idle discussion and fruitless argument. My commission is not to exasperate, nor to agitate ; not to labor to round a period or polish a sentence against slavery, but to act for liberty."

On the 10th of July, 1850, the day on which the death of President Taylor was announced to the two Houses of Congress, Mr. King left Washington, on a visit to his home, to attend to some business requiring his presence there. He had previously been somewhat unwell, but it was not supposed by others, nor perhaps apprehended by him, that there was anything alarming or serious in his indisposition. The pleasing anticipations of a return to his quiet and retired home, after the exhausting labors and exciting cares of that critical period of our public affairs, seemed to revive his strength. He appeared to be as well as usual, and felt the benefit of rest for a few days ; but the seeds of latent disease were too deep to be eradicated. The fatal effects soon became apparent, and he died July 25th. His return and illness had hardly become known, beyond the immediate neighborhood ; and when his death was announced, the shock was deeply felt by the people of his District, of the Commonwealth, and throughout the Country.

Although there was no appearance of ruggedness in his frame, his health had generally been good. His well known habits of simplicity of living, the pure air that swept over his beautiful fields, all the circumstances of his happy and innocent life, his cheerful aspect, and fresh and still youthful complexion, all had given promise of at least the ordinary length of days, and rendered his death as inexplicable as it was surprising. It cannot be doubted, I think, that a residence, for larger portions of so many years, in a manner so different from that of his farmer

home, subject to such irregularity of hours, perpetually pressed upon by such responsible duties, had slowly but utterly sapped the foundations of a constitution originally perhaps quite delicate; and the flame of life was extinguished with a breath.

The following letter shows how the intelligence was received in Washington :

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, U. S.,
Washington, Friday, 26th July, 1850,
half past 2 o'clock, P. M. }

DEAR SIR:—Your telegraphic dispatch of yesterday has this moment reached me. I am most deeply grieved to hear of the death of my excellent friend and colleague, Mr King. We had been encouraged by the last accounts, to believe that he was quite out of danger, and had hoped to see him among us again at an early day. His loss will be severely felt by us all. His long experience in Congress, and his entire fidelity in the discharge of every duty, had made him a most valuable person to his constituents and to the country. There is a strong expression of regret for his death, and of respect for his memory, throughout the House of Representatives, as the event has become known since I commenced writing this letter, and members from all parts of the country are speaking of him, as of a just and good man whose loss they deplore.

To-morrow his death will be formally announced in the House, and the customary honors be paid to his memory. I should most gladly pronounce the eulogy myself, but it seems peculiarly to belong to Mr. Rockwell, who has been his messmate and more immediate friend for many years. I may perhaps, however, be permitted to add a word, expressive of my cordial regard for him in life, and my sincere sorrow for his premature death.

I am, in haste, but very respectfully and truly, yours,

Robert S. Daniels, Esq.

ROBT C. WINTHROP.

In the House of Representatives, immediately after reading the journal of the preceding day, on July 27th, Mr. Rockwell, of the Berkshire District, announced the melancholy event, in interesting and deep felt expressions. In the course of a concise and touching eulogy, he bore testimony to Mr. King's "unassuming, industrious, and

conscientious discharge of every duty." "I hesitate not to say, that no member has more constantly and faithfully devoted his time and talents to the public service than my deceased colleague. He was daily, hourly, almost continually in his seat, with a clear and constant understanding of the business under consideration. In the discharge of his duties, in the various committees upon which he has been placed, he has been alike industrious and exemplary. In attending to the interests of his constituents which were manifold, as his district was a highly commercial one, his diligence could not be exceeded. He acted and voted always; he spoke seldom. In all the relations of private life, he was without reproach; nay, more, his life was an active blessing to all around him. It was made such by the religious principle, which was the living spring of all his conduct. He was an humble, active, devoted christian. No pressure of public duty, no desire for ease or relaxation, induced him to neglect the religious duties, which he deemed as essential and proper here as at home; or the ordinances of the church to which he belonged. If to a strange ear this seems the language of eulogy, I can only say, I cannot change it, for it is the simple truth."

Mr. Winthrop spoke of him as follows, referring to the fact that during the whole seven years of Mr. King's service in Congress, he had been associated with him, "I can truly say that I have rarely met with a juster or worthier man, or with one more scrupulously faithful to every obligation to his neighbor, his country, and his God.

His devotion as a public servant, his integrity as a private citizen, and the high moral and religious character which he sustained in all the relations of life, had endeared

him not merely to his immediate constituents, but to the whole people of Massachusetts; and there is no one who was more likely to receive at their hands, at no distant day, the reward of an honorable ambition, in the highest honors of his native state.

He prided himself, as any one may well pride himself, on being a good farmer; and the farmers of his neighborhood were justly proud of him, as one of the most intelligent, observing and scientific of their number.

We may well count it, sir, among the consolations of this hour, that he was permitted by a kind Providence, after so long a detention amid these scenes of strife, to revisit his native fields, to die under his own roof, surrounded by his family and friends, and to lie down at last beneath the soil which he had adorned with his hand, and which was so dear to his heart."

Joseph R. Chandler, of Philadelphia, is everywhere recognized as a man of genius, culture, taste, and learning. No mind is more richly stored with the treasures of elegant literature. He followed Mr. Winthrop in extended remarks, of which the following are passages.

"It would, I think, be injustice to our late fellow member—to the claim which his abundant virtues had upon the respect of all with whom he was in any way associated—to imagine that the afflictive rod of Providence had not reached beyond the State of which the deceased was one of the Representatives in this House.

Wherever the Hon. Daniel P. King cultivated an acquaintance he made a friend. That circumstance, sir, has bowed a thousand hearts to the blow which Providence has inflicted in the death of our lamented friend. On that ground, sir, I speak, not for myself alone, nor to occupy the attention of this House with any expression

of my proper sorrow ; but in this solemn moment, when the eyes of the House are turned towards the seat now left vacant, to say that the associates—the household companions—the members of the mess of which Mr. King formed a part, have a peculiar grief in the deprivation which his death has brought. We had found him, sir, accomplished in all the riches of classic study, and able to command, for the delight of social intercourse, the treasures of science and the arts, while his attainments, and the profitable use to which he could apply them, were exhibited with a modesty that seemed to be alarmed at the admiration which such attainments, and such a use of them, naturally excited. Nothing with him remained unproductive, the wide-spread farm, the well stored intellect, and the treasures of domestic affection, year by year, augmented in beauty and usefulness, by well directed skill and careful cultivation.

Mr. King, sir, was a gentleman—a gentleman of that school which teaches self-abnegation when the feelings and views of others are concerned. The apparent diffidence of his manners for a moment concealed the merit which lay beneath, but the solid, substantial qualities of his heart, and the full cultivation of his intellect, combined with the gentleness of his manners and the purity of his morals, to insure in a little time the respect and the affection of his associates.

Mr. King, sir, was a christian. The virtues to which I have already alluded, owed their greatest attraction to the christian spirit in which they originated, and in which they were exhibited. He was kind and forbearing ; watchful over his own words and manners ; and ever prompt to aid, by all appropriate means, those whose condition appealed to his superior attainments or larger

possessions. And the bland courtesy of the gentleman blended in perfect harmony with the meekness and purity of the christian. And if I were called on to present, from public life, the true exemplification of the christian gentleman, I know of no character that would more beautifully illustrate the idea, and supply the model, than that of DANIEL P. KING.

The terrible affliction that has made desolate the home of those that gathered into the domestic circle of the deceased, is not to be described. The arm upon which filial reverence leaned with confidence, is palsied by death—the heart, which the purest affections shared, has ceased to beat; and sorrow that springs from such a visitation, is too sanctified for us to disturb—the expression of sympathy itself might be an intrusion.

There are few in this hall, I imagine, Mr. Speaker, who had not some knowledge of the character of the deceased; and none, I venture to say, who had not a respect for him just in proportion to that knowledge. I confess that, though older than he, I had learned to love the man for the beautiful simplicity of his character; to admire him for his social virtues, and to respect him for his enviable attainments. The friendship, which was consequent upon intercourse, was a prize which made life delightful, and the pain consequent upon his unexpected death, deprives the grief of utterance. I was proud of his friendship as I was covetous of his intercourse. He was kind in granting both to me.

“But greater gifts were his—a happier doom,
A brighter genius, and a purer heart;
A fate more envied, and an earlier tomb.”

A similar tribute was paid in the Senate, by John Davis of Massachusetts, and both Houses instantly adjourned.

At a convention of the whigs of his Congressional District, held at Salem, August 8th, 1850, resolutions were passed, expressing the deep sense entertained by his fellow citizens of all parties, of the loss they had sustained, in the death of their "honored and beloved Representative," in the following terms :

"Resolved, That by his private virtues, his modest worth, and his inflexible public principles, he had secured, to a degree never surpassed, their affectionate regard and deep-rooted confidence.

Resolved, That through his whole course in Congress, by his labors on the floor and in committees, by his speeches and his votes, he faithfully and uniformly reflected the sentiments and expressed the will of his constituents, and, from the beginning to the end, was a true Massachusetts Representative."

These Resolutions were signed by Nathaniel Silsbee, Chairman; and by Joseph B. F. Osgood and William Babson, Secretaries.

In closing the review of his Congressional career, it may in brief be said, that he was one of the most useful and efficient members of the National Legislature. The items that have been presented in this memoir, merely indicate certain special duties and efforts. The reports he made from the committees to which he was attached, and occasional passages occurring in debate, in which he bore a part, are too numerous to be given fully and in detail. His manner in speaking, as well as his industry and accuracy in business, were alike adapted to give him influence. He was an easy fluent speaker. His voice was pleasing, distinct, and capable of great expression and expansion, rising to meet the demands of the sentiment, and equal to the exigency of the most stormy excitement, to which the great body, assembled in the capacious and lofty old hall of the House, was then frequently liable to be wrought up: The testimony that has been adduced from his associates, is corroborated

by the reminiscences of the leading minds that noticed his course there. They all speak of him as one of the most respected members of the successive Congresses to which he belonged.

Mr. King was for many years a Trustee of the Massachusetts Lunatic Asylum, member of the Essex Historical Society, of the Essex Natural History Society, and of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society; and also a member and Trustee of the Massachusetts Society for promoting Agriculture. He was one of the Vice Presidents of the National Whig Convention, in 1840, and President of one of the great annual conventions of the whigs of Massachusetts. He was Secretary of the Essex Agricultural Society from 1842 to 1844, and one of its Vice Presidents and Trustees ever after, to his death. He delivered its annual address in 1835.

Several occasional addresses and orations, delivered by him, were published from time to time. His "Eulogy, at the funeral of General Gideon Foster, Nov. 3d, 1845," with accompanying notes, is a valuable contribution to our historical and patriotic literature. His "Address, commemorative of the seven young men of Danvers, who were slain at the Battle of Lexington," delivered on the sixtieth anniversary of the battle, is a very superior and finished performance. In its structure, in its substance, in its style, it ranks in the first class of performances of the kind, penetrated with and inspiring the warmest and loftiest love of country and liberty; a stream of pure elegance of diction and illustrations from the opening to the close, and proving that in his early education, and in the seclusion of his home, he had cultivated his taste, and enriched his mind, by the study of the masters of English undefiled.

The following extract from remarks made by him, at a meeting of the Board of Trustees of the Essex Agricultural Society, on the death of his immediate predecessor in Congress, the Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, is a specimen of the style of the one, and a just portraiture of the other.

"Many have admired the fluent and silver-toned eloquence of his tongue; more have admired the noble generosity and warmth of his heart. Intercourse with a sordid world did not make him selfish; in the bustle of political strife, and in the noisy turmoil of party conflict, he never lost his equanimity or his self respect. Envy and jealousy found no resting place in his pure bosom. His opponents were never his enemies; if they would not adopt his opinions, they could not withhold their respect and esteem for the man. The broad mantle of his charity, so seldom needed by himself, he was ever ready to throw over the errors and faults of others. He loved good men of every party and sect, and did homage to virtue and sincerity wherever he found their shrine. In his own loved Commonwealth and in distant states, he had many warmly attached friends, many lovers of liberty and their country, who esteemed him worthy of higher honors, and who will lament his death as a public loss.

Descended from a puritan family, Mr. Saltonstall made an honored name more honorable; of New England stock, he was worthy to represent the stern virtues of New England; they were his pride and his only boast. Truth, honor, and virtue, he worshipped always, not because of the sure and adequate reward which they pay, nor because it is fashionable occasionally to make a pilgrimage to their altars, but because for their own sakes, he loved truth, and honor, and virtue. Liberty,

religion, and holiness, he loved, and his reverence for God was habitual and controlling. We shall no more here be cheered by his presence, animated by his eloquence, or counselled by his wisdom; we shall no more meet him in this world, but if faithful to our trusts and duties, we shall meet him in happier regions."

Of Mr. King's moral and personal character, one who had the best means of judging, has left this testimony: "In private life, it is too little to say of him that he was without reproach, and hardly too much, that he was everything that a man should be, in all his relations to his family and his fellow men." The following beautiful and touching passages are from discourses delivered in the church, to which he belonged, on the Sunday after his funeral, by its then Pastor, Mr. F. P. Appleton. The text was from John, xviii, 4.

"Such thoughts as these, my friends, have come this last week, as I have remembered the life, and seen the death, of one who has been the true friend to me and to many of you; known to you all, through a series of years of public life. A faithful friend, an honorable man, and one who strove to be a christian. Restraining the strong language which love and gratitude urge me to use, I speak of him and his life, calmly, as the truth bids.

Suddenly as he died, when a score of years for future usefulness seemed prophesied by his calm energy, and health unbroken by any excess—suddenly as he laid his armor by, his work was done. More truly of him, than of most, it can be said, 'he accomplished the work his Father gave him to do.' Because as I well know, he looked to that Father for guidance, and heeded his word. Because he trusted God more than man, and tried to serve man by serving his God. His work was accom-

plished ; because whenever it came, in whatever form, his aim was to do it faithfully. The slight duty was respected even as the greatest—that which but one would ever hear of, no one but God, promptly as though a million eyes were watching. He helped the poor widow, earnestly and willingly as he did the well known and powerful—and it is such virtue as this, the Angels of Heaven smile down upon. He worshipped his God, and loved his Savior, and was kind to the unfortunate, alike where these virtues were, and were not, popular. Mature himself in years, one at least I know, had good reason to feel that he sympathized with and encouraged youth.

Amid the wild turmoil of passion and corruption in our nation's councils, he kept his nobleness of purpose. His quiet word weighed much there, because a *man* spoke it."

The following, from an eminent and everywhere esteemed clergyman of the Episcopal Church, will be read with interest :

In the year 1816, Daniel P. King and myself were pupils together in Phillips Academy, Andover. He was a beautiful, intelligent, well dressed, and well bred boy ; very neat in his person, and very civil in his manners. It so happened, I cannot tell how, that he chanced to have his seat with me in the school room. The arrangement of seats and desks was so that the pupils sat by couplets, and he and I occupied seats together. An acquaintance followed, which grew, almost instantaneously, into a warm, earnest and enduring friendship. Notwithstanding the difference of age and condition between us—he very much my junior, a child of wealth and of every favorable prospect, and I a poor charity scholar—yet it was a circumstance which I was proud of, and have been to this day, that he habitually sought my company, often in preference to that of the pleasanter companions of his own age.

In 1817 he invited me urgently to spend a short vacation at his father's, in Danvers. It was a delightful week, one to be remembered by me. I had the pleasure not only of making the new acquaintance of his parents, but that of seeing him, my young friend, in his home. I was received very cordially, and with the kindest hospitality. The

father was a man of very decided expression, like that of one who expects obedience. His manner, relative to the son, was that of one who having been always obeyed, was gratified in showing the power which the son gained thereby. A chaise was always at hand for our pleasure, and Daniel, in driving over all parts of Danvers and vicinity, related with surprising minuteness and precision, historical events, traditions, and hearsays, as we passed along; some of them of a public, some, not less interesting, of a more restricted character. His quick and ready memory of names, persons and particulars, was then remarkable, imbuing his narrations with a charm. And afterwards, perhaps (as I have often supposed), might have given him very great advantage in the position of presiding officer of a dignified assembly. He had from his boyhood, a great exactness of mind, which came out in personal appearance, and might be seen in a not over done, but very agreeable civility. Though I knew him intimately at school and at College, in the time of life and circumstances when such things are to be expected, if ever, not an act, not a word of rudeness, ever came to my observation.

I went to College the year before him. He entered Harvard in 1819. Our intimacy was continued in Cambridge, and was such that I have inadvertently been betrayed into speaking of him as a classmate. The same exemplary deportment, habitual to him, was sustained through his College life.

After leaving College we interchanged visits, though but seldom comparatively; and we met occasionally. Our abated frequency of intercourse was not his fault. We were settled in different lines of life. Settled in Lowell, in circumstances that required every moment, and much more than all of my time, I had little opportunity for the calls of pleasure and of friendship. He visited me repeatedly in Lowell, and I him in Danvers. But we always regretted that we met so seldom. I blame myself that I did not make the occasions of meeting more frequent.

The last time I saw him, his expressions of affection were as fresh and as hearty as ever. Referring to a mutual friend, our conversation turned to religion, a subject which he never shunned, but often and freely introduced. It was so at our last interview, which neither of us could have suspected of being our last. He was led to speak freely of his religious views, showing that the serious impressions of his early days had remained with him. Having observed his mind seemingly imbued with religious feeling—through school and through College, to ripened man, to settled life—it was gratifying to find that the husband, the father, the scientific agriculturist, had preserved the same in the positions of social distinction, and political station which

he occupied. And pleasing indeed is the remembrance derived from the end as from the beginning of our intercourse, of the same simplicity of religious impression, the same freshness and ardor of friendship.

D. WEBSTER KING, Esq.

My Dear Sir : — I hope I am not too late in this small contribution to the memory of your loved and honored father. I found your letter on my return home, and beg to be excused for the tardiness of this reply.

Yours truly,

THEODORE EDSON.

The Rev. Charles C. Sewall, now of Medfield, who, for many years, as Pastor of the Church in Danvers, to which Mr. King belonged, had enjoyed the best possible opportunity of knowing him intimately and thoroughly, in a beautiful speech at the festival of the centennial celebration at Danvers, June 16th, 1852, thus bore testimony to his worth.

"There were several marked features, both in the public and private character of Mr. King, which render it a grateful duty to commemorate him as you, Mr. President, have done, and as others have elsewhere done. They also make it an imperative duty to commend his example frequently to the young and aspiring minds in the community, for their regard and imitation. His high sense of honor, leading him always to preserve self respect, and to guard against the slightest cause for just reproach from others; his quiet industry and patient labor—both with the hands and the head—his firmness of purpose and ready obedience to every call of duty; his incorruptible integrity; his generous, and often concealed benevolence; his love for the place of his birth; his interest in the schools and the churches; his endeavors in every way to promote knowledge and virtue in the community; his love of country; his labors and influence in the councils

of the state and the nation; his watchful attention to every measure which might help to secure the glory of the land, and to further the best interests of humanity; all these are well known here. And it cannot too often be repeated to the young, that it was by such a course of life, he raised himself to an eminence which commanded universal esteem and confidence, made him an honor to his native town, and a benefactor to his country."

The Hon. John G. Palfrey, who had previously addressed the company, had said, "I cannot close without paying my tribute of respect to the memory of your late distinguished fellow citizen, the Representative of this District in the Congress of the United States. I knew him well. As colleagues in the Thirtieth Congress, our public duties brought us into daily intercourse. During our most agreeable and intimate friendship, I felt a growing respect for his sound intellect, his warm patriotism, and his reliable judgment. The faithful and conscientious performance of all his duties as a friend, a citizen, and a statesman, justly entitle Mr. King to the name of a christian patriot.

Without enlarging upon his many sterling qualities, which have already been alluded to by several speakers, I cannot better illustrate his entire devotion to public business—which was equalled only by the warm and genial impulses of his heart—than by relating an incident which is still fresh in my recollection.

On the occasion to which I allude, the House had been occupied for several days in the discussion of an important question of public policy. The debate was now drawing to a close, and the House had remained in session during the entire night. Towards morning I approached his seat, and observed that he met my salutation with a

countenance less bland, and a response less cordial than usual. Knowing the deep interest he had felt in the debate, I naturally attributed his unwonted manner to the fatigue we all felt from our protracted sittings. I playfully alluded to these circumstances, and, in reply, he placed in my hands an unsealed letter that lay on his table, requesting me to read it. I did so. It contained the sad intelligence that a beloved daughter was dangerously sick, and lay, it was feared, at the point of death. Perceiving from its date that it must have been in his possession for a considerable time, I inquired why he had not started for his home immediately on receiving it. 'I cannot leave,' said he, 'until the final vote on this question is taken.' The vote was taken that night, and in a few hours he was on his way to Massachusetts; but, ere this, the spirit of his child had departed—his home was desolate—and he arrived barely in time to attend the funeral."

Mr. Sewall, in remarking on this statement, as then made by Mr. Palfrey, expressed himself as follows, in reference to Mr. King.

"So deeply did he cherish the sense of duty to his country and humanity, that he could entirely suppress the emotions of an aching breast, and stifle the utterance of bereaved and wounded affection. Admirable instance of moral firmness, of conscientious adherence to duty, of christian faith and fortitude. Worthy is it to be inscribed in letters of gold, on the walls of the Representative Hall! Worthy is it to be held up for admiration before every public man, and every youth in our land! By them who have seen and known Mr. King in his religious life and character, it will easily be understood from what source such calmness and firmness proceeded. Would to Heaven

they might be more commonly displayed where like manifestations are needed every day."

Of Mr. King's intellectual character, it may be said that it presents a singular problem. His friends never claimed for him the title of a Great Man. It was the last thing he would have claimed for himself, or that would have been suggested by his aspect as he moved among men. But no position was ever found, no crisis ever occurred, too great for him. He filled every high place to which his remarkable fortune called him, easily, effectively, nobly. Living in most excited times, and thrown to the upper plane of political life, when many, deservedly called great men, were in the public view, he attained successes, performed acts, and uttered sentiments that arrested attention, and left an impression, surpassed by few. The following item is extracted from a newspaper, printed soon after Mr. King's death. The enthusiasm of the writer of the lines, was, undoubtedly, excited by hearing one of those fervid and earnest pleas for liberty and human rights, which Mr. King repeatedly uttered on the floor of Congress. The extract from the paper is here given.

GRACE GREENWOOD AND HON. MR. KING.

"The following impromptu lines were addressed to Hon. Daniel P. King, a short time previous to his return from Washington, by the gifted and pleasing 'Grace Greenwood.' They contain a just and handsome compliment expressed in a playful manner. The wish at the close, given at the time, perhaps, when the seeds of his fatal malady were in his system, had a significance and appropriateness, not imagined at the time they were written.

TO MR. KING.

Child of the Republic,
 I have never bowed the knee
 To coronets or sceptres,
 To rank or Royalty.
 But when a royal nature,
 Crowned with a royal name,
 Devotes to holy freedom,
 His genius and his fame —
 'Tis then my heart forgets its pride,
 Then to the winds I fling
 My democratic scruples,
 And all that sort of thing.
 My spirit owns allegiance,
 And prays, 'God save *thee*, King.'

An explanation of Mr. King's success in public life, is desirable, inasmuch as it will shed light upon a subject in reference to which it is important that correct views should prevail. The class of those who seek to win distinction, in the political field, is great in number. To them it is well to hold up the example now before us. It teaches that the coveted prize is to be won, not by a show of great and dazzling qualities, but by preserving a well balanced mind, and a reliable moral and personal character. The fact that a person of such unobtrusive deportment, without any striking qualities of address, always entirely ready to take his place, and to be reckoned, among common men, and courteously deferring to the claims and pretensions of others, should have been carried upward to the high places of political life, is a phenomenon needing solution. It cannot be disposed of by simply repeating what had got to be a prevalent saying, that he was a "lucky man." In allusion to this expression, as applied to him, on one occasion, with a disposition to disparage him, as not winning his distinction by talent or merit, he remarked, "if to obtain office

without effort, and without the sacrifice of honor or principle, be 'luck,' then have I had my full share."

Towards the solution of the problem it may, in the first instance, be observed that the popular favor, which, so early exhibited, steadfastly adhered to him, was much owing to his absolutely unblemished private life and character—and also to the fact that having enjoyed the best academical and university education, and being in possession of means that would have enabled him to command the pleasures, embellishments, and ease, of a more artistic and stylish mode of life, he continued to the last, to retain the habits, occupations and character, and adhere to the condition, of a common working farmer. It must also be mentioned that he was a man of caution, and excellent judgment, and soon found, for this reason, to be a safe leader and representative of other men. Another qualification possessed by him, in its substance common, indeed with all true men, but in his case, to so high a degree as to constitute an advantage over ordinary competitors, was that spirit of patriotism which seems to hover over fields tilled by the labor that owns them. Descended from a heroic and intelligent race of this description, the child of a population that had given Israel and Rufus Putnam, and a host of others like them, to the defence of the land and its liberties; inheriting from all his progenitors, that inborn, inwrought, instinctive devotion to freedom, and right, and country, which has ever marked a bold yeomanry; preserving its purity; invigorating its vital energies by reading and reflection; and keeping himself, all his life, under its special influence; its inspirations came readily to his lips, and he could unerringly strike this key-note, in any assembly, on any occasion.

During the interims of his public service, he was not often seen beyond the precincts of his homestead, or outside of the sphere of a strictly private life. In the seclusion of his farm he escaped from many of the embarrassments to which public men are exposed. Although largely interested in landed property, often the fruitful source of litigation, he is not remembered as ever being a party to a law suit. His prudence and correctness in business matters, kept him from being involved in speculations or enterprises in which controversies, and consequent animosities, are liable to arise. Living quietly at home, attending to his own business, in his modest and peaceful retreat, he was saved from encountering prejudice, or getting into collision with other men. It is not unlikely that to this, may in part, be attributed his steadfast hold upon the general good will.

Beside and beyond what has been mentioned, there was a certain inflexibility of character, running under all his actions — not indicated by his manners or aspect, for they were mild and complying to a degree, that, to a stranger or casual observer, would preclude the idea of anything obstinate, or even perhaps, forcible, about him — but brought fully to light, whenever a crisis arose, and demonstrated in the even and persistent track of his life.

This trait of character explains his collegiate life. He entered the university in his nineteenth year, having outgrown all boyish propensities, and nearly reached the development of a mature manhood, in his feelings and tastes. Of course he had no disposition to engage in the frivolities, or amusements, to which more youthful associates were inclined. This kept him apart from them. Not taking any interest in the races of academic ambition, he was left behind by those eagerly engaged in them.

Thus thrown out of all college circles of association, he pursued alone, as it were, his chosen course, which was to observe all the regulations of the place, keep clear of all its temptations, preserve the purity and simplicity of his tastes and habits, and store his mind with useful and classic learning. To this line of life, so hard to follow, he held on with steadfastness.

So, also, having chosen agriculture as the vocation of his life, he never thought of changing it. Residences for months upon months, year after year, in the Metropolis of the State, or the Capitol of the Nation—surrounded by the fascinations, pomp, ceremony, and style of official dignity, and all the excitements and elegancies of the highest forms of city life—could not in the least wean him from the occupations and modes of his rural home. Nothing, indeed, could unsettle his mind, or be suffered to divert him from the path of life deliberately chosen.

So it was in politics. He was a whig from conviction. Satisfied that the general policy of that party embraced the best interests of the country, he enrolled himself under its banner, and nothing, for a moment, ever prevailed over his allegiance to it. A political organization came into existence, in his day, destined to spread, under different names from time to time, until it revolutionized the nation, and rooted out the institution of slavery. The men who formed it, fixed and kept their eye upon that one thing, the eradication of slavery. To that they subordinated every other consideration. Henry Clay did not meet their demands, and they gave the country to the democrats, rather than elect him. Robert C. Winthrop could not; and they gave the House of Representatives to the democrats rather than re-elect him to the Speaker's chair. Mr. King held as strong views on the subject of slavery as any anti-slavery man that ever existed; but he

was a whig; and firmness and loyalty, the substratum of his character, made it impossible for him to be anything else—while that party, adhering to its principles, remained in the field—than a whig.

So also in religion. From early manhood he was a member of the congregation and church of the Unitarian Society, in South Danvers, now Peabody. He was an intelligent, sincere, devoted, and constant worshipper and professor of that form of faith. At home, in Washington, or anywhere, he was always found, in reverent communion, at the altar of prayer, or the table of the Lord, with those of that name, however few in number or humble in position, and no one would ever have thought of the possibility of shaking his convictions. They were known to be honest, profound, and earnest, and were respected by all.

In his religious character, as in all his other traits, there was nothing pretentious or specially demonstrative. He sought no outward show of it. He participated in innocent social converse readily and freely, and not infrequently, in a quiet way, indulged in playful pleasantry. Christian principles and sentiments were, however, the interior rules of his constant daily life, in official as well as in humbler spheres. They led him to the steadfast support of religious institutions by his countenance and example, and were so deep rooted, and vital in their strength, that all persons intimate with him, could not fail to recognize them. This is shown in the conviction impressed on the minds of his Congressional fellow-boarders and messmates. The only instance in which, so far as I know, he ever made a declaration of the spirit of piety that pervaded his life, is so peculiar, and marked, that it may not be improper to adduce it in this memoir.

No position more thoroughly tests some of the intellectual and moral faculties than that of a presiding officer in a legislative and political assembly. Parliamentary is as open to the charge of "glorious uncertainty," as any other branch of law. Difficult, complicated, and entangling questions are constantly arising. They cannot be foreseen, and may, at any moment, be sprung upon the Chair. They must be met at the instant, and decided on the spot. The action of a presiding officer, has sometimes to bear the character of being peremptory, and is liable to wound the feelings, and be felt as unjust and oppressive, in the moment of excitement, by those who are curbed or suppressed by it. The position exposes one to give offence. Its relation to political friends and opponents is equally delicate. The manner in which Mr. King conducted himself, in this situation, was much spoken of at the time that he was Speaker of the House. It is true that he had enjoyed the benefit of experience, in the Presidency of the two preceding Senates. But the House is, and particularly that year was, a totally different body, and his position was encompassed with extraordinary perplexities and perils, facing, as he did, an adverse majority on the floor, with all the other departments and branches of the government against him, constantly liable to be embarrassed and ensnared, overruled and overborne by partizan stratagems, prejudices and passions. A house of three hundred and fifty men, so equally divided that all had to be present constantly, on the watch all the while, to gain or to prevent an advantage over each other, and thus kept up to a perpetual fever heat of political animosity, was indeed a difficult body to control. But he held the place with ease, promptitude, and a fairness and ability cordially acknowledged

by all. The following circumstance I am allowed to mention, explains, in part, his success.

Our esteemed fellow-citizen, the Hon. Allen W. Dodge of Hamilton, was a member of the House of 1840, the first year of Mr. King's Presidency of the Senate. They were intimate political and personal friends. In a free unreserved conversation, one evening, in Mr. King's room, Mr. Dodge alluded to the importance of the duties of the presiding office of the Upper Branch of the Legislature, expressing his sense of the responsibility of the position. In this connection Mr. King stated that he so deeply felt it, that he never left his lodgings to take his place in the State House, without first invoking in prayer, guidance from Above.

This declaration, made to a confidential ear, and perhaps never uttered to another, gives the key to his success in life. It illustrates the conscientious and elevated spirit to which he kept his mind attuned. This gave him courage, wisdom and power, such as no mere intellectual gifts could impart. He who has this lamp to his feet, and light on his path, may securely tread the most intricate and perilous passages of private or public life.

The idea Mr. Winthrop threw out, in his remarks in the House on the death of Mr. King, was fully justified by the public sentiment of the Commonwealth. There was a general conviction that in him were combined the requisite qualifications and elements of strength, as in no other name, to secure success in a state canvass. And it cannot be doubted that, if he had lived, an Essex man would have been Governor of Massachusetts; an event that has not occurred since the century before the last.

THE PORT OF SALEM.

A PAPER READ BEFORE THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

BY ROBERT S. RANTOUL.

THE Commercial History of Salem is yet to be written. Felt, Chever, and others, have gathered a wealth of material for such a work, which awaits the touch of the master to give it form. Through the flight of the last collector of the Royal Revenues to Halifax, taking funds and papers with him, at the outbreak of the revolution (such is the myth) or, it may be, in some other way, the ancient records of the port are, with rare exceptions, lost, and those which remain, though several times arranged in order, have been as often thrown into confusion by hungry antiquaries, autograph-hunters, and claim-agents interested in the prize-money of privateersmen. Yet where shall the student of commercial history look for a fairer field than here! Writing in 1664, Josselyn could say, "in this town are some very rich merchants." Had he written two centuries later he might have said as well, "no town has contributed so much to the business and social preëminence of Boston and New York, as Salem."

We were of necessity, and from the earliest times, a maritime people. Our roll of honor has not been limited to the wars in which we have been involved, in common with the country, though in these we have done our part. But since the day when Roger Conant and his fishing company abandoned their settlement of two years at

Cape Ann, and removed to Naumkeag, in 1626,—since Matthew Cradock, writing from Swithen's Lane, London, Feb. 16th, 1629, advised Gov. Endicott to prepare return cargoes of the products of the colony, "such as fish, two or three hundred firkins of sturgeon, timber, sassafras, sarsaparilla, sumack, silk-grass and beaver," — ever since Hugh Peters, in 1635, "moved the country to raise a stock for fishing," and in 1641 induced the merchants to build a ship of three hundred tons, and in 1647 gave his share of a small barque to the town, commerce and the fisheries have gone hand in hand, the stay and reliance of this colony, and the moving cause of our enterprise and progress in general intelligence and prosperity.

There is not an ocean upon which our seamen have not illustrated the name of Salem, by deeds of daring and generous heroism; there is not an island, nor a sunken rock in our harbor, but has its silent tale of midnight shipwreck, of rich galleons foundered in sight of home, of hardy sailors perishing after a fruitless voyage, amid the terrors of our winter coast.

Our merchants gathered in the fruits of all climates, the wealth of every land. To what thousands has their enterprise given employment and the means of life! What bravery, what hardy vigor—what well-earned wealth has been wrung from perils of sea and storm, of savage tribes and unknown coasts! Nothing less should be said of those who followed the "great sea business of fishing," and if the inventor of salt-fish was commemorated by a statue in the market place at Athens, as one of the benefactors of Greece, nothing less is due from the people of Salem, to those hardy pioneers who built up our fisheries, and made them to be, in 1708, "the chief staple of the country."

In 1677 the First Church kept a fast because the Indians had taken "no less than thirteen ketches of Salem, and captivated the men."

1689, we had sixty fishing ketches.

1698, two ships of eighty and two hundred tons, a barque, three sloops, and twenty ketches, nearly all Salem built.

1721, Collector Blechynden states that he is clearing eighty vessels a year, on an average, from this district.

1775, sixty sail of shipping; fifty fishermen.

1789, ten arrivals from Salem, and one from Beverly, at the Isle of France; from Boston five, from Philadelphia two, and five others.

1805, we have fifty-four ships, eighteen barques, seventy-two brigs, eighty-six schooners. Five ships building, and forty-eight vessels round the Cape.

1806, seventy-three ships, eleven barques, and forty-eight brigs in foreign commerce.

1807, sixty ships, seven barques, forty-two brigs, forty schooners, three sloops in the merchant service; one hundred fishermen and coasters. Total tonnage, 43,570 tons.

Salem had eight hundred men upon the ocean, imperilled by the declaration of war in 1812. In 1815 fifty-seven vessels were registered as of Salem, and five Salem vessels returned from India after the return of peace, while one from all the other ports had completed that voyage. In 1816 forty-two Indiamen had sailed and sixteen returned since the war. In 1821 we had one hundred and twenty-six vessels in foreign commerce, fifty-eight of them in the India trade, and in 1822, one hundred and fifty-nine. In 1833-4 about half our shipping sails from other ports than Salem; yet in 1842 the

tonnage still owned here, was about as large as ever, 41,394 tons. Our interest in the fisheries, which had disappeared, was replaced on the records by thirteen whalers. In 1847 seventy-eight vessels were cleared on foreign voyages. Such is the extraordinary record, almost brilliant enough to redeem the dull monotony of statistics; almost unintelligible to us who are left behind, wondering what the Bethel was built for, and why Charter street and Liberty street were paved with cobble-stones. Cargoes of tea disposed of on Essex street, — several, sometimes, in a week; merchants coming here to buy, from New York and Philadelphia; five Indiamen in a day coming up the harbor; the whole town on tip-toe for the owner's signals; the greetings after a year's voyage; the stories of foreign lands; the unfolding of odd little ventures and curious presents; all these, with the more heroic incidents of shipwreck, piracy and war, make the past of Salem a dramatic picture.

Although her prosperity culminated during the early years of the present century, Salem had large interests on the ocean, which she was not slow to risk, in the revolutionary struggle. She was the first to unfold the old "pine tree" standard of liberty to wondering British eyes, in March, 1775. The first commissioned privateer of the revolution, sailed from this district—the schooner "Hannah" of Beverly. Her papers, signed by Washington, were issued Sept. 3d, 1775, and the schooner "Lee," of Marblehead, took the second papers, issued in October. From this port sailed, Jan. 3d, 1786, the "Grand Turk," the first New England ship—perhaps the first American ship—to double the Cape for Canton. And in June, 1790, was entered at this Custom House, in the famous ship "Astrea," a cargo of tea, the manifest of which,

seven feet long, is still on file, said to have been the first cargo of tea imported in an American bottom. Salem claims also to have first showed the "Stars and Stripes" on the coast of Sumatra and of Jamaica. In 1817 our wealth and culture were represented in the Mediterranean by the "Cleopatra's Barge," a floating palace which excited wonder even at Genoa, for her "beauty, luxury and magnificence." While, in that year, we had fifty-three vessels engaged in the India trade. Even now the tonnage hailing from Salem, because owned here, is very considerable, but more of it may be seen in any of the large ports than in our own harbor. That spirit of enterprise which carried the flag of the country from this ancient harbor into unknown seas; which made the name of Salem familiar wherever trade penetrated or civilization ventured; the name of the Salem merchant a synonym for honor, intelligence and vigor, the world over, has well nigh deserted us. Notable exceptions—distinguished merchants, worthy of the better days—we have; but in obedience to the laws of trade, inexorable as gravitation, which take both buyer and seller to the largest market, our eastern commerce, the glory of the past, has spread its white wings and sailed away forever. Its history alone remains to us. May it soon find a chronicler worthy of so rich a subject!

That Mr. Hawthorne, with two and a quarter centuries of Salem blood in his veins, was not indifferent to facts like these, appears from the opening chapter of his most famous romance, the "Scarlet Letter." Having spoken of our lost records as "worthless scratchings of the pen," he adds, "yet not altogether worthless, perhaps, as materials of local history. Here, no doubt, statistics of the former commerce of Salem might be discovered, and

memorials of her princely merchants — old King Derby, old Billy Gray, old Simon Forrester, and many another magnate in his day, whose powdered head, however, was scarcely in the tomb, before his mountain-pile of wealth began to dwindle." And again he suggests the hope that he might one day be prompted to write a "regular history of Salem." But that subtle genius has passed away and left to others the inviting task. Perhaps no such master of the English tongue survives him. He filled the surveyorship of this port for three years, and was superceded just after the retirement of Gen. Miller, "New England's most distinguished soldier," as he was pleased to call him, in 1849. The room occupied by the great romancer, the desk on which he wrote, his autograph scratched with the thumb-nail under its lid, the stencil-plate with which he put his name on packages, that were to carry it, as he somewhere says, — where the fame of his writings would never penetrate, indeed all the appointments and surroundings, so scrupulously detailed in his wonderful book, are still preserved and examined with interest by tourists. For four years, from 1852 to '56, he was Consul of the United States at Liverpool. Subsequently he resided at Concord, near the "old manse," and other scenes of his earlier inspirations. He had been a measurer of salt and coal in the Boston Custom House for some years, and a resident of Lenox as well as of Concord, but in 1840 he had drifted back to the old family mansion in Union street, and was writing thus in the dreamy solitude of his chamber :

SALEM, October 4.

"Here I sit, in my old, accustomed chamber, where I used to sit in days gone by. Here I have written many tales — many that have been burned to ashes, many that doubtless deserve the same fate. This claims to be called a haunted chamber, for thousands upon thousands

of visions have appeared to me in it; and some few of them have become visible to the world. If ever I should have a biographer he ought to make great mention of this chamber in my memoirs, because so much of my lonely youth was wasted here, and here my mind and character were formed, and here I have been glad and hopeful, and here I have been despondent. And here I sat a long, long time, waiting patiently for the world to know me, and sometimes wondering why it did not know me sooner, or whether it would ever know me at all—at least till I were in my grave.”

Hawthorne died in May, 1864. His ashes rest in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery at Concord. He no longer wonders if the world will ever know him.

The Custom House is an object of interest mainly to admirers of Hawthorne. It is visited from far and wide by curious travellers, who often expect to find it a building of some antiquity. The structure is, however, modern, having been erected by government, in 1818–19. It stands upon land bought for \$5,000, from the heirs of George Crowninshield, who married Mary, a daughter of Richard, and a sister of Elias Hasket Derby. This lot was a portion of the Derby estate, and when sold to the government was the site of the Crowninshield mansion house, a square, two story, wooden building, of about thirty-eight by fifty feet, every way worthy the conspicuous position of the family. Its substantial proportions and elegant appointments, made it compare favorably with the Pickman, Derby, and other family mansions holding the front rank in the architecture of the times. It was finished with heavy pilasters on its water front—stood about sixty feet back from Derby street—and was surmounted with a cupola, upon the top of which stood, with spy-glass at arm's length, scanning the horizon for his returning argosies, a merchant in the antiquated garb of the pre-revolutionary period, the whole elaborately carved in wood. In the rear of the house was a famous

garden, stocked with luxuries for every sense, from a chaise house in the extreme corner of which (burnt about 1840), a broad avenue led to the carriage door at the side of the house. This residence was built by George Crowninshield, the father of Benjamin W. (Secretary of the Navy under Madison), also the father of the wife of Senator Silsbee, and of other children. It was removed, though but sixty or seventy years old, to make way for the present structure.

The lot had been selected May 26th, 1818, from a dozen offered in various localities, upon the judgment of Willard Peele, Joseph Peabody, Stephen White, Robert Stone and John Derby, acting as a committee of merchants, by request of Hon. Nathaniel Silsbee, then a Senator of the United States. John Derby removed his warehouse, on the corner of the wharf opposite, in order to secure a clear view of the water, and stipulated to build no wooden structure in dangerous proximity to the lot. As Orange street at its junction with Derby was but nineteen feet wide, a strip of land seven or eight feet in width was thrown into the street and dedicated to public travel.

The Custom House was built by contract, under the supervision of Perley Putnam and John Saunders, superintendents. The masonry was done by Messrs. William Roberts, Ebenezer Slocum, and Peirce L. Wiggin. The carpentry by Joseph Edwards and David Lord. And their work enjoyed the rare distinction of being commended, Aug. 24th, 1819, in a report to government, made by Joseph Story, Benjamin W. Crowninshield, Nathaniel Silsbee, Willard Peele, and Joseph Peabody, under whose daily view it had progressed, as "built of the best materials, in a faithful and workmanlike manner,

and for its size and accommodations, with uncommon economy and cheapness."

The plan of the work they pronounce judicious. It was substantially that originally proposed, having in view the furnishing of a commodious warehouse, rather than of accommodations for officers of the revenue. Originally the plan contemplated a hipped-roof without slates, and no cupola. The broad steps in front, a marked feature of the work as it stands, were not in this plan, but instead of these, two winding flights of steps approached the main entrance on either hand, while four handsome pillars, rising to the entire height of the front, supported a gable in the angle of which the National emblem, a carved eagle and shield, were conspicuously displayed. But considerations of economy led to the modification of this design.

Lumber was brought from Maine, expressly for the purpose, containing boards, which may be seen in the wainscoting, of the very unusual width of twenty-six inches in the clear. The stones used for underpinning were of the native granite of this region, of the common gray hue, and were blasted out of bowlders and ledges found in the pastures of Danvers. The slate-tiles, which are of rare size and thickness, were brought from Wales for this work, and the strangely-colored flag-stones in front of the building were placed there at a later period, being brought from Potsdam, New York, in 1854. From a cupola above the building may be had a comprehensive view of the city, harbor, shores and islands. Up to the present time this substantial work has cost the Treasury but \$35,418 24.

Before the erection of this Custom House, and during the palmy days of Salem commerce, there was no gov-

ernment building provided for the accommodation of officers of the revenue. Salem has been an established port of entry at least since 1658. Felt, with that grim humor in which he says of officers of the customs: "these must have existed under some form from the beginning," records, May 19, 1658, "the farmers of the Custom House are to have an abatement." In 1663, Hilliard Veren was Collector of the Port; and in 1683, Marblehead, Beverly, Gloucester, Ipswich, Rowley, Newbury, and Salisbury are annexed as members to the Port of Salem, by order of the Court of Assistants, and it is decreed that this Port and Boston shall be the lawful ports in this colony where "all ships and other vessels shall lade, or unlade, any of the plantations, enumerated goods, or other goods, from foreign ports, and nowhere else, on penalty of the confiscation of such ship or vessel, with her goods and tackle, as shall lade or unlade elsewhere."

Until 1819 the customs officers of the Royal, Colonial and Federal revenue, were quartered from time to time in various parts of the town. At an early period commerce seems to have centered about Creek street and the locality of the present Eastern Railroad Station. This is the supposed location of the "Port House on the South river," mentioned in an order of the Quarterly Court in 1636. All the "cannowes of the south Syde, are to be brought before the Port House att the same time to be viewed by surveiors," who would "sett their mark" upon such as they "did allowe of." These "cannowes" were dug-outs made of "whole pine trees about two foot and a half over and 20 foot long." They were used for transporting passengers to North and South Salem, before the days of bridges, and in them they sometimes went fowl-

ing "two leagues to sea." There was another port house on North river, and much business was done in former years on that side of the town, as appears from the fact that the schooner "Benjamin," lying at North Bridge, was advertising in September, 1785, for freight for the Cape of Good Hope. But the port houses may have had no direct connection with foreign commerce.

For thirty-four years the Custom House was in a building on the corner of Gedney Court, erected in 1645, and known as the French house, having been tenanted by French families. The business of customs officers was often transacted at their homes. Thus the Collector's office was now at Neck gate, now near the First Church and again at the corner of North street. And with rotations in office, and the caprices of landlords, the ship-master on leaving port knew not where he might find the Custom House at his return. In 1789 it was on the site of the First National Bank in Central street. Major Hiller was then Collector. In 1805 it was removed, under Col. Lee, to the opposite side of the street, where a carved eagle and shield, lately restored, still marks the spot. In 1807 it was in Essex street for a time, opposite Joseph Peabody's house; in 1811 it was on the corner of Essex and Newbury streets, and in 1813 in the Central building again, where Col. Lee resided, and whence, in 1819 it was removed to the government building erected for the purpose at the head of Derby wharf.

In the long list of officers who have sat at the receipt of customs at this ancient port occur many names familiar in our mouths as household words, and honorably borne by their representatives of the present day. We must refer the student to "Felt's Annals of Salem," for

information touching most of them, and content ourselves with recalling but a few.

The names of Veren, Bowditch, Brown and Lynde are constantly conspicuous in Salem annals. Jonathan Pue, now immortalized in the "Scarlet Letter," became "searcher and surveyor" in 1752, and died suddenly in office, March 24th, 1760. A century before, in 1667, William Hathorn, the lineal ancestor of Nathaniel Hawthorne, Surveyor Pue's famous successor, was designated to collect a tonnage tax on foreign vessels measuring above 20 tons, of one half-pound of powder for each ton. In 1734, William Fairfax, whose name was afterwards pleasantly associated with that of Washington, left the Collectorship of this port and removed to Virginia, and it was upon petition of James Cockle, Collector of Salem, for a warrant to search for smuggled molasses, heard at the old State House in Boston, February, 1761, that James Otis made his immortal plea against writs of assistance.

SINCE THE REVOLUTION THE COLLECTORSHIP HAS BEEN
FILLED AS FOLLOWS :—

INCUMBENT.	BY WHOM COMMISSIONED.	WHEN.
Warwick Palfray,	General Court,	1776.
Major Joseph Hiller,	General Court, and again by } Geo. Washington,	1784.
Col. Wm. R. Lee,	Thomas Jefferson,	1802.
Gen. James Miller,	James Munroe,	1825.
Ephraim F. Miller,	James K. Polk,	1849.
William B. Pike,	Franklin Peirce,	1857.
Willard P. Phillips,	Abraham Lincoln,	1861.
Robert S. Rantoul,	Abraham Lincoln,	1865.
Chas. Warwick Palfray,	Ulysses S. Grant,	1869.

Warwick Palfray was Deputy, or Representative from Salem in General Court for the year 1776, with Timothy

Pickering—a connection by marriage—and others. In 1774–5, he was a member of the Committee of Safety and Correspondence. He was born in Salem, October, 1715, left the Collectorship in 1783, and died at the age of eighty-two, October 10th, 1797. He was a successful merchant, and left a large estate, upon which he had resided, in the neighborhood of Derby street and Long (now Union) wharf. Palfray Court perpetuates his name and fixes the locality. He lies buried in the Charter street ground, and his great-great grandson, the present Collector, has a Latin Grammar used by him at the Salem Latin School, in 1724, under Master John Nutting, who, with several of his pupils, whose signatures, in school-boy hand, are found in this book, were afterwards officers of the revenue here. It is pleasing to find the loyalty of Salem boys to the "Union Jack," and to the maritime habits of their fathers, cropping out in pen-and-ink sketches of old fashioned craft, with the British flag at peak, scribbled over the covers and blank leaves of this old grammar. GEORGE I. was King in New England, as in Old, and to no liege of his, more fitly than to the sons of Salem, might he have pronounced those words which go singing like round-shot through walls of oak :

Ye mariners of England,
 That guard our native seas,
 Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,
 The battle and the breeze.
 Your glorious standard launch again,
 To match another foe,
 And sweep through the deep,
 While the stormy winds do blow !
 Where the battle rages loud and long,
 And the stormy winds do blow !

The "Meteor flag of England" was their flag as well as his. Under it they had gone to victory ; under it they had

found protection ; under it met glorious death. Half a century had yet to elapse before an independent nationality was dreamed of ; before school-boy patriotism was trying its pencil on the stars and stripes. Yet, already to the boys of Salem, if to anybody, might the stirring lines be sung :

The spirits of your fathers
Shall start from every wave,
For the deck, it was their field of fame,
And Ocean was their grave !

Major Hiller, first Collector under the Federal Constitution was a Revolutionary officer, born in Boston in 1748. He led a uniformed company from Salem, on the day of the Lexington fight. The uniform of this company was quite elaborate, and fully vindicates the truthfulness of Col. Trumbull's painting. It consisted of a green coat, white waist-coat and breeches, black gaiters, cocked hat with three black feathers, and ruffles.

Major Hiller has been proved to be the first American by birth who espoused the doctrines of Swedenborg. He built and long occupied the house of William Ives, Esq., on Essex street. He was elected Master of the 25th, or Essex Lodge of Masons in 1780, and in 1781 commanded a company of volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition. Before the war he was a jeweller. He enjoyed the confidence of Washington and having been appointed by the colony, and commissioned by Gov. Hancock to collect customs revenues, under the confederacy, was retained and re-commissioned by Washington, Aug. 5th, 1789, after the establishment of the Federal Constitution. Massachusetts had already, in 1783, voted part of her revenue collected from duties on imports to the confederacy to aid in the extinguishment of the war debt.

A portrait, presented by descendants of Major Hiller, hangs in the Collector's office, and a beautifully cut agate seal bearing the head of Washington, which he procured from England at a cost of £40 sterling (now in possession of William S. Cleveland, Esq., his grandson), attests his admiration for the great patriot and soldier.

He married Margaret Cleveland and died at Lancaster, Massachusetts, in 1814, having held the office until after the accession of Jefferson. He is described as a "staunch patriot, amiable, friendly and benevolent."

The supercedure of Major Hiller is thus chronicled in the "Salem Gazette," of August 17th, 1802, and we see how far, in those bitter days, official courtesy prevailed over the bitterness of party strife.

"On Thursday evening last, Major Hiller received from the Treasury Department a letter of dismissal from the office of Collector of the District of Salem and Beverly,—an office which had been bestowed upon him by the great Washington at the commencement of the present government,—and the next day Col. Lee succeeded him in his duties. Major Hiller was an able and a faithful officer, and the government could not have had the shadow of a just complaint against him. At the same time that his dismissal excites universal regret in the District, there appears to be a general disposition to render the situation of Col. Lee agreeable, and it is much to the honor of Major Hiller, that in delivering over the office to his successor, he has done everything in his power to facilitate his entrance upon its duties."

Col. Wm. Raymond Lee was a native of Manchester, in this County, who removed in early life to Marblehead and became a distinguished merchant there before the Revolution. Upon the event of war he took up arms and left Marblehead as senior captain in the 14th Provincial, afterwards the 21st Continental, Regiment. This famous Regiment, of which he became Major before he joined the army at Cambridge, June 19th, 1775, and finally Colonel, was commanded by Col. John Glover,

and was also known as the "Marine" and the "Amphibious" Regiment, and when Col. Glover was made General and commanded a brigade, Lee became his Brigade Major. Stationed at Beverly from the autumn of 1775 until July, 1776, these sons of Marblehead, six hundred and twenty-six strong, all but thirteen of them from Marblehead and these from Danvers, rendered inestimable service in equipping and manning the first cruisers of the war. They marched to New York in season to ferry Washington and his retreating army across the East river from Long Island, under cover of a fog on the night of Aug. 28th, 1776, when they were within hearing distance of the enemy's works.

This desperate but successful undertaking was followed by another no less critical in the passage of the Delaware, Dec. 25, 1776, on the eve of the victory of Trenton. Jan. 1st, 1777, Lee was made Colonel "for gallant conduct at the crossing of the Delaware and at the battle of Trenton." This commission, with his commission as Major, signed by John Hancock, President Continental Congress, — his orderly book and a roster of the regiment are in the hands of his grandson, Gen. Wm. Raymond Lee, a distinguished officer in the war of the Rebellion. The next spring Col. Glover received a Brigadier's commission and upon the recommendation of Congress, conveyed in a resolve, Col. Lee was offered by Washington, who knew him for "an active, spirited man, a good disciplinarian," the position of Adjutant General of the American Army, which he declined. In August, 1778, Col. Lee had a command under Lafayette at Newport, Rhode Island, and he served throughout the war with distinction and honor. After the capture of Burgoyne, Col. Lee had command of the garrison at Cam-

A portrait, presented by despatches in the Collector's office, seal bearing the head of Washington from England at a cost of £1000. William S. Cleveland attests his admiration for the

He married Margaret Cleveland, Massachusetts, in 1814, having the accession of Jefferson as "staunch patriot, amiable, and

The supercedure of Major the "Salem Gazette," of Andover how far, in those bitter days over the bitterness of party

"On Thursday evening last, Major Hiller received from the War Department a letter of dismissal from the District of Salem and Beverly, upon him by the great Washington government,—and the next day he resumed his duties. Major Hiller was an able officer and the government could not have had the better of him. At the same time that his dismissal from the District, there appears to be a change of situation of Col. Lee agreeable, and Major Hiller, that in delivering over the duties of the District everything in his power to facilitate

Col. Wm. Raymond Lee was born in this County, who removed to New York and became a distinguished officer in the Revolution. Upon the event of the war he returned to his native place and left Marblehead as senior Major. He was afterwards the 21st Colonel of the famous Regiment, of which he was the first, joined the army at Cambridge and finally Colonel, was commander

umple, N. H. It was to this town, added, that he retired on leaving Salem in July 4th, 1851, he was struck with a few days later, at his beautiful hill-side. He seems to have been as fearless. The story of the war is a crowness, while his letters are but the actual yearning for the fireside and the

the sanguinary battle of Niagara, also water or Lundy's Lane, has been more not more extraordinary than his bearing at Chippewa, which fixed the reputation of brilliant sortie from Fort Erie, where he led blasted in an hour the enemy's labor of even than the impetuous charge at Brownsville war, which sent the wounded Tecumseh forward, and drove his British allies pell-mell. This was in August, 1812, before the surrender of Hull in which he was included, equally compromised. In this action he commanded six hundred men, being at the time Lt. Col. Infantry, and was opposed by twice that number of Indians. Once he was unhorsed and escaped the scalping-knife. But he came off without loss of a man by capture, while one in seven of his force was either killed or wounded.

gave him his first commission as Major in the army in 1808, the highest commission in the army and to a citizen of New Hampshire. He left at once for the camp. He was with Gov. Harbottle throughout his famous Western campaign of 1811, and detained from the battle of Tippecanoe, by

bridge, where Burgoyne's prisoners were confined. Gen. Burgoyne spoke in flattering terms, in his home despatches, of the character of Col. Lee and his deportment towards his charge. So did the Baroness Riesel, wife of one of the captured officers, in her published journal.

He was appointed Collector by Jefferson in 1802, and died in office at the age of eighty, Oct. 26th, 1824. He was a gentleman of dignified address, and maintained to the last, the stately bearing and manner of what is known to us as the "old school." He was held in general esteem as a brave, skilful and accomplished soldier, an upright merchant, a patriotic citizen.

Gen. James Miller came to the office of Collector, February, 1825, ripe in years and in civic and military honors. He had just been elected to Congress by his native State of New Hampshire. He had quit the army in 1819 to be appointed first Governor of Arkansas Territory, and his health became so much impaired in the discharge of that arduous office that he was inclined to prefer the Collectorship to the severer duties of a seat in the House of Representatives. He was born at Peterboro', N. H., in 1776, and, like Scott, Cass, Ripley and other distinguished soldiers, was bred to the law. Born with the Revolution, and deriving from both his parents that Scotch-Irish blood which made Jackson and scores of others great in American annals, he acquired the rudiments of military knowledge in a New Hampshire district school, by shouldering his wooden gun, under the old Revolutionary drill-sergeant, for some time employed there as master. The qualities which made him conspicuous and successful are well exhibited in some extracts from his private correspondence which appear in

the History of Temple, N. H. It was to this town, adjoining Peterboro', that he retired on leaving Salem in 1849, and here, July 4th, 1851, he was struck with paralysis and died a few days later, at his beautiful farm upon the hill-side. He seems to have been as tender as he was fearless. The story of the war is a history of his prowess, while his letters are but the record of a perpetual yearning for the fireside and the joys of home.

If his part in the sanguinary battle of Niagara, also known as Bridgewater or Lundy's Lane, has been more famous, it was not more extraordinary than his bearing at the battle of Chippewa, which fixed the reputation of Scott, at the brilliant sortie from Fort Erie, where he led a brigade, and blasted in an hour the enemy's labor of fifty days; or even than the impetuous charge at Brownstown early in the war, which sent the wounded Tecumseh whirling westward, and drove his British allies pell-mell into Lake Erie. This was in August, 1812, before the disastrous surrender of Hull in which he was included, but not personally compromised. In this action he commanded but six hundred men, being at the time Lt. Col. of the 4th Infantry, and was opposed by twice that number of whites and Indians. Once he was unhorsed and narrowly escaped the scalping-knife. But he came off without the loss of a man by capture, while one in seven of his whole force was either killed or wounded.

Jefferson gave him his first commission as Major in the 4th Infantry in 1808, the highest commission in the army then granted to a citizen of New Hampshire. He left the courts at once for the camp. He was with Gov. Harrison throughout his famous Western campaign of 1811, only being detained from the battle of Tippecanoe, by

the fever which prostrated so many of our men. Though left behind he rendered a signal service. He sent up the Wabash river a boat laden with stores and supplies for the wounded, but for which timely relief the intense sufferings of our men would soon have become intolerable. Early next spring, leaving Capt. Zachary Taylor to succeed him in command at Fort Harrison, he marched to Detroit and soon had the honor of planting, with his own hand, the first American flag, his regimental colors, on the "pleasant banks of Detroit river, in King George's Province of Upper Canada," and in a reconnoissance a little later, of drawing, on British soil, the first blood of the war. Then followed Brownstown, Chippewa and Lundy's Lane, and from the last dates his national fame and his Brigadier's commission.

The tourist at Niagara does not fail to visit the field of Bridgewater or Lundy's Lane. The battle fought there lacks no element of romantic interest. It was fought by moonlight, and the roar of its artillery mingled with the dim of the mighty cataract half a league away. It was, said many Revolutionary veterans, the best contested and most sanguinary battle, for its numbers, then fought on this continent. Major General Brown, in command, was disabled; Scott, of the first Brigade was disabled, and not only his aid, Worth, and his Major of Brigade, Smith, but every commander of battalion also. One-third of the American force engaged was disabled. Amidst carnage like this, as though it were to show again how fortune favors the brave, it was Col. Miller's lot to put determination to the highest proof in an achievement of which a captured British officer who had served in Spain said, "it surpassed anything in the Peninsular Campaign except the storming of St. Sebastian."

The fight began at seven o'clock on the evening of July 25th. At about ten o'clock it was plain that a certain hill, whose frowning crest bristled with artillery, was the key to victory. Cannon commanded every approach, and British gunners, with slow-match and port-fires lighted, swarmed the height like fire-flies, while burnished brass and steel flashed in the moonlight. The case was desperate. At this juncture Col. Miller was called on to storm the work. Said Gen. Brown afterward, "my dear fellow, my heart ached for you when I gave that order, but I knew it was the only thing that would save us." "I'll try, sir!" was Miller's reply, and, as he says, with his regiment, reduced to less than three hundred men, he at once obeyed the order. Two regiments, successively ordered to his support, quailed and turned back. "Col. Miller," says the official record, "without regard to this occurrence, advanced steadily and carried the height." "Not one man at the cannon," says the hero in a letter to his wife, "was left to put fire to them." "British officers, whom we have prisoners, say it was the most desperate thing they ever saw or heard of." "I do not intend it shall ever be said of you, 'there goes the wife, or the widow, of a coward.'"

The memorable words, "I'LL TRY, SIR!" were at once embossed upon the buttons of his shattered regiment, which was presented with a captured gun, an elegant brass six-pounder, for distinguished gallantry. On the following November, Congress voted him the thanks of the country in a gold medal, bearing the General's likeness, his famous words, and the names of Chippewa, Niagara and Fort Erie. He was also presented with a sword by the State of New York and hailed by Gov. Tompkins, in a laudatory address, as the protector of her

frontier. Thus honored and beloved, he sleeps peacefully in the beautiful cemetery at Harmony Grove.

"Go! Soldier, to your honored rest,
Your truth and valor bearing;
The bravest are the tenderest,
The loving are the daring."

The past at least is secure. But what of to-day? Neither population nor valuation were ever greater, though both are tending towards other industries than commerce. But while our packets ply to New York, and our steam-tug puffs and screams about the harbor; while marine railways are busy and ship-yards launch bigger merchantmen than ever; while coal comes at the rate of one hundred and thirty thousand tons in upwards of four hundred colliers, yearly, and our boarding officers report more than fifteen hundred annual arrivals; while our fishing fleets go forth, twenty-five from Salem, and twenty-five from Beverly, and our whalers still crimson the waters of the Indian Ocean and the North Pacific; while we turn over from one hundred to one hundred and twenty-five thousand dollars per year to the Federal Treasury from impost duties, and enter a large fraction of the dates, gums, spices, ivory, ebony, sheep skins and goat skins brought into the country, not to omit what has almost become our specialty of late, — the delicious Arabian coffee, the aromatic berry of Mocha, — it is no time yet to despair of this most ancient sea-port of the United States of America.

SALEM, June, 1869.

DIARY OF REV. JOSEPH GREEN, OF SALEM VILLAGE.

COMMUNICATED BY SAMUEL P. FOWLER.

Concluded from Vol. viii, pp. 174 and 224.

1706. Jan. 24. Pubb. .Thanksgiving for victory.
Brave weather.

25. Very cold. Visited 3 sick chambers.

27. *Sabbath*. Great snow.

29. Great snow at night.

30. Storm of snow as terrible as ever.

31. Clear. Making paths. Snow very deep.

Feb. 12. Some wood sledded to ye water's side.

March 4. Curious weather. Frog's sing. Visited
several sick.

16. Fair ; cold. I have been married 7 years this day.

April 1. We stilled sider lees.

5. I went to ye chh. meeting at Tho. Flint's. We
gardened.

May 16. I went to Salem, and Mr. Noyes, Mr.
Cheever, Mr. Gerrish and Mr. Blowers, spent ye day in
praying with Mr. Higginson.

21. General training at Salem. I met ye Governor at
Lyford's, and dined with him. Great rain ; I came home
wet.

June 2. *Sab. sacra* ; full assembly. Contributed for
ye poor people at St. Christopher's.

10. I went to Cambridge to see my mother. We set
cabbages.

12. My father Gerrish preached my lecture. Several of the Salem gentry at our house. Very hot.

20. Sister Nanna came here ; made conserved roses.

24. Began to mow.

27. Two men mowing. Four teams carting wood. Very hot.

July 3. I carried my mother to Charlestown, and then to commencement. The Indians at night stormed a garrison at Dunstable, and killed four men. Holyoke Putnam was one.

Aug. 4. *Sab.* sacrament ; more than 100 communicants.

5. Mowing second crop.

7. My lecture. Several Salemites here. I at study. I killed pigeons.

27. I went to Salem with my wife, to ministers meeting. Eight ministers there.

Sept. 11. I went with Bett. to Salem lecture. . Mr. Mather preached. Dined at Major Sewall's.

25. Gathered my winter apples.

Oct. 10. Ben and Dick went to Salem launching.

17. Public Thanksgiving. Cold.

25. Sider came in. Made $8\frac{1}{2}$ barrels.

Nov. 24. *Sab.* Full assembly. I propound a contribution for B. Williams.

Dec. 17. I went to Wenham and bought a saddle of my father (Gerrish), for which I owe him 45 shil.

1707. Jan. 7. Deacons reckoned with ye inhabitants.

10. Curious weather. We have had little winter.

29. I went to Salem lecture. Dined at Maj. Sewall's.

Feb. 9. *Sab.* Thunder and lightning before day. The tailor here at work.

11. I went to ministers meeting at Salem, and lodged.

We all advised Mr. Symes not to leave Boxford at present.

12. I went to Salem and preached the lecture on the 13th of Josh. 34 verse. News of six Indians killed and taken at ye eastward by our army.

19. I went to Salem and shewed Judah Porter's papers to Mr. Noyes.

26. I went to Salem lecture. Ye ministers gave me advice about Sam'l Porter's wife. Carried some yarn.

March 6. Curious weather. Several persons met at my house to conclude about ye meeting house with ye carpenters, and came to a good issue.

18. Warm weather. I at study. Edward sick.

20. Nedde very ill. I went to Dr. Hale and Wenham.

April 1. Setting my books to rights. Turned ye entry door.

3. We were gardening.

9. Sam'l Goodale making our clock case.

25. Mr. Putnam whited our house. I at home. I went with my wife to New Meadows.*

May 6. Very busy finishing clock case.

9. Coloured our clock case.

11. *Sab.* a. g. d. 3 baptised. My horse ran away. I went to John Putnam's to seek my horse.

23. I went with my wife to Wenham. They kept ye afternoon for our friends at Port Royal. My father (Gerish) began, I preached, and Mr. Rogers concluded.

27. I went through Reading, Woburn, Cambridge farms, and found my horse. Cost 4 shil.

29. Ministers spent three or four hours in prayer, at Mr. Weld's, for rain, and especially for the army.

* Topsfield.

June 10. I sent Stephen to town for news.

16. News of Capt. Putnam having come to Marblehead.

17. Our country in great confusion. Some for the army, others against it. I went to Boston to ye Governor to release Benj. Putnam.

July 1. I went to Boston. Mr. Stoddard preached, 1 Micah., 5.

9. I kept my lecture as a day of fast. I began, and my father Gerrish preached from 34 Exodus, 9th v. Mr. Rogers began afternoon, and Mr. Blowers preached.

27. *Sab.* I indisposed, &c., my spirits exhausted.

Aug. 18. I killed pigeons.

19. Killed pigeons.

23. Mr. Corwin came to our house, and we killed pigeons.

24. *Sab.* Mr. Corwin preached for me all day.

31. *Sab.* I preached against profaneing ye Sabbath.

Sept. 21. *Sab.* 7 baptised. Discoursed Capt. Putnam at night.

Oct. 4. Very hot weather. Jos. Hutchinson carted 6 bbls. syder for me to Salem.

7. I went to Boston with my wife. Laid out 5£ 12s.

14. I visited my neighbors about business.

Oct. 22. Began to make Cyder at Mr. Walcuts.

23. Sent 8 barl. Cyder to Col. Higginson.

24. Sent 8 barl. to Col. Higginson & David Richardson.

25. Sent 4 barl. to Salem.

Nov. 3d. Cool. Sarah G. came to spin.

11. Snow.

12. Sloppy.

18. Made hedges in yard.

22. I at study. A webb came home, 25 yards.

23. *Sab.* I spake to ye people to come sooner (to meeting).

28. I sold 8 cords wood at 7 shil. pr cord.

Dec. 11. Public Thanksgiving. Good weather.

26. Cold. I signed a petition for Mr. Dudley to ye Queen.

29. Cold. I visited ye sick. In ye morning ye Deacons came with ye money contributed for ye poor on Thanksgiving day; ye total was 3£ 7s. 7d. We reserved 20 shil., and order to Widow Shelden, 18 shil.; to B. Stacy, 10 shil.; to Wyatt, 6 shil. & 6d.; to H. Case, 5 shil.; to Widow Richards, 5 shil.; to Wm. Good, 3 shil. 1d.

1708. Jan. 12. Cold. Reckoned with ye Deacons & Inhabitants.

14. Visited old Capt. N. Prentice, Cambridge. Was at the installment of ye President, Mr. Leverett. I was very ill with a cold, and pain in my bones.

26. Curious morning. I went with my wife to Wenham and found at our house when we came back ten Salemites, viz:—Aunt Gerrish, cousin Kitchen, Hide, Gardner and wife, Capt. Tom and wife, — Kitchen & two boys; they went home in the rain after 6.

Feb. 9. I visited John Deal's wife.*

*I think we may with confidence believe that the frequent interchange of visits for several years, between Mr. Green and John Dale's wife, was for consultation with her minister in regard to certain morbid feelings in her religious views. Many persons in those days were in the constant habit of judging of their spiritual condition by the degree of their emotional feelings, the disturbance of which, by bodily disease, was at once attributed to satanic influence. Hence we notice in some of the depositions given at the witch trials at Salem village, in 1692, that the persons whose minds were in this morbid condition,

March 11. My lectures ; full assembly ; few strangers. I spake to several about building a school house and determined to do it, &c.*

18. I rode to ye neighbours about a school house and find them generally willing to help. I went to Wenham, P. M. Bad riding as ever was.

22. Meeting of the Inhabitants. I spake with several about building a school house. I went into ye Town Meeting and said to this effect : Neighbours, I am about building a School House for the good education of our children, and have spoken to several of the neighbours who are willing to help it forward, so that I hope we shall quickly finish it, and I speak of it here that so every one that can have any benefit, may have opportunity for so good a service. Some replied that it was a new thing to them, and they desired to know where it should stand, and what the design of it was. To them I answered that Deacon Ingersoll would give land for it to stand on, at the upper end of the Training field, and that I designed to have a good school master to teach their children to

imagined that the want of their usual freedom in their devotions was in consequence of the influence exercised upon them by malignant witches, or Satan himself. John Dale's wife supposed herself in this sad condition, and Mr. Green believing she was "under temptation," and that he could afford relief, visited her on the 22d of February, 1712, and spent three hours in prayer by way of exorcism. This supposed case of diabolical temptation is, we think, the last that occurred in Salem village.

*The school house erected on the Training Field, now known as the Common, in Danvers Centre, was the first in Danvers. The school in this house was taught by Daniel Andrew and Mrs. Deland. Andrew boarded with Mr. Green, and was called by him Sir Andrew, and the female teacher was known as Dame Deland. Mr. Green's impatience would not permit him to wait for the building of the school house, for we notice that in three weeks from this time he had hired a school room, engaged a teacher, and sent his boys to school.

read and write and cypher and every thing that is good. Many commended the design and none objected against it.

25. Began to get timber for school house.

29. I went to Salem and bought an Indian for 32£; went to Wenham and got hay.

30. I went to Salem and brought home Flora in a cart. I paid 20£ and gave bond for 10£ and promised 2£ if she lives a month.*

31. Flora very sick.

April 1. Great rain. My catechising 9 boys. A meeting about a school; few came. Flora sick.

3. Cold wind. I at study. Flora took physick. Mrs. Giles went home, I gave her 5 shil. Capt. Dean and his wife and sister came here to see our Flora. She is better.

7. I went and agreed with Mrs. Deland to keep school.

8. I agreed with James Holten for a room for ye school, &c.

*The ministers of Salem village held slaves in their service for many years. Titus, a slave of Rev. Peter Clark survived his master and was distinguished for his shrewdness and wit. His dormitory was in the garret over Mr. Clark's study. In the return of appraisal of the personal property of his deceased master, we find the following picture of unconscious wrong doing which we cannot fail to notice, while at the same time we smile at the thought of a man being appraised at his market value, with the surrounding rubbish in his garret.

IN THE GARRET OVER THE STUDY CHAMBER.

	£.	s.	d.
To a Barley Fan,		6	0
To a Riddling Sive,		2	8
To a Flax Comb,	1	0	0
To a Corn Tub,		5	0
To a Chest of old Iron,		10	0
To 4 Spinning wheels & Clock Reel,		14	0
To an Old Cradle & Bread Trough,		4	0
To a Cooper's jointer and Stock,		3	0
To 17 Old Chairs — Refus,		17	0
To a Negro man named Titus,	40	0	0
	£44	1	8

13. We brewed 3 barrels (beer). I received news of ye death of my sister Bethah Hicks. Jos. and John went to school.

26. I went to Boxford. Visited Mr. Capen.

16. *Sab.* Curious weather. Full assembly. My horse ran away.

18. Training. I heard of my horse.

19. Rain. I went after my horse to Redding, Woburn, Mistick and found him at Cambridge farms. Came home weary.

June 14. Our school house raised.

19. I at study. The worms destroy ye fields.

23. I went to ye fast at Beverly on ye account of ye worms. Mr. Noyes began. Mr. Blowers preached. Mr. Gerrish began in ye 'afternoon and I preached and concluded.

24. The worms abated.

28. Underpinned ye school house.

30. I went with my wife to Salem Lecture, dined with ye Judges of Superior Court.

July 29. I went with B. Putnam to Reading to Deacon Fitches, to spend ye day in prayer for him, he being almost blind, and old Mr. Weston quite blind, and other disconsolate deaf, &c. Mr. Pierpoint began, I prayed, Dea. Fitch, Landlord Putnam and Dea. Bancroft then sung 146 Psalm and I concluded with a short prayer & a blessing.

Aug. 11. Very hot. Our soldiers troop and foot went out to Haverhill &c, ye Government having intelligence of 700 French and Indians come over the Lakes.

15. *Sab.* Thin assembly, because our men are gone.

17. I killed 3 dozen pigeons.

20. I killed 18 pigeons at one shot.

23. I killed 3 dozen pigeons, 10 doz. in all this year.

27. Hot. I at study. John D's wife here and G. Martin.

29. *Sab.* Ye Indians surprised Haverhill. I went: see my Journal of that voyage.

30. I travelled in pursuit of the enemy and returned to Haverhill very dull.

31. I was bearer to Mrs. Roff (Rolfe). Came home at midnight.

Sept. 5. Our scattered soldiers mostly at home.

16. I was busy preparing work for school house.

17. Masons at work about ye school house. I got ye mantle tree.

19. *Sab.* I admonished for drunkenness.

20. I was hurrying about ye school house.

26. *Sab.* At noon we heard news of 300 Indians having besett Haverhill. I went and we found there was but 20 or 30 seen. No hurt done.

27. I walked with Major Turner & twenty men to several Garrissons in Haverhill about 8 miles and dined at Mr. White's and then I visited Mrs. Symes and came home.

28. Gathered acorns.

Oct. 23. I went with Major Sewall & Capt. Putnam to Haverhill.

24. *Sab.* I preached at Haverhill, dined at Mrs. Wainwright's in Mr. Roffs (Rolf's) house, lodged at Deacon White's.

Nov. 1. I lent my horse to Capt. G. to troop tomorrow.

2. Training here. I dined with Capt. Putnam.

14. *Sab.* Curious weather. Spake to ye people to come sooner.

Dec. 9. Old Mr. Higginson died. Anno Etat 93.*

14. Very cold. I went to Salem was bearer to Mr. Higginson.

20. Some talk of my leaving ye place for want of wood.

21. Cloudy, snow & rain all night. Wood came.

1709. Jan. 4. A meeting of ye Inhabitants. Voted me 8£ yearly to be added to my salary for me to provide myself wood.

7. The Inhabitants reckoned with ye Deacons.

23. *Sab.* Cold. Mrs. J. Putnam fell & hurt her.

Feb. 4. Chh. Meeting at ye Meeting House. Ye Deacons divided ye contributions that was made for ye poor on ye last Thanksgiving day. Ye whole was 2£. 13 shil. thus distributed. Widow Sheldon 10 shil. Wm. Good 8 shil. Thos. Pierce 6 shil. George Wyatt 6 shill. Jos. Carrel 6 shil. Sam. Rea 5 shil. There was some demure about Carrel and Rea, but Deacon Ingersoll urged for Carrel and Deacon Putnam for Rea.

7. Killed a calf and gave most of it to our Salem friends.

March 4. Chh. Meeting. I acquainted ye Church with the intemperate drinking of Jno. Martin and his wife.

12. I went to Salem was bearer to old Mrs. Higginson.†

April 1. Men at work. John Putnam 3d house burnt.

17. *Sab.* I began to reprove.

20. Salem Lecture, turned into a fast to seek direction about calling another minister. Mr. Blower began. I preached from Matt. 9, 37 & 38 v. and concluded.

* Rev. John Higginson, at the time of his death, was ninety-two years, four months and three days old.

† Rev. John Higginson's second wife Mary ———

P. M. Mr. Gerrish began, Mr. Noyes preached 2d Timo. 2 chap. 2 verse and concluded. Came home with wife.

May 1. I went to Wills Hill to visit sick.

12. Curious weather. Much talk about Canada.

June 2. Flora ill. 10 men at work. Mr. Pierpont died.

6. I went to Mr. Pierpont's funeral. Ye bearers Mr. Leverett, Mr. Brattle, Wadsworth, Coleman, Gerrish, and Fox. There was a general lamentation. He was a man of Great worth.

9. Hot. I had men at work. A terrible storm of hail, thunder and rain.

13. Boxford men here.

14. Boxford men here to acquaint that ye ordination of Mr. Rogers was put by.

15. I at Salem lecture. Ye ministers advised the three Boxford men to be quiet and leave their cause with God.

16. A Reading man here to desire me to help them at a Fast next Wednesday.

18. I at study. Boxford men here.

22. I went to Reading. Mr. Parsons of Malden prayed, and I preached 2 Sam., 1st & 26, and concluded A. M. Mr. Cotton Mather discoursed P. M., 2 Rev., 19th. I came home well.

28. I went with ye two deacons & Landlord Putnam to Boxford to keep a Fast and found them much unprepared. Mr. Rogers began, and I preached from 13 John, 7 verse, & concluded P. M. Mr. Symes began, and Mr. Barnard preached 2 Chron., 15 chap., 2 verse, & concluded. The Church stayed and sent three men to thank us, and to desire our advice. We advised that they should not agree upon an ordination until they knew that ye neighboring ministers approved Mr. Payson, and that

ye Church would conclude nothing without Mr. Payson's kind approbation. We advised Mr. Rogers to repair to ye ministers either at Salem, or Ipswich for direction in order to his settlement. We came home in the rain. Cold.

July 3. *Sabb. sacra.* Very full assembly. 107 communicants.

Aug. 8. Catching pigeons.

12. Three doz. & 6 pigeons.

Sept. 27. I was busy writing deeds, &c.

Oct. 19. Storm. I went to Boxford to ye ordination of Mr. Rogers. I began, Mr. Rogers preached and prayed. Mr. Payson gave ye charge. Mr. Capen gave ye righthand of fellowship. Mr. Barnard concluded. Sang 90th Psalm. I came home late.

Dec. 2. Chh. meeting. Ye Church voted to choose another Deacon, at ye desire of Deacon Ingersoll, who is old and past service. Paid ye school dame.

30. Chh. meeting. Benj. Putnam chosen Deacon by every vote except his own.

1710. Jan. 2. Brave weather. I visited ye sick. Two men sawing.

25. I went to Salem Lecture. Ye ministers there. Mr. Noyes distressed about ye division, &c. I visited sick at Wills Hill.

Feb. 23. Mr. Cheever and Eli Putnam, Major Sewall and Mr. Grove Hirst, at my house.

March 1. General meeting of ye Village. Many here at night. I had much discourse with Mr. Herrick. A vote about a barn.

3. I had much clashing with Giles and Judd.

8. I went to Salem Lecture. Rain. Mr. Capen preached. I had much discourse with Mr. Noyes. He

told me the design of building a new meeting House and settling a minister without ye Tōwn Bridge was a wicked design, and had a wicked tendency, &c.

9. I went with D. Putnam to Jos. Herrick's and met Mr. Blowers and D. S. Balch and we met and determined their difference. They seemed well satisfied. I came home late.

10. I visited J. Goodale's, Buxton's, Pope and Flint. In the evening Edward Bishop was at my house. Mad, &c.

March 16. Pubb. Fast. My text, 1 Joel, 14, & Isa. 10, 11.

17. I at home. My wife made 35 pounds candles.

23. Men began to frame barn. Tailor here.

28. Men at work. Three boys began to go to school on a new score.

31. I bought 4 bush. Indian meal for 15 shil. 4d. I at study. Edward Bishop before ye Church; suspended.

April 7. Capt. Putnam [John] buried by ye soldiers.

11. A storm of snow very grievous.

18. We began to garden.

May 10. My Lecture. I preached at ye importunity of ye people. My father here, &c.

12. I was busy preparing for my journey to Long Island.

13. I at study. Constable Locker here at night to summon me to Beverly, but I was busy.

15. I set out for Long Island; lodged at Mr. Billings'.

16. I travelled to Wight's in Providence.

17. I travelled to Canterbury and then parted with four of ye company, and J. and E. Chev. went to New London. Lodged at Capt. Prentis.

18. I was at a launching at Mr. Coits.

19. I went down to ye mouth of ye harbour and lay in ye boat at an anchor.

May 20. I rowed over ye Sound and got on to Mr. Gardner's Island. Ye Indian's carried me over and set me on shore at Fire Place. At sunset I travelled eight miles to E. H.

21. *Sab.* I preached at East Hampton in forenoon, from Luke 7, 2, and P. M., Luke 10, 41. I was very faint with my travelling.

22. I visited ye people and found them very kind.

24. I visited Mr. White at Sag [Harbor] and Mr. Whiting at S. Hampton.

25. I prepared to come home.

26. After 2 o'clock I came with my mother, first to Mr. Gardner's Island, and then in a whale boat; about sun one hour and one half high. I arrived safe at New London about 11 o'clock at night. We lodged at Mr. Coits.

27. We travelled heavy laden to Major Fitches at Canter.

28. *Sab.* I preached, P. M., at Canterbury.

29. My horse ran away, which hindered us two hours. Mr. Easton came eight miles and brought my mother; we travelled to Providence.

30. I hired men to bring my mother. 30 inst. we came to brother Jonathan's.

31. I came home and found all well and have had much experience of God's goodness to me abroad and to mine at home.

June 8. I went with my wife to Wenham on J. Gansons horse.

18. *Sab.* Mr. Blowers was ill, and sent me word he could not exchange as he expected.

July 5. Dined at Zach. Hicks and went to Boston in Calash to brother S. Green's.

6. Bought a brass kettle, 3£. 6 shil. 6 d.; and went to Cambridge and brought my mother home with me at 6 o'clock.

9. Went to Wenham; ye most plentiful rain we have had these three summers.

10. I came home; training, half ye company pricked.

28. I tried first to catch pigeons.

Aug. 2. I got two dozen of pigeons. Mr. Blowers here.

7. Rain. Nine men 'listed for Port Royal.

8. Caught pigeons.

10. Pubb. thanksgiving, especially for rain.

16. Rain. Caught eight dozen and one half pigeons.

28. Caught eight dozen pigeons.

Sept. 1. Caught six dozen pigeons.

Sept. 4. I went to Boston to visit Br. Sam. Gerrish sick. He was very bad at night. Saw old Mr. Mather. Visited Mr. Wadsworth.

Sept. 6. I carried my mother to Salem Lecture, dined with Maj. Sewell.

18. Our fleet of 36 sail set out for Port Royall.

28. Pubb. Fast for ye fleet against P. Royall.

Oct. 3. I went to Wenham at ye ministers meeting, and then met Mr. Rogers of Ipswich and Mr. Blowers. We had deacon Fitches case.

4. I went to Wenham with my wife. Mr. Noyes and I wrote over ye ministers determination. Boiled Syder.

22. Sab. News from Port Royall; rain A.M.

Nov. 6. Preparing for winter. Ben. H [utchinson] in my orchard.

7. Storm at night. Capt. Eastes' brother here. I

went to Benj. H. and prayed him to keep his horses out of my orchard. He told me if my feed was not eaten quickly ye snow would cover it, &c.

8. B. Hu. horses in every night this week.

Nov. 11. I at study. Sent for Benj. H. and prayed him to mend up his fence, which he did and kept them out this one night.

Nov. 17. Benj. H. three jades having been here in my orchard every night this week, had got such a hank [ering] that they would not easily be drove out, so that J. H. tried last night at 9 o'clock to get them out till he was cold and tired, and forced to leave them in. And as we wer trying to get them out this morning, the two jades trying to jump out at once by ye well, one pressed another so as he jumped into my well, and altho. we got him out with Mr. Hutchinson's help, yet he soon dyed. Snow.

18. Snow. I went to Mr. H. he said I might pay for one-half of his colt, and that he could by the law force me to pay all. I told him I was no ways to blame about his colt being killed; but I looked it as a Providential rebuke unto him for suffering his jades to afflict me. I told him he only was to blame, because I had spake and sent to him ten times to look to his horses. He told me no body desired him to fetter his horses in the winter, and that folks fields was mostly common.

25. I went to Mrs. Walcuts and urged her to pole her wall.

27. I told Benj. Hutch. I would give his boys 20 shil. for his colt that fell into my well, and also ye damage his horses had done me this month, which I valued 20 shil. more. And he said that would satisfy *him* and all his family. I told him I gave it to him to make him easy and

if that end was not obtained, I should account my money thrown away. For I knew no law did oblige me to pay for his colt, that came over a lawful fence into my well.

Dec. 5. I had ground ploughed. Killed four hogs, in all 350 pounds.

23. I at study; not well. Clear and cold.

28. Killed three hogs 316 pounds, so that we have this year killed 666 pounds of pork.

1711. Jan. 2. Boys cyphering at home.

22. I was called up at 4 o'clock to pray with Benj. Hutchinson's child; it died at 6 o'clock.

26. Killed a calf; sent John Hicks to Salem with 213-4 lbs. to Mr. Kitchen. He bought ginger, starch, molasses and wine.

Feb. 23. Cold. I wrote deeds for J. Ross. Brewed.

25. *Sab.* Snowed hard all day; a thin assembly.

March 1. Cold. Ye church kept a Fast at ye house of Dea. Benj. Putnam's, to pray for ye pouring out of ye spirit on us, &c. a g. d.; my wife ill.

4. *Sab.* 100 communicants.

14. I went to Salem, paid 24 shil. to Mr. Noyes. Bought a hat for Nedd at Mr. K's.

19. I bought 3 acres of woodland of Benj. Hutchinson for 15£. I paid him 5£. and gave him a bond for 10£., to be paid in paper or silver, April 10, 1712.

27. Meeting of ye Inhabitants about covering ye house &c. I had three men making wall.

April 4. I went to Redding to a fast. Mr. Wadsworth began & preached from 9 Math. P.M. I began and he preached 4 Phil. 6. I came home wet.

17. Capt. Gardner came and measured my land, and Robert Hutchinson and we changed six acres and one-half. I am to maintain forever 47 poles 1-2 of fence

went to Benj. H. and prayed him to keep his horses out of my orchard. He told me if my feed was not eaten quickly ye snow would cover it, &c.

8. B. Hu. horses in every night this week.

Nov. 11. I at study. Sent for Benj. H. and prayed him to mend up his fence, which he did and kept them out this one night.

Nov. 17. Benj. H. three jades having been here in my orchard every night this week, had got such a hank [ering] that they would not easily be drove out, so that J. H. tried last night at 9 o'clock to get them out till he was cold and tired, and forced to leave them in. And as we wer trying to get them out this morning, the two jades trying to jump out at once by ye well, one pressed another so as he jumped into my well, and altho. we got him out with Mr. Hutchinson's help, yet he soon dyed. Snow.

18. Snow. I went to Mr. H. he said I might pay for one-half of his colt, and that he could by the law force me to pay all. I told him I was no ways to blame about his colt being killed; but I looked it as a Providential rebuke unto him for suffering his jades to afflict me. I told him he only was to blame, because I had spake and sent to him ten times to look to his horses. He told me no body desired him to fetter his horses in the winter, and that folks fields was mostly common.

25. I went to Mrs. Walcuts and urged her to pole her wall.

27. I told Benj. Hutch. I would give his boys 20 shil. for his colt that fell into my well, and also ye damage his horses had done me this month, which I valued 20 shil. more. And he said that would satisfy *him* and all his family. I told him I gave it to him to make him easy and

if that end was not obtained, I should account my money thrown away. For I knew no law did oblige me to pay for his colt, that came over a lawful fence into my well.

Dec. 5. I had ground ploughed. Killed four hogs, in all 350 pounds.

23. I at study; not well. Clear and cold.

28. Killed three hogs 316 pounds, so that we have this year killed 666 pounds of pork.

1711. Jan. 2. Boys cyphering at home.

22. I was called up at 4 o'clock to pray with Benj. Hutchinson's child; it died at 6 o'clock.

26. Killed a calf; sent John Hicks to Salem with 21 3-4 lbs. to Mr. Kitchen. He bought ginger, starch, molasses and wine.

Feb. 23. Cold. I wrote deeds for J. Ross. Brewed.

25. *Sab.* Snowed hard all day; a thin assembly.

March 1. Cold. Ye church kept a Fast at ye house of Dea. Benj. Putnam's, to pray for ye pouring out of ye spirit on us, &c. a g. d.; my wife ill.

4. *Sab.* 100 communicants.

14. I went to Salem, paid 24 shil. to Mr. Noyes. Bought a hat for Nedd at Mr. K's.

19. I bought 3 acres of woodland of Benj. Hutchinson for 15£. I paid him 5£. and gave him a bond for 10£., to be paid in paper or silver, April 10, 1712.

27. Meeting of ye Inhabitants about covering ye house &c. I had three men making wall.

April 4. I went to Redding to a fast. Mr. Wadsworth began & preached from 9 Math. P.M. I began and he preached 4 Phil. 6. I came home wet.

17. Capt. Gardner came and measured my land, and Robert Hutchinson and we changed six acres and one-half. I am to maintain forever 47 poles 1-2 of fence

against him, and I gave him 8£. in money to boot. We finished our deeds.

24. Ministers meeting at my house; Dea. B. Putnam went for Mr. Noyes, and John Hicks went home with him.

25. Joseph Sibley dyed suddenly (as is supposed) by a fall from his horse near Dan. Rae's.

26. I went ye funeral which was at Dan. Rae's.

30. Planted corn.

May 2. I visited John Deal.

4. Chh. meeting, rec'v'd to full communion Dan. Andrews wife and ye wife of Dea. Ben. Putnam.

6. *Sab.* Sacrament; full assembly. I spake several things at night about a lecture. Several here at night.

9. My lecture very full.

10. I went to Capt. Putnam's house raising.

15. Training and catechising, Most of ye company came in to meeting; text 20 Rev. 12 verse. Several visitors.

17. Sam'l Goodale made new arbour.

28. I went to Boston with my daughter Anna; log'd at brother Gerrish.

29. I was at Mr. Thomas Brattles, heard ye organs and saw strange things in a microscope.*

30. Mr. Thacher preached from ———.

31. The ministers discoursed:— 1st about ye multiplication of Parishes, that care should be taken that such needless multiplications might be prevented, and 2d, that men might not preach or be ordained while too young; 3d, that the state of ye country as to schools might be represented to ye President and Boston ministers, and by

* First notice of organs in Massachusetts.

them to ye country.* 4th, that the consociation of churches might be strengthened.

June 6. I went to ye raising ye New Meeting House at Col. Gardner's (Salem).

17. *Sab.* Men pressed for Canada.

18. Set 300 cabbages.

July 1. *Sab.* Sacrament 102 communicants.

2. Mrs. Howard with me to discourse about her beating Mabel Evens and she said if she had done amiss she was sorry for it. But she said she was not sensible that she done amiss; she had not abused or misused her maid, and she did not tell ye arbitrator that she struck Mabel one blow. And she said she had never struck her so much as she deserved. I told her she had been cruel and ought to repent and confess her sin. And I told her that she and her husband had reason to go mourning to ye grave for their cruelty to a naughty servant.

4. I went to commencement, dined in ye Hall, ye General Hill, Admiral Walker and many great officers there. I lodged at Joseph Hicks.

5. I went to Roxbury, visited ye Gov. and Mr. Waller, eat at L. L. Williams, went to Boston lecture. Mr. Hood preached 42 Isais., 21 v. I dined with Br. Gerrish and came home with my father Gerrish.

16. Making hay. Showers and thunder that killed a cow of Jno. Ho.

26. Pubb. Fast. I preached 17 Exod., 10 v.

30. Fleet sailed for Canada.

Aug. 1. Rain and rest. Boys catching pigeons daily.

* It is here we discover an effort put forth to ascertain the condition of our schools and report the same to the public. This I think we may suppose to be the very germ of the Board of Education, as now established in this Commonwealth.

3. Chh. meeting. Talk of a French fleet coming.

6. Got in two loads of hay, being ye last of twelve loads this year.

10. The towns hereabouts alarmed by a fleet in ye Bay. It proved ye. John Gerrish catching pigeons.

27. Caught pigeons.

30. Pubb. Fast for ye fleet at Canada.

31. Killed squirrels that devour my corn exceedingly. I have killed 13 and they have eaten $\frac{1}{4}$ of my corn. It is said there are millions of them in ys village.

Sept. 1. Hot. We have no bread, nor meal. Deus prov. I at study. Meal came at night.

Sept. 11. Foul weather. We killed our cage pigeons.*

13. Shot pigeons, raking pasture, binding stalks.

15. We had news of our Fleet coming back from Canada, having lost 884 men by shipwreck, and pretending that the pilots failed them.

Oct. 2. Gathered apples. A great fire at Boston, burnt the old meeting house, &c.

17. Rain. I went to Andover to Mr. S. Phillip's ordination. I began, Mr. Phil. preached and prayed, then Mr. Barnard read ye Church Covenant and gave ye charge, and four of us laid on hands. Mr. Payson gave the right hand of fellowship and concluded. I came home wet between 7 & 8 o'clock.

Nov. 4. *Sab.* a g. d. Several sick. I was called upon in ye night.

* Decoys used as flutterers to attract the notice of wild pigeons while on the wing, and bringing them down to the net, or shooting stand. Rev. Mr. Green, who appears to have been very fond of field sports, kept these decoy pigeons during the year. A much more innocent pastime than the decoying and hunting of supposed witches, which so much interested his predecessor in the ministry at Salem Village, the Rev. Samuel Parris.

7. I went to ye Fast at Capt. Gardner's new meeting house. Mr. Chever began, I preached from 10th Nehe., 23 v. I began in the afternoon, Mr. Blowers preached from 3d of Psalms. My father Gerrish gave ye blessing. I came home with my wife and father and mother Gerrish in ye rain.

14. I went to Salem lecture. Mr. Noyes preached. Dined with ye Judges. Came home in ye snow. The first snow.

Nov. 25. *Sab.* This was the first Sabbath that ye people met in ye Meeting House by Col. Gardner's. Mr. Whiteing preached.

28. I at study. Our people sent in many presents.

29. Pubb. Thanksgiving. Very cold. Contributed for ye poor. I married two couples.

Dec. 3. Cold. Wife not well. We killed five hogs.

4. Salted pork. We have this year kill'd 756 pounds.

26. Curious winter weather. Ye three Deacons at my house. Disposed of ye contributions for ye poor as follows: Widow Kenny, 15 shil.; Widow Shelden, 10 shil.; Widow Sibly, 10 shil.; Jona. Kenny, 10 shil.; George Wyatt, 7 shil.; Thomas Prince, 4 shil.; N. Good, 9 shil.; and there remains 9s. 9d. with Dea. E. Putnam. and 20 shil. with Dea. Ingersoll, and 19 shil. due from Sam'l Putnam.

1712. Jan. 1. Pretty close winter weather.

10. Very cold. Sold a load of hay to John Majury for 50 shil.

11. I weighed 20 hundred, and almost one hundred lbs. I gave into his load. Jos. Hutch. sledded it to Salem.

Feb. 12. Mr. Prescott, cousin Gardner & Benj. Marton dined here. Snow. Our cow very sick, she got cold

The image displays a dense, repeating pattern of horizontal lines, characteristic of a barcode or a heavily textured surface. The lines are slightly irregular in thickness and spacing, creating a rhythmic, almost abstract visual effect. The overall appearance is that of a high-contrast, black and white scan of a physical object, possibly a document page or a material sample. The pattern is consistent across the entire frame, with no discernible text or other features.

April 9. Mr. Barnard, Sir. Cotton and Major Sewall here, &c.

10. I went to Joseph Putnam's and agreed to give 3£. 15 shil. for a cow and calf. Capt. N. Putnam at my house, and spake much against my preaching latterly on 3d of Prov., 9 verse, and 30th Isah., 10 verse.

12. I at study. I bought two black heifers of Nich. Howard for 4£., either in bills or money as it now passes, to be paid in the beginning of November next.

22. School; two children went to Dame Cloyce.

May 1. Forward Spring.

7. My Lecture. Mr. Brown preached. I went with my wife to Boston.

12. I went to Woburn and Cambridge; lodged at Mr. Brattles.

13. I went to Newton. Sold my houses there for 61£; to be paid Aug. 1, 1712.

14. I carried Madame Brattle to Concord to Mr. Whiteing's ordination. I came home with Mr. Fitch and Mr. Blowers to my house.

17. *Sab.* 5 owned ye Covenant and 2 children baptized.

23. Finished sheep shearing; boys weeding garden.

27. Dry weather. I went to Boston.

28. Mr. Cheever of Marblehead preached the Election Sermon. I dined with ye Governor.

29. Rain. Ministers discoursed about sundries, &c.

June 1. *Sab.* *Sacra.* 114 communicants.

4. My Lecture; full; few strangers.

June 5. Bro. Sam. Gerrish with his wife, and Bro. Jno. Gerrish called at our house. My father was here, and I went with them to Wenham and my negro [Flora], Nanne and Joseph. I came home.

after her calving. I sent for D. Twiss and he came about noon. We were brewing sage and tansey ale. 1st he made her some flip of the wort, and put in ginger, rum, sugar and some powder of his, made of rhubarb, &c. 2d, he boiled tansey, sage, hysop, and catnip in some of ye best wort, and so gave her two or three doses of them with some powder in it. 3d, at night he made flip of the wort. Twiss lodged here.

13. In the morning, 4th, he gave the cow mulled syder and some wort. 5th, at noon a pint of hog's fat. 6th, and then flip. 7th, at night he boiled a pint of flax seed and gave her half of it, and at 8 o'clock in the evening some flip and ginger.

14. The cow got up. We gave her the other flax seed and some flip, and the grain which she eat at several times. In ye afternoon Twiss came and blooded the cow in the tail and 8th we gave her a pail of small wort and some flaxseed. She was so well yt ye calf sucked. Gov. Herrick here. I paid Twiss 8 shil. for doctering ye cow.

15. Gave ye cow some flaxseed and wort and grains. She mends apace.

March 5. I went to Salem Lecture; dined with Mr. Noyes.

7. Burnt brush. Sowed turnips.

17. I went with Mr. Pr. to Cambridge and lodged at Boston. Visited Mr. Pemberton in ye evening.

18. I Visited Br. Jonathan in Newton and dined at Mr. Hubbard's. I supped and lodged at ye President's.

19. I visited my Aunt Hall at Mystic and Mr. Fox and W. and Mrs. Pierpont, and dined at Dea. Fitches and came home.

29. John Hutchinson broke up ground for me.

April 9. Mr. Barnard, Sir. Cotton and Major Sewall here, &c.

10. I went to Joseph Putnam's and agreed to give 3£. 15 shil. for a cow and calf. Capt. N. Putnam at my house, and spake much against my preaching latterly on 3d of Prov., 9 verse, and 30th Isah., 10 verse.

12. I at study. I bought two black heifers of Nich. Howard for 4£., either in bills or money as it now passes, to be paid in the beginning of November next.

22. School; two children went to Dame Cloyce.

May 1. Forward Spring.

7. My Lecture. Mr. Brown preached. I went with my wife to Boston.

12. I went to Woburn and Cambridge; lodged at Mr. Brattles.

13. I went to Newton. Sold my houses there for 61£; to be paid Aug. 1, 1712.

14. I carried Madame Brattle to Concord to Mr. Whiteing's ordination. I came home with Mr. Fitch and Mr. Blowers to my house.

17. *Sab.* 5 owned ye Covenant and 2 children baptized.

23. Finished sheep shearing; boys weeding garden.

27. Dry weather. I went to Boston.

28. Mr. Cheever of Marblehead preached the Election Sermon. I dined with ye Governor.

29. Rain. Ministers discoursed about sundries, &c.

June 1. *Sab.* Sacra. 114 communicants.

4. My Lecture; full; few strangers.

June 5. Bro. Sam. Gerrish with his wife, and Bro. Jno. Gerrish called at our house. My father was here, and I went with them to Wenham and my negro [Flora], Nanne and Joseph. I came home.

- 6. Rain. We set 2 or 3 hundred cabbages.
- 9. My Father Gerrish and Mother, and Bro. Sam'l and wife and Sister Nanne came and dined with us.
- 11. I went to Wills Hill fishing.
- 12. The people began to repair ye meeting house; 5 men at work.
- 15. *Sab.* Mr. Emerson preached in ye afternoon.
- 16. I rode to get men to work.
- 17. I began to get a frame for ye Leanto, of ye Ministry house.
- 21. I at study. 7 men at work about ye house.
- 22. *Sab.* Hot. Child baptized. Buxtons.
- 23. 10 men at work; 8 about ye house and two men mowing — viz. Nathl. Prince and Jno. Carrel.
- 25. Hot. I went to Redding to Mr. Brown's ordination. I began. Mr. Br. preached, 20 Acts, 28, and prayed. Mr. Sheppard gave ye charge. Mr. Tappan ye right hand. Mr. Parsons concluded.
- 26. Mr. Rogers and Fitch called at my house. I was making hay.
- 30. I went to Salem to wait on Col. Waldren.
- July 2. I went to Commencement and returned to Boston.
- 3. Mr. Stoddard preached ye Lecture, 16 Math., 17 v. I dined and lodg'd at Mr. Cony's.
- 9. I went to Salem Lecture. Rain. Discoursed with Mr. Corwin.
- 23. I carryed my wife to Salem Lecture. Mr. Flint preached.
- 25. I got in 3 loads of hay.
- 30. My Lecture. Strangers here.
- Aug. 5. I went to Woburn and Boston.
- 6. I went to Roxbury and Newton and Cambridge and

agreed with Jos. Bush about that field. I got a deed of Jos. Bush and his wife and paid them 10£., and gave a bond for 6£. to be paid ye last of May next. I sold my House at Newton for 61£., to be paid next year, and my pasture for 45£. to be paid in 8 years. I gave bonds for ye money and interest. I came home. At night I married W. Walcut.

8. I began to catch pigeons.

13. I went to Beverly Lecture.

18. Ministers Meeting at Mr. Blowers; 5 ministers.

25. I went to Boston with my wife. Wet with a shower in ye boat. We owned two deeds at Boston.

Aug. 27. My Lecture. Mr. Prescott preached.

Sept. 2. Training. I shot pigeons.

7. *Sab.* Mr. Cheever preached all day.

15. Gathered Winter apples. I went to Boston.

23. Ministers Meeting at Wenham; 7 ministers.

29. Gathered apples. Old widow Kenny buried.

Oct. 1. I went to Salem Lecture; dined at M. Corwin's.

7. Husking corn; finished. We had about 30 bush.

20. Made a chimney in ye cellar.

25. I at study. My aunt Welde died suddenly.

27. Cos. Kitchen dyed. We killed a calf that weigh'd 110 lbs. I bought it with a cow of Mr. Hunt.

21. I went with my wife to Cosn Kit. funeral; *ring* and *ack'v.**

Nov. 12. I went to Salem Lecture. Mr. Blowers preached. I dined with ye Superior Court. Snow, first fall, a foot deep.

19. I at study. We had 2 bush. of wheat came home.

* Ring and scarf presented.

Public Thanksgiving. Contributed for ye poor 3£. 10 shil.

25. I went to Wenham with my wife. Snow. Ye 3 Deacons at my house at night and divided ye contribution to ye poor. Only they put about 30 or 35 shill. in their hands. It was divided to George Wyatt, Wm. Good, Widow Cloys, Widow Shelden, Widow Richards, and Widow Sibley. Deacon Edward Putnam hath ye account and ye remains.

27. Not well. We cut up and salted 7 hogs, all weighing 648 lbs.

29. Rain and very windy. I at study. We have had a fortnight of very stormy wet cold weather.

Dec. 5. Church meeting; very thin.

6. I at study. Lovely weather.

7. *Sab.* Curious weather. 120 communicants. Cold and clear. I was writing accounts.

15. Kill'd our cow Mulberry. She weighed 95 lbs. a quarter round, and had 36 lbs. of tallow; the hide 55 lbs., ye heart 11 lbs., ye head 19 lbs.; so that she came to 5£. 5 shil. in all.

16. Cut up and salted our cow. Sold 1 quarter for 1£. 19 shil. Mr. Amos Cheever dined here.

23. Capt. Brown here about new District.

31. I went to ye funeral of Deli Putnam.

1713. Jan. 9. I went to Deacon Edward Putnam and married his daughter.

16. Edward fell down and taken up (for) dead but recovered.

27. I went to Beverly to advise with Dr. Hale about my head, which has long been stuffed up, &c. I dined with Mr. Blowers and came home in ye snow.

Feb. 2. Very cold. Visited Mr. John Deals, &c.

6. Moderate weather. Draw'd off 8 bar. of syder.

8. *Sab.* Twins baptized, J. Rayments.

15. *Sab.* Very cold and wind extremely high.

24 Curious weather. Committee here at ye East about a meeting house.

26. Wet. I visited ye sick.

March 5. Cold. Fisk, Porter, Barnard, Prescott here. We roasted a turkey. Supped at nine. They went away after 10 o'clock.

6. Taylor finished work; here 15 days. I killed a calf and sent Tom. Pierce to Salem with 3 quarters and the skin. He came home late and drunk — almost.

17. Foul weather. I visited Dea. Ben. Putnam who is ill with a fall, &c.

18. S. Goodale at work here. Thundered in ye morning.

30. I sold 15 hund. hay to Maj. Turner for 3 shil. per hundred.

April 2. I went to Cambr. and left 8*£*. with Mr. Cooley to buy me cloaths. I came home at 9 o'clk.

8. My Lecture. Storm of rain. Backward Spring.

10. I visited ye sick. Maj. Sewall and Mr. Trescott here for hay. I at study. Sold hay 3 s. pr. C. Public Fast.

31. Ministers Meeting at my house. Mr. Noyes, Mr. Gerrish, Blowers, Corwin, Rogers of Roxbury, and Prescott.

23. I went to Salem to Madame Bradstreet's funeral.

24. Deacon Benj. Gerrish of Salem dyed.

25. I went to Wenham. Dogs kill'd my sheep, &c.

26. *Sab.* I preached at Wenham and Mr. Barnard of Salem preached for me. I went to funeral of Uncle Gerrish.

28. Gardening. Changed lands with John Ganson and moved fence. He is to have 2 trees that stand on his lot. I gave him the trees that he had cut off my land by mistake.

May 1. Warm weather. We gardened. Backward Spring.

6. My Lecture. My father preached. I went on his horse to Winnesimet and brought my mother Gerrish, before lecture.

May 25. I at Salem. Discoursed with Mr. Noyes. Borrowed 50£. of my aunt Gerrish.

27. Election. M. Treat preached, 2 Psa., 8 v. I dined at my Uncle Deerings.

28. Ministers Meeting at Mr. Pemberton's. I dined there.

31. *Sab.* I read and expounded, 1 Psalm. I at study. Rain; a great flood.

10. I went to Salem Lecture. Mr. Noyes very stiff against dismissing ye new Parish. I went to a private meeting at Israel Porters.

13. I at home. Whited chimneys.

16. I went a fishing to Wills Hill with my 3 boys.

21. *Sab.* Mr. Prescott ill with fever and ague; his people here in ye afternoon. 3 baptized.

24. My father and mother Gerrish here. I went to Salem Lecture. I had some warm discourse with Mr. Noyes about ye new Parish. Very hot so that we could not sleep.

25. Sent John Green to Winnesymit for sister Nanna. Very hot weather. We are frightened that John tarrys so long. They came home well at 9 o'clock.

26. Very hot. I went to Salem to ye funeral of Mr. John Higginson's wife. A very good woman that has been long ill.

July 3. Church meeting; 40 men, and had much discourse about contributing more liberally to support ye Lord's table.

7. I went to Salem Lecture, carrying son Joseph to School, intending (if God please) to make him a schollar and minister. He boards at Cos. Hides. I am to give 12£. pr year certain and 13£. uncertain.

10. Visited Joseph Porter sick. Went to John Deals to ye meeting. Bought oxen giving 12£.

12. *Sab.* Hot. Jos. Prince's child dyed of a fall.

14. Peace made with the Indians at Piscataqua.

21. I got in my last hay. I have about 8 loads.

23. Hot. I went to Wills Hill to see meadow and bought it, &c.

25. I at study. Visited Landlord Putnam, very sick and out of his head.

Aug. 13. Blooded oxen and cows. Agreed with Jacob Fuller for his Great meadow 14 acres, for 40£. One 20£. to be paid in a month and 20£. next May.

Sept. 2. Rain. I went to Wills Hill. Got my deed signed by Jacob Fuller and wife. I gave bond for 40£. I changed horses with Edward Fuller; I am to give him 3£. 10 shil. to boot. I bought oxen of Joseph Fuller for 11£.

5. Hot. Benj. Fuller came for me to visit his son that bleeds.

9. I went to a fast at New District. I began, Mr. Prescott preached, 15 Ro., 30 and 32 v. Afternoon Mr. Noyes began and Mr. Shepard preached 140 Ps., 2 v.

25. I went to Boston; log'd at Bro. Gerrishes.

16. Mr. Sewall ordained at the South Church. Dr. Cotton Mather began; Mr. Sewall preached from 1 of Corrin. 3d and 7 v. Mr. Pemberton made a long speech

3-4 of an hour about ordination and then gave ye charge, making two prayers while they laid on hands. Then Dr. Increase Mather gave ye right hand of fellowship and concluded. I dined at Judge Sewall's.

20. *Sab.* I read ye letter from ye District; dismiss one member and chose messengers.

23. I went with my wife to the ordination of Mr. Prescott. We gathered the Church in ye morning at Capt. Gardner's. Mr. Cheever was chosen Moderator and began with prayer. Mr. Prescott preached 2 Corin., 5 and 19 v. Mr. Shephard gave ye charge, and I ye right hand of fellowship, and Mr. Blowers concluded. We came home in the rain.

Oct. 4. *Sab.* Cold and windy. I preached in ye Deacon's seat, A. M.

23. 5 men cutting wood and 8 teams carting gratis, viz. Capt. Putnam, Lieut. Putnam, Gus. Tarbell, Joseph Putnam, Israel Porter, Joseph Whipple, Jonath. Rea and Daniel Rea.

Nov. 9. Trooping and training. I dined with Maj. Turner at Phillip's.

16. I went to Salem, Commoners Meeting.

18. Cold, cloudy and some snow. Mr. Roundy went out of the river with walnut wood.*

23. Kill'd 3 hogs, 178, 93, 81 = 352 lbs. Snow.

24. Salted pork. Moderate weather. 38 years.† I went to funeral of Jona. Howard's wife.

4. Cold. Chh. Meeting. I sold 3 oxen for 27£. 10 shil. 14. Brave sledding.

27. *Sab.* Slippery, windy.

1714. Jan. 8. I went to Wenham; met Mr. Th. Sister N. distressed.

* Danvers Port, probably.

† This refers to the birth day of Mr. Green.

14. Pub. Fast by reason of sickness (ye measels) and scarcity of grain. a g. d.

24. *Sab.* Full assembly. Child baptized.

25. Deacons here. Contribution for poor 4£. 9 shil.

26. Moderate weather all the month.

Feb. 25. I went to Mr. Joseph Putnam's and married Jonathan Putnam.

March 19. Men gardening.

21. *Sab.* Received Capt. Flint into Church.

April 13. I went to ye funeral of Henry Kenney's wife. I changed horses with Ben. Knight and gave him 50 shil. to boot.

20. Catachizing 22 children.

29. I went to Wills Hill; bought a yoke of oxen of T. F. for 11£., which I am to pay as soon as I can.

May 14. I went to Wenham and fetched Sister Nanna. I changed one ox for 3 with Dea. Ed. Putnam. I am to pay him 8£. 10 shil. certain in ye fall, and if I can afford it 10 shil. more.

16. *Sab.* Benny sick. Nick. Bayly dyed.

17. Dr. Hale here. Thomas Bayly dyed.

19. Benj. very bad. I went to Salem Ordination. Dr. C. Mather began, I gave ye right hand, Mr. Noyes gave ye charge, Mr. Gerrish concluded. Mr. Noyes gave ye charge mostly in ye third person (as we ordained him) and charged him, &c., and mixed his prayer with ye charge — now lamented the failings that now have been amongst us with respect to this settlement. But I hope God will forgive and accept. Mr. Corwin preached very well from 2 Corin. 2d, 16 vr., "Who is sufficient."

21. Ben is very ill. Our hope and help is in God, of whose power and goodness we have so often had experience. Mr. Prescottt here.

23. Ben very bad. Jonathan Putnam went for Dr. Hale. He came at noon.

24. I went to Beverly and Wenham, but could not find ye Doctor.

27. Very hot. Mrs. Flint here. Ben. better. Dr. Hale log'd here.

28. Very hot. I went to Salem to visit Coz. Hide married to Mr. Batter and Betsy Kitchen to Mr. T. Lindall. A fast at Madam Kitchen's.

June 8. I went to ye raising ye Meeting House at Horse Bridge.* I began with prayer and came home. I went again at noon, dined at Mr. Herrick's. My father Gerrish concluded at night, and Mr. Blowers read and sung 122 Psalm.

13. *Sab.* Preached against sleeping, &c.

15. Training here. My father Gerrish here. I bought 4 oxen.

17. Dr. Hale here. I paid him 20 s. in full.

29. Began to mow. 2 men.

July 8. I went to Salem and P. M. viewed Mrs. P. farm.

July 21. I went to Salem Lecture. Received 50 shil. of Ives and Mather. Reckoned with Coz. Hide and have paid him 12£. and 20 shil. for John's board 1 year. Paid Sam. West 10 shil. Paid Marshall 10 shil.

Aug. 2. I went to Boston with my wife; stopped by a shower and great hail. We got to Boston at 9 o'clock.

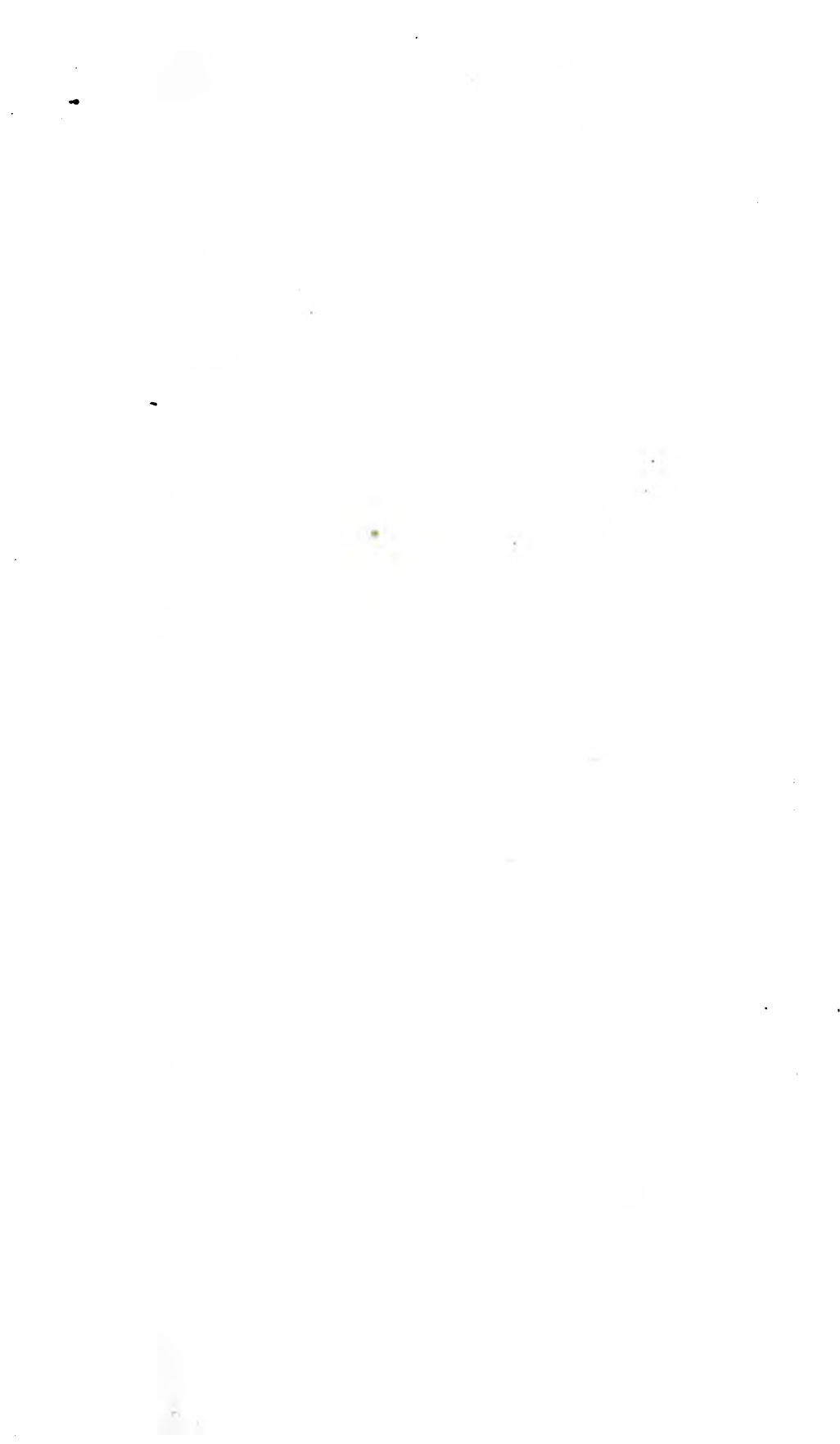
6. Sir. Andrews came to keep school.

9. I agreed to give Mr. Ganson five bushels of shelled corn at harvest, for ye damage my oxen did ye last night.

12. Cloudy but a great drought.

13. Joseph went to mill P. M. I at study.

* North Parish, Beverly.



PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE AND PEABODY ACADEMY OF SCIENCE,

WHOLLY OR IN PART ON NATURAL HISTORY.

JOURNAL of the Essex County Natural History Society. 8vo,
1836-52. One vol. 8vo. In sheets, \$0 50. Bound in cloth, . \$1 00
[This little volume contains several important early papers on the Natural History of Massachusetts.]

PROCEEDINGS of the Essex Institute. 8vo:—
Vol. I. 1848-56. Paper covers, \$2 00; in cloth, . . . \$3 00
“ II. 1856-58. “ “ 2 00; “ “ . . . 3 00
“ III. 1858-63. “ “ 2 00; “ “ . . . 3 00
“ IV. 1864-65. (15 plates.) In numbers, \$6 00; in cloth, . 7 00
“ V. 1866-67. (4 plates.) “ “ 6 00; “ “ . 7 00
“ VI. 1868. (Now printing.) “ “ 3 00; “ “ . 4 00
(Ten per cent. discount allowed on an order for the whole set.)

[These volumes contain a large number of descriptions and figures of new species, especially of Corals, Insects and Polyzoa; and many valuable papers on Natural History. The first three volumes also contain many important historical papers. In addition to the papers on special subjects, the volumes contain the proceedings of the meetings of the Institute, the records of additions to the library and museum, and many important verbal communications made at the meetings, etc. The *Naturalist's Directory* is also issued under the same cover with vols. IV and V. Vol. VI now printing, will close the series.]

THE NATURALISTS' DIRECTORY. 1 vol. 8vo, 1866-68.
Paper covers, \$1 00; in boards and interleaved, . \$2 00

[This work contains the names and addresses of between eleven and twelve hundred persons, who are either professional Naturalists, Taxidermists, or Collectors, in North America, or less interested in the study of the science. The names are arranged under the various departments.]

THE BULLETIN OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE. 8vo.
Monthly parts. Commenced Jan., 1869. Per annum, . \$1 00

MEMOIRS of the Peabody Academy of Science. Imperial 8vo,
tinted paper. **FIRST MEMOIR, *Revision of the Large, Stylated, Fossorial Crickets*, by S. H. Scudder.** Steel plate. 1869. . \$1 25

[These Memoirs will contain papers of the highest scientific character, and will be issued from time to time as occasions offer. Each Memoir will be separately paged, complete in itself, and sold separately.]

ANNUAL REPORTS of the Peabody Academy of Science. 8vo.
First Report of the Trustees and Council, 1869. . \$0 50

[These reports will contain a full account of the executive work of the Academy in carrying out its objects. The record of additions to its museum and library; the condition of the various collections, etc. They will also contain papers of scientific importance, such as catalogues and descriptions of specimens received at the Academy, and short papers of a character not suitable for the Memoirs.]

THE AMERICAN NATURALIST. A Popular Illustrated Monthly Magazine of Natural History. 8vo. 56 pages and illustrations in each number. Subscription \$4 00 a year. Single numbers 35 cents.

Vol. I. 1867-68. In numbers, \$4 00; in cloth, . \$5 00
“ II. 1868-69. “ “ 4 00; “ “ . . . 5 00
“ III. 1869-70. “ “ 4 00; “ “ . . . 5 00
“ IV. 1870-71. Subscription, . . . 4 00

(The 4 vols. unbound for \$12 00. Vols. 1 to 3 bound, and subscription to vol. 4, \$14 00.)

[A special circular relating to the *Naturalist* will be sent on application.]

THE RECORD OF AMERICAN ENTOMOLOGY. A Year Book of Progress in Entomology in America during 1868. Edited by A. S. Packard, jr., M. D. . . . \$1 00

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

VOLUME X.

PARTS II AND III.

SALEM, MASS.

PUBLISHED BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

1870.



ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

VOLUME X.

PART II.

SALEM, MASS.
ESSEX INSTITUTE PRESS.
1869.

EXPLANATION.

Figures enclosed in a parenthesis at the head or end of a name, thus, (1) Richard, or (2) Joseph, son of Richard (1), denote the number of the individual, in their numerical order, and the small figures at the end of each name, thus, JOSEPH², denotes the generation to which they belong.

Names printed in large capitals, without date of birth, indicate that it is a subject of particular notice, and will be found without reference to the Index, among the list under the generation attached to the end of the name,—as 4 JOSEPH², or JOSEPH, No. 4, Gen. 2, and will be found treated of under that Generation.

(2)

PREFACE.

THE compilation of this work was commenced in Nov., 1857, and finished as far as circumstances would then admit, in Dec., 1858, covering a space of thirteen months of unceasing labor, being employed under the patronage of Hiram Hutchinson, Esq., of New York. The work was intended at that time for publication, but on its completion, for some particular reason at the time on the part of the projector, it was thought best to withhold it from publication, thereby disappointing a large number who were eagerly anticipating its appearance in print. The matter thus rested till the fall of 1867, when, being warmly urged by several influential gentlemen, the compiler again resumed the work, adding many more families, and much new and interesting matter, giving the whole work almost an entire new character, which will more than compensate for the delay. To many who have lived to a very advanced age, most of whom have since passed away, the author is greatly indebted for much valuable assistance, which in a delay of a year or two, would have been irrecoverably lost. Others there are who have been indefatigable in lending their aid, some of whom anticipated the author's wants in procuring data and records of several families among their relatives, thus greatly facilitating his labors. Great care has been exercised in rendering all the details as correct as possible; and where information has been supplied by others, it has

been carefully examined, and such only made use of as the author had good reason to believe correct.

Since the completion of the American Genealogy, Mr. Alcander Hutchinson, now a resident of France, after a long and careful investigation, assisted by J. L. Chester, Esq., of London, has prepared and published, in the Genealogical Register of Boston, July number, 1868, the English Pedigree, or descendants of Barnard Hutchinson, living in 1282. It is a most valuable and interesting production, and undoubtedly perfect in all its details; and the author has incurred the responsibility of its partial introduction in this work, being entirely indebted to him for every particular, thus bringing the history under two heads, English and American.

The old story is rife among many (applicable also to any other family name) that "three brothers" composed the original American stock from whom this line of Hutchinsons descended; and it is asserted that one settled in New Hampshire, another in Massachusetts, and the third in Connecticut. However true it may be of others, it is certain that Richard is the only representative of this particular branch of the Hutchinsons in this country.

The following description of the family arms is given by Mr. Hutchinson, in his English history.

"GERIT CRUCEM FORTITER."

"Per pale gules and azure, semée of cross-crosslets *or*, a lion rampant argent. Crest, out of a ducal coronet *or*, a cockatrice with wings endorsed azure, beaked, combed and wattled gules."

P. D.

SALEM, Oct., 1868.

The Hutchinson Family:

OR, THE DESCENDANTS OF BARNARD HUTCHINSON OF
COWLAM, ENGLAND.

[Communicated by Perley Derby.]

HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH BRANCH.

FIRST GEN. (1) BARNARD HUTCHINSON, of Cowlam, County of York, living in the year 1282, in the reign of King Edward I, appears to be the first reliable representative and progenitor of the Hutchinsons in England. But little is known of his personal history, and for an extended account of him, and the most prominent of his English posterity, the reader is referred to the July No., 1868, of Drake's Genealogical Register, as referred to in the Preface. Mr. Hutchinson md. a dau. of John Boyville, Esq., and had three children:

2. JOHN. 3. ROBERT. 4. MARY.

SECOND GEN. (2) JOHN, son of BARNARD (1), md. Edith, dau. of Wm. Wouldbie. Four children:—

5. JAMES. 6. BARBARA. 7. JULIA. 8. MARGARET.

THIRD GEN. (5) JAMES, son of JOHN (2), md. Ursula, dau. of Mr. Gregory, of Nafferton. Five children:—

9. WILLIAM. 10. JOHN. 11. BARBARA. 12. a dau. 13. ELEANOR.

FOURTH GEN. (9) WILLIAM, son of JAMES (5), md. Anna, dau. of Wm. Bennet, Esq., of Theckley. Four children:—

14. ANTHONY. 15. OLIVER. 16. MARY. 17. ALICE.

FIFTH GEN. (14) ANTHONY, son of WILLIAM (9), md. 1st, Judith, dau. of Thos. Crosland; md. 2d, Isabel, dau. of Robert Harvie. Eight children:—

18. WILLIAM. 19. THOMAS. 20. JOHN. 21. RICHARD. 22. LEONARD. 23. EDMOND. 24. FRANCIS. 25. ANDREW.

SIXTH GEN. (19) THOMAS, son of ANTHONY (14), supposed to have md. the dau. of Mr. Drake, of Kinoulton, County of Nottingham. He was living Oct. 9, 1550. Three children:—

26. WILLIAM, died 1550. 27. JOHN. 28. LAWRENCE.

SEVENTH GEN. (28) LAWRENCE, son of THOMAS (19), of Owlthorpe; Will proved Oct. 9, 1577; md. Isabel ———, who was living 1577. Five children:—

29. ROBERT. 30. THOMAS. 31. AGNES. 32. RICHARD. 33. WILLIAM.

EIGHTH GEN. (30) THOMAS, son of LAWRENCE (28), resided at Newark; d. 1598. Three children:—

34. WILLIAM. 35. THOMAS. 36. JOAN.

NINTH GEN. (35) THOMAS, son of THOMAS (30); buried at Arnold, Aug. 17, 1618; md. Alice ———. Seven children:—

37. JOHN, buried Sept. 2, 1627. 38. ISABEL. 39. HUMPHREY. 40. ELIZABETH. 41. ROBERT, bapt. Sept. 6, 1601. 42. RICHARD. 43. THOMAS, bapt. June 16, 1605.

THE HUTCHINSONS OF NEW ENGLAND.

FIRST GENERATION.

(1) RICHARD¹, son of THOMAS (35), of Arnold, Eng., was born in 1602. The date of his birth is ascertained from a deposition on file in the office of the Essex County Court, Salem, Mass., where in a case of Cromwell vs. Ruck, 1660, he states his age as being 58 years. He emigrated to America in 1634, with his wife Alice, and four children, and settled in Salem Village, now Danvers, in the vicinity of Whipple and Hathorne's hill. There is some evidence, however, gleaned from the town records of Salem, that he may have primarily settled in the town proper, from the fact that in July 25, 1639, one Philemon Dickerson was granted four poles of land "neere Richard Hutchinson's house, to make tan pitts and to dress goates skinnnes and hides." As tanning was not known to have been carried on in Salem Village at so early a period, much time has been spent in discovering this locality, but without avail; as after this, his name seems to have disappeared from the records of Salem. In 1636, Mr. Hutchinson received a grant of 60 acres of land from the town, and Apr. 8, following, 20 acres more. In the same year he was appolated on a committee to survey Jeffrey's Creek (now Manchester), and Mackerell Cove. April 17, 1637, it was voted "that in case Ric'd Huchenson shall sett up plowing within 2 years he may haue 20 acres more to bee added to his pportion." This appears to be in consequence of the great scarcity of ploughs, there being but thirty-seven in all the settlements. In 1648, at Salem Village, he bought of Elias Stileman,

his farm of 150 acres, for £15. The records do not show him to have been officially engaged in many matters of public trust, but he was undoubtedly a man of indomitable perseverance, great vigor of mind and physical endurance, a strict disciplinarian in religious affairs, a thorough agriculturist, and as he had amassed a large landed estate, he had, before the close of his life, divided much of his property among his children. He and his wife were members of the first ch., Salem, as early as 1636, on whose records he is first mentioned in connection with the baptism of his dau. Abigail.

He md. 1st, Dec. 7, 1627, Alice, dau. of Joseph Bosworth, of Holgrave; md. 2d, Oct., 1668, Susanna, wid. of Samuel Archard, who d. Nov. 26, 1674; md. 3d, Sarah, wid. of James Standish. On the decease of the latter, Mr. Hutchinson was appointed administrator. At this third marriage he must have been at least 79 years of age, and certainly 66 on his second. His Will was signed Jan. 19, 1679, and proved Sept. 28, 1682. His widow survived him, and shortly after married for her third husband, Thomas Roots, of Manchester, whose Will was proved Nov. 27, 1683. She was living as late as March 1683-4. Eight ch. by Alice:—

2. ALICE, bapt. Eng., Sept. 27, 1628, buried the same year. 3. ELIZABETH, bapt. Eng., Aug. 30, 1629, d. June 24, 1688; md. Nathaniel, son of Lt. John and Priscilla Putnam, b. 1621. d. July 23, 1700; yeoman. Seven ch:—SAMUEL, b. Feb. 18, 1653; NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 24, 1655; JOHN, b. Mar. 26, 1657, d. 1722; JOSEPH, b. Oct. 29, 1659, d. 1723; ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 11, 1662, d. Mar. 6, 1697; BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 24, 1644, d. 1744; MARY, b. Sept. 15, 1668.

4. MARY, bapt. Eng., Dec. 28, 1630; md. May 26, 1657, Thomas, son of Thomas and Tamosin Hale, of Newbury, b. 1633, d. Oct. 22, 1688; yeoman. Eight ch:—THOMAS, b. Feb. 11, 1659, d. Jan. 8, 1746; MARY, b. July 15, 1660; ABIGAIL, b. April 8, 1662; HANNAH, b. Nov. 28, 1663; LYDIA, b. April 17, 1666; ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 16, 1668; JOSEPH, b. Feb. 20, 1671; SAMUEL, b. June 6, 1674, d. 1723. 5. REBECCA, b. Eng., 1632; md. May, 1658, James Hadlock, yeoman, of Salem Vill. Three ch:—HANNAH, b. July 1657; SARAH, b. Sept., 1659; MARY, b. Mar. 2, 1662.

6. JOSEPH². 7. ABIGAIL, bapt. 1st ch., Salem, Dec. 25, 1636; md. Anthony Ashby of Bradford, Mass. Lived at Salem Vill.; yeoman. Two ch:—Sarah, b. Dec. 16, 1672; a dau. b. Dec. 20, 1674. 8. HANNAH, bapt. 1st ch., Jan. 20, 1639; md. Apr. 12, 1662, Daniel, son of Thomas and Hannah Boardman, of Ipswich; yeoman. Five ch:—Thomas, b. July 15, 1666, d. 1751; Hannah, b. Feb. 18, 1670-1; Wait-John, b. Aug. 23, 1676; David and Jonathan, twins, b. June 21, 1682; the latter d. 1720.

9. JOHN.²

[For the Will of Richard; see Appendix A.]

SECOND GENERATION.

(6) JOSEPH², son of RICHARD (1), b. No. Muskham, Eng., 1633. His deposition in Court is given at the same time, and is borne upon the same instrument, as that of his father, in 1660, where he gives his age as 27. He lived on the homestead, and acquired nearly all his property by deed of gift from his father. May 10, 1666, he received a "dwelling house, barne and land already broken up, which he hath now in his possession, * * * with all his meddowes & two acres & a halfe of meddow more or less within my son Nathanyell Putnam's field, the meddow comonly caled Peases meddow with the meddow which he hath at the meddow comonly caled Bishops meddow containing by estimation five acres * * * & at ye river comonly caled ye great river [Ipswich river] containing two acres and half," with another plect "lying at the S. end of that medow, which formerly belonged to Capt. Price," containing 4 acres. In addition to the above, describing the bounds, he received two parcels more, one containing 200 acres, and the other 100 acres, besides "all the apple trees that are in my old orchard which lyes to the S. W. from my now dwelling house and two apple trees that are in the orchard behind the house." His homestead was situated and joined the site of the first meeting house in Salem Vill., the said site being an acre of his own land, he contributed to the proprietors to build upon. Recent investigations have led to the conclusion that his dwelling house was not far removed from this spot, standing in a field where traces of an old cellar are yet visible.

In 1700, or thereabouts, the above church was taken down and erected upon another spot near by, and the site reverted to him again. The dimensions of the old meeting house were 34 feet in length, 28 feet and 16 feet between joints. "It is believed," says Upham, "that he removed the frame to the other side of the road, and converted it into a barn, and used as such, where it remained till within the memory of aged people now living."

Mr. Hutchinson lived through the ever memorable period of the Witchcraft delusion of 1692. Strong in his mind, and sensible as he was on every other subject, yet he was not proof against the current of thought which pervaded some of the noblest intellects of that age. He was one of a number who entered a complaint against Tituba, an Indian woman living in the family of Rev. Samuel Parris, Sarah, the wife of Wm. Good, and Sarah, wife of Alex'r Osborn.

In his father's Will, it is expressed that the care of Sarah, his mother-in-law, be devolved on him. But shortly after his decease, she desired "to take her abode among her relations," which was just prior to her marriage with Mr. Roots. In doing this some difficulty

occurred in the settlement of her affairs, between herself and Joseph, which appears in the following warrant taken from the Essex Co. Ct. Rec. "Joseph Hutchinson to appear at Court at Ipswich to answer to Complaint of Sarah Roots alias Hutchinson and Nathaniel Putnam for with holding a debt of due for charge & Expense In suport & maintenance of said Sarah dureing the time of their Administration on the estate of Richard Hutchinson deceased. Mar. 12, 1683-4."

The following is her deposition. "Mar. 1684. Whereas I have signed to a wrighting which was made by my son in law Joseph Hutchinson which I understood was only a discharge for the goods that I carried away from my husband hutchinson, his house, which said wrighting to my best remembrance I never heard red, but was then Ready to confide in my son in lawes honesty for he told me I must give him a discharge for what I then carried away which I thought was reason and therefore signed to the said righting as a receipt for which I then received and no other wales. Sworne 22th of March 1683-4. Before Barth'w Gedney, Asst."

The testimony of Joseph Holten and others, show that the conversation between Jos. Hutchinson and his mother-in-law, was conducted on the most friendly terms, and the separation was perfectly amicable. The following bill of costs produced against Nath'l Putnam is a curiosity in its style.

"Joseph Hutchinson's Bill of Cost against Nathaniel putnam.

3 somensis taking out and sarving	0 4 6
3 witnessis one day	9 6 0
my going to get them sworn	0 2 0
One day for getting a copy of my fathers Will and the record	0 2 6
three dais atandons	0 6 0
	<hr/>

This bill of cost allowed by Court." . . . 1 1 0

In 1658 he was chosen constable and tax gatherer, and his name appears on the jury list for 1679; he was frequently chosen administrator and overseer, and often was witness to wills, deeds and inventories. There is no will or administration of his estate on record, he having during his life time, distributed his large property among his children. To his son Robert he gave his mansion house, barn, stock of cattle, and all his movable estate not given to his other children by deed of gift, viz.:—A lot of 25 acres where his house stands, 4½ acres where the old meeting house stood, 12 acres on Thorndike hill, and a lot on Ipswich river, bearing date June 3, 1708. To son Joseph, 50 acres where he now dwells, 4 acres on W. side of Ipswich river, and his rights in Cromwell's and Price's meadows, being 7 acres, and a right in a piece of meadow on Ipswich river, dated July 1, 1703; to his son John, 50 acres in 1694; to son Samuel, in 1707, 30 acres; to his son

Ambrose, 20 acres, dated June 3, 1708; and in 1707, to son Richard, 30 acres near Beaver dam; and to his son Benjamin, 80 acres. There is no other evidence respecting the date of his decease, but that recorded in Reg. of Deeds, of a deposition made June 26, 1716, by John Houlton, who takes oath at an Inferior Ct. of Pleas, that he saw Joseph Hutchinson, Sen'r., late of Salem, dec'd, sign a deed conveying 2 acres of land to Thomas Haines; and as he was living Jan. 30, 1715-16, he certainly died between these two dates, aged about 83 years.

He md. 1st, probably a daughter of John Gedney. In the administration of the estate of Joseph's daughter, Bethiah, mention is made of a legacy of £13, 11s, 7d, given her by her grandfather Gedney. The latter had a son Bartholomew, who had a dau. Bethiah; and as these names frequently occur in different families afterwards, the supposition is quite plausible. Md. 2d, Feb. 28, 1677-8, Lydia, dau. of Anthony and Elizabeth Buxton. She was wid. of Joseph Small, her second husband, md. Dec. 26, 1672; and at his dec. was appointed adm'r, May, 1676; Joseph Hutchinson and Jona. Walcott, appraisers. She was bapt. Apr. 27, 1689, and was living in June, 1708.

Five ch:—

10. ABIGAIL, and 11. BETHIAH, bapt. Sept. 26, 1666, latter d. Nov., 1690. 12. JOSEPH². 13. JOHN². 14. BENJAMIN². Six ch. by Lydia.

15. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 14, 1678-9; md. Joseph Allen, bapt. 1st ch., Oct. 1672; Will app. May 13, 1740. Ten ch:—ABIGAIL, b. June 1, 1696; JOSEPH, b. Feb. 11, 1697-8; BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 26, 1699; JOHN, bapt. June 1, 1701; JOHN, bapt. Sept. 19, 1703; ABIGAIL, bapt. Aug. 12, 1705; ZEBULON, bapt. Sept. 15, 1706. ROBERT. BETHIAH. ELIZABETH, bapt. Oct. 3, 1714.

16. RICHARD². 17. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 9, 1682, living 1710. 18. AMBROSE². 19. LYDIA, b. Sept. 13, 1685; md. George, son of Samuel and Mary Nourse, b. July 29, 1682, d. 1759. Lived in Lynn; yeoman. Four ch:—ELIZABETH, bapt. Sept. 24, 1710. MARY, bapt. Aug. 2, 1713. GEORGE, bapt. Oct. 16, 1715, d. 1799. ABIGAIL. 20. ROBERT.³

(9) JOHN², son of RICHARD (1), b. Salem Vill., May, 1643, d. Aug. 2, 1676. Estate valued at £273, 5s, 6d. He settled on a portion of his father's farm, and at his decease he was in possession of about 650 acres of land. He and his brother Joseph, prior to Mch., 1672, had erected a saw mill on Beaver Dam. A road being laid out from their father's house to said Dam, a complaint was preferred against them for obstructing the way, but there is no further record to show how the affair terminated. He md. July, 1672, Sarah, dau. of John and Rebecca Putnam, b. Sept. 4, 1654. One ch:—

21. SARAH, who md. Dea. Joseph Whipple, b. Nov. 1, 1666, d. Sept. 19, 1740. Seven ch:—SARAH, b. Feb. 26, 1691-2. LYDIA, b. Feb. 2, 1693-4. JOHN, b. Oct. 23, 1695. MARY, bapt. Oct. 22, 1699. MARY and JOSEPH, b. Feb. 2, 1701-2; MATTHEW, b. Aug. 25, 1704.

THIRD GENERATION.

(12) JOSEPH, son of JOSEPH² (6), bapt. 1st ch., Salem, Sept. 26, 1666; Will rec'd to Probate, June 3, 1751. He was rec'd as a mem. of the ch. at Salem Vill., Feb. 4. 1700, and afterwards chosen, Oct. 31, 1732, a delegate to the church in Wenham, to assist in the ordination of Rev. John Warren. He settled on a portion of the old homestead farm, owned by his father, consisting of fifty acres of upland, which he afterwards rec'd by deed of gift, bearing date July 1, 1703. Inv. of his est. taken July 20, 1751, £393, 6s. He md. 1st., Elizabeth ———, b. 1664, "d. Dec. 21, 1700, aged 36 years;" md. 2d, Jan. 30, 1700-1, Rebecca Knight, of Topsfield. Nine ch. by Elizabeth.

22. JOSEPH⁴. 38. RUTH, b. Feb. 26, 1690-1, living in 1766; md. Feb. 19, 1712-13, Josiah, son of John and Hannah Putnam, b. Oct. 29, 1686; Will proved Sept. 2, 1766. Both rec'd into ch. Dec. 10, 1727. Yeoman. Seven ch:—ASA, b. July 31, 1714, d. ——— 1775. ENOS, b. Oct. 6, 1716; Will prob. Oct. 2, 1780. JOSIAH, b. Mar. 3, 1718-19, living 1766. PETER, bapt. Apr. 5, 1724, d. 1773. ELIZABETH, bapt. July 4, 1725, living 1766. ELISHA, bapt. Mch. 24, 1727-8, d. Feb. 16, 1817. RUTH, bapt. June 4, 1732, living 1766.

24. BETHIAH⁴, b. Dec. 24, 1693, d. Dec. 9, 1726; md. June 9, 1715, Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Sarah Putnam, b. Jan. 8, 1692; Will prob. Oct. 15, 1744. Yeoman. Two ch:—Benjamin b. Oct. 12, 1718; Eunice, b. May 21, 1722. 25. EBENEZER⁴. 26. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 22, 1695, d. Feb. 18, 1702. 27. A son, b. Feb. 22, 1695. 28. ELISHA, b. Mch. 14, 1697, d. Mch. 1, 1702. 29. JASPER, b. Jan. 31, 1698, d. Feb. 16, 1701. 30. ELISHA⁴. One ch. by Rebecca.

31. ELIZABETH, bapt. Apr. 19, 1702; Will signed Oct. 14, 1778, approved Jan. 1, 1779; md. May 5, 1724, Benjamin, son of John and Elizabeth (Holton) Buxton, of Salem Vill., b. Mch. 11, 1694-5; Will approved Dec. 3. 1770. Yeoman. No issue.

(13) JOHN³, son of JOSEPH² (6), bapt. 1st ch., Salem, Sept. 26, 1666; estate appraised Apr. 1, 1746, son William, adm. Inv. £61, 12s, 9d. He was a farmer and lived on the homestead. He owned a large and valuable farm in Sutton, containing 179 acres, which he sold, Dec. 26, 1723, to Isaac Richards, of Salem, for £150; also another farm of 129 acres, which he sold two days after to Cornelius Putnam, of Salem, for £150. He was rec'd into ch. Sept. 19, 1703. Constable and tax gatherer for the year 1706; md. 1st, May 7, 1694, Mary Gould; md.

2d, Mch. 4, 1710, Hannah, dau. of Nehemiah and Ann (Dixey) Howard, b. Aug. 1, 1661. Five ch. by Mary.

32. A son, b. Sept. 2, 1695, d. Dec. 1, 1695. 33. MARY, b. Oct. 2, 1696; adm. granted Dec. 5, 1780, to Eli Curtis; md. Dec. 19, 1721, Daniel Wilkins, jr.; Will proved Jan. 4, 1742-3; rem'd to Middleton about 1729. Yeoman. Eight ch:—MARY, ABIGAIL and ELIZABETH, bapt. July 18, 1725. RACHEL, bapt. June 4, 1727. SARAH, bapt. Apr. 6, 1729. MERCY, b. Feb. 26, 1731. PRISCILLA and DANIEL mentioned in the Will. 34. JOHN⁴. 35. ABIGAIL, b. Mch. 17, 1702; md. Mch. 5, 1727-28, Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Sarah Putnam, b. Jan 8, 1692; Will proved Oct. 15, 1744. He also md. Bethiah, dau. of Joseph Hutchinson, jr. (see No. 23). Yeoman. One ch:—ABIGAIL, bapt. Jan. 4, 1729-30. 36. EBENEZER⁴. Two ch. by Hannah:—

37. EUNICE, b. Apr. 9, 1712; md. 1731, Holyoke Putnam, of Middleton. 38. WILLIAM⁴.

(14) BENJAMIN³, son of JOSEPH² (6), b.——, d. 1738, intestate; no adm. on his estate. Feb. 7, 1738, he sold Sam'l Houlton ten and one-half acres of land for £168, and Oct. 5, same year, his son-in-law, Jona. Buxton, and Jane, his wife, sold to Benj. Hutchinson, jr., all their right and title in the estate of Benj. Hutchinson, late of Salem, dec'd, which certainly fixes nearly the date of his death. He was a farmer, and lived on that part of the homestead he rec'd from his father by deed of gift, containing 30 acres, bearing date Oct. 2, 1691. He afterwards acquired a considerable real estate by purchase, contiguous to the homestead, and owned a tract of 10 acres on the W. side of Ipswich river, which was given by his father to his bro. Robert, June 3, 1708, of whom he bought it Aug. 6, 1713, and sold it the next year to Walter Smith, for £20. Before his decease he had settled a snug little estate upon each of his remaining children, disposing of most of the remainder by deed of sale. While an infant he was adopted into the family of Dea. Nathaniel Ingersoll, his only child, a daughter, having died at an early age. A deed to this effect is recorded in the Probate Rec., which reads as follows:—

“Benjamin Hutchinson, being an infant, when he was given to us by his parents, we have brought him up as our own child; and he the said Benjamin, living with us as an obedient son until he came of one and twenty years of age, he then marrying from us, I, the said Nathaniel Ingersoll, and Hannah my wife, on these considerations do, upon the marriage of our adopted son, Benjamin Hutchinson, give and bequeath to him * * * this deed of gift of ten acres of upland, and also three acres of meadow * * *” dated Oct. 2, 1691. Dea. Ingersoll died in 1719, leaving a Will, wherein, “for the consideration of the great help he had been while living with him, and after

he had left," he bequeaths all the remaining part of his whole estate, both real and personal, except a lot of two acres (describing the same), after making provision for the rest of his family.

But little more is known of his personal history, and that through the medium of the witchcraft papers, deposited in the office of the Essex Co. Ct., being at the time quite a youth, about 21 or 22 years of age, with a young wife, both of whom acted their part in this most singular drama, with an apparent air of sincerity, astonishing to all who may read or hear of these performances, the result of which was almost certain conviction of the innocent defendants, and an ignominious death.

He md. 1st, Nov. 14, 16—, Jane, dau. of Walter and Margaret Phillips, d. — 7, 1711. He was rec'd into ch. May 7, 1699, and his wife, May 28, following; md. 2d, Jan. 26, 1714-15, Abigail Foster. Eleven ch. by Jane.

39. A son, d. in infancy. 40. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 31, 1690, d. Sept. 18, 1690. 41. HANNAH, b. May 7, 1692; md. Mch. 6, 1717-18, William, son of William and Elizabeth Henfield, bapt. May 1, 1690. One ch:— William, bapt. Oct. 30, 1720.

42. BENJAMIN⁴. 43. BETHIAH, b. Jan. 5, 1695-6. 44. NATHAN-IEL⁴. 45. SARAH, b. Dec. 26, 1701; md. Nov. 17, 1725, Cornelius, son of Benj. and Sarah Putnam, b. Sept. 3, 1702. Yeoman. No issue. 46. BARTHOLOMEW, b. Apr. 27, 1703. 47. JANE, b. Aug. 1, 1705; md. Sept. 8, 1726, Jonathan, son of John and Elizabeth Buxton, b. July 25, 1706; adm. granted his widow, Sept. 23, 1745. He was brother of Benjamin who md. Elizabeth (31), dau. of Joseph Hutchinson, jr. Two ch:— JONATHAN, bapt. July 20, 1729; BENJAMIN, bapt. June 13, 1735.

48. ISRAEL, bapt. Oct. 5, 1708, d. young. 49. JOHN, d. before 1733. One ch. by Abigail.

50. JONATHAN⁴.

(16) RICHARD³, son of JOSEPH² (6), b. at Salem Vill., May 10, 1681. He ceased to be taxed in 1738, after which date it is supposed he removed to the State of Maine, where some portion of his family lived and died. Dec. 8, 1707, his father deeded him a farm of 30 acres, joining the homestead, and the "New Dam, so called." From 1707 to 1737, he had accumulated a large estate, portions of which were situated in the town of Middleton, and in the vicinity of the old meeting house. But just previous to the latter date he succeeded in disposing of most of it, preparatory to his supposed removal. He md. Feb. 16, 1713-14, Rachel Bance. Six ch:—

51. STEPHEN⁴. 52. LYDIA, bapt. Sept. 2, 1716. 53. RACHEL, bapt. Sept. 29, 1723. 54. ELIZABETH, bapt. Sept. 29, 1723. 55. DANIEL, bapt. Aug. 17, 1729. 56. JOSEPH.

(18) AMBROSE³, son of JOSEPH² (6), b. at Salem Vill., June 4, 1684. Adm. granted Sept. 26, 1757, to widow, and son George. He was a farmer, and lived and died upon that part of the homestead given him by his father, June 3, 1708, consisting of 80 acres, adjoining land owned by his brother Robert, and the highway. The inventory of his estate was £103, 9s, 2d. He md. June 24, 1709, Ruth, dau. of John and Elizabeth Leach, b. Mch. 31, 1692. Six ch:—

57. AMOS⁴. 58. JAMES. 59. SAMUEL⁴. 60. JOHN, bapt. July 5, 1719, d. Lyndeboro about 1789. 61. JAMES, d. 1752. 62. GEORGE⁴.

(19) ROBERT³, son of JOSEPH² (6), b. at Salem Vill., Nov. 13, 1687; adm. granted Apr. 24, 1733, to son-in-law, Wm. Shillaber. Farmer. His homestead was situated near the old meeting house. At the age of 21 he received from his father a farm of 30 acres, on the N. side of Ipswich river, the whole of which he sold in Aug., 1713, to his brothers, Joseph and Benjamin. In 1729, he sold to Peter Hobart, of Braintree, for £1000, two tracts of land situated on Beaver Dam brook, and on or near Thorndike hill. He was, it appears by the inventory of his estate, owner of one-quarter part of a grist mill and a scythe factory, and one sixth of "another mill." Inventory of his estate, £879, 19s, 1d. He md. 1st, Dec. 27, 1711, Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan and Lydia Putnam, b. Feb. 2, 1686-7; md. 2d, June 6, 1717, Sarah Putnam. After the dec. of her husband, she had sett off as part of her dower, "one quarter part of the water mills on N. River, in partnership with Josh. Hicks, of Salem." Two ch. by Elizabeth.

63. SARAH, bapt. Sept. 12, 1712, d. Dec., 1800; md. William Shillaber, d. 1748. Eight ch:—Elizabeth, bapt. 1st ch., middle precinct, Aug. 15, 1731; William, bapt. Sept. 22, 1734, d. Nov. 28, 1804; Robert, bapt. May 16, 1736, d. June 20, 1808; Samuel, bapt. May 21, 1738, d. 1787; Sarah, bapt. Dec. 30, 1739; Elizabeth, bapt. Jan 3, 1741; Hannah, bapt. May 1, 1743; Benjamin, bapt. June 24, 1744.

64. ROBERT, bapt. May 16, 1716, d. before 1733.

FOURTH GENERATION.

(22) JOSEPH⁴, son of JOSEPH³ (12), b. at Salem Vill., Jan. 27, 1689; Will proved June 5, 1781. He was a farmer, and lived several years on the homestead after his marriage. In 1723-4, his father gave him "a tract of upland and meadow with a dwelling house on it," lying on the W. side of Ipswich river, which afterwards, in 1728, was included within the bounds of Middleton when that town was incorporated. In Apr., 1729, he bought of James and David Prince, for £140, two pieces of meadow, "formerly in Salem, now Middleton," situated on the W. side of Ipswich river, one parcel lying on the river and the other on the brook. He removed to Middleton, and was

chosen Selectman for 1741 and 1742, and was also Constable for the latter year. In 1743 he bought of Richard Goldsmith and Hannah, his wife, for £55, seventy-four acres of upland in "Souhegan West," now Amherst, N. H., in "Township No. 3, Lot. 38, 2d Division." He also owned a tract of land in Andover, which he purchased June 19, 1750, of Benj. and Archelaus Fuller. He md. 1st, Oct. 10, 1710, Bethiah Gould; md. 2d, Jan. 19, 1719-20, Abigail, wid. of David Goodale, who d. —, 1717; he was son of Zechariah and Elizabeth Goodale. Eight ch. by Abigail.

65. JOSEPH⁵. RUTH, bapt. Apr. 29, 1722, d. Aug. 31, 1826, living to the great age of 104 years; md. Dec. 15, 1741, Stephen, son of Francis and Jerusha Elliot, of Middleton, b. June 29, 1717. Three ch:—Stephen, b. July 9, 1742, d. Feb. 12, 1826; Andrew, b. Apr. 13, 1744, d. —, 1793 (see No. 137); Asa, b. Sept. 23, 1745, d. Mch. 23, 1823.

67. ABNER. 68. JOSIAH. 69 SARAH, bapt. Mch. 31, 1728.

70. ELIZABETH, b. 1730, d. Apr. 27, 1822, aged 92 years; md. Apr. 7, 1752, Stephen Nichols, of Middleton, b. Feb. 10, 1716; adm. granted his wife Elizabeth, June 4, 1776. Yeoman. Ten ch:—Stephen, b. Dec. 1, 1755; Joseph, bapt. Nov. 16, 1760, d. Mch. 4, 1833; Benjamin and Ruth, bapt. Nov. 16, 1760; Asa, bapt. Nov. 4, 1764; Elisha, bapt. Dec. 17, 1769, d. Mch. 3, 1842; Sarah, bapt. Mch. 1, 1772; Hannah, Betsy and Andrew.

71. JOHN, bapt. Jan. 6, 1734, d. young. 72. JOHN.

(25) EBENEZER⁴, son of JOSEPH³ (12), b. at Salem Vill., Feb. 20, 1694; Will signed May 24, 1769, rec'd to Probate, Jan. 2, 1776, son Robert, ex'r. He was a man of considerable affluence, his estate being valued after his decease, at £1610, 8s, 7d. He inherited most of his father's homestead, lands and buildings, and his "personal estate without door." He possessed a valuable farm, "lying within the Province of Hampshire," probably in Amherst, which, in his Will he bequeathed to his son Solomon, who had previously removed there. He was chosen Constable and Assessor for the year 1725. He md. 1st, Aug. 13, 1718, Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Bethiah (Raye) Gould, b. Feb. 20, 1698-9; md. 2d, Apr. 5, 1727, Hannah Shaw (formerly Southwick), wid. of Ebenezer Shaw, whom she md. Mch. 17, 1719-20. She was dau. of John and Hannah (Follet) Southwick, b. 1698. Three ch. by Hannah, 1st:—

73. SOLOMON⁵. 74. EBENEZER, bapt. Mch. 29, 1730, d. young. 75. HANNAH, bapt. Mch. 29, 1730, d. Sept. 23, 1804; md. July 7, 1737, Amos (57), son of Ambrose and Ruth Hutchinson. Four ch. by Hannah, 2d:—

76. BETHIAH, bapt. Mch. 29, 1730; md. Nov. 26, 1751, Joseph, son of Eleazer Brown, bapt. Oct. 9, 1726. Will proved Oct. 6, 1801; wife

Bethiah and son Ebenezer, exec'rs. Both rec'd to ch. July 27, 1755. Yeoman. Seven ch:—Betsy, b. Dec. 9, 1753; Asa, b. July 6, 1756; Ebenezer, b. May 3, 1759; Hannah, b. Mch. 29, 1762; Sarah, b. July 8, 1765; Bethiah, bapt. July 24, 1768; Hitta, bapt. Aug. 25, 1771.

77. ROBERT. 78. JOSEPH⁵. 79. JEREMY⁵.

(30) ELISHA⁴, son of JOSEPH³ (12), d. before 1730. He was a farmer and lived on a farm adjoining his father's homestead. He and his wife were both rec'd into ch. Oct. 8, 1727; md. Jan. 12, 1726-7, Ginger Porter, dau. of Israel and Sarah (Putnam), bapt. Aug. 17, 1707. She survived her husband, and md. 2d, Sept. 20, 1730, Daniel Andrew, son of Daniel and Hannah (Peabody), b. Sept. 23, 1704, by whom she had Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1731; Daniel, b. July 13, 1734; John, b. Feb. 28, 1736; Nathan, b. Sept. 30, 1739. One child:—

80. ISRAEL⁵.

(34) JOHN⁴, son of JOHN³ (18), b. at Salem Vill., Mch. 31, 1699, d. intestate, and was living as late as Aug. 1726; adm. was granted to his wid. Abigail, Oct. 28, 1726; inventory of his estate, £757, 19s, 9d. He was a farmer and lived on the estate given him by his father, in the vicinity of his homestead. Rec'd to ch. July 10, 1720; md. Nov. 17, 1720, Abigail, dau. of John and Abigail Giles, b. Jan. 3, 1699. Three ch:—

81. ABIGAIL, bapt. July 1, 1722. 82. MEHITABLE, bapt. Apr. 19, 1724. 83. HANNAH, bapt. Sept. 25, 1726.

(36) EBENEZER⁴, son of JOHN³ (18), b. at Salem Vill., June 3, 1705; no Will or adm. of est. Yeoman, and lived on his father's farm; md. Dec. 13, 1726, Mary Bound. Two ch:—

84. WILLIAM. 85. EBENEZER.

(38) WILLIAM⁴, son of JOHN³ (18), b. at Salem Vill., Jan. 16, 1713-14, d. intestate, about 1757; guardianship of his ch., Ebenezer, William and Hannah, above 14 years of age, granted Apr. 14, 1757, to Noah Creesy, of Beverly. He probably lived upon the farm given him by his father, Mch. 1, 1736-7, which consisted of one-half of his land and meadow, including one-third of the orcharding at the W. end of his barn. He also owned rights in the common land at Beverly, which he sold Apr. 17, 1739, to "Randall Preson, taylor, of Beverly." He md. Nov. —, 1733, Joanna, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Trask, bapt. 1st ch., Beverly, Oct. 4, 1713. Four ch:—

86. JOHN. 87. HANNAH. 88. EBENEZER. 89. WILLIAM.

(42) BENJAMIN⁴, son of BENJAMIN³ (14), b. at Salem Vill., Jan.

27, 1693-4. His Will was proved May 10, 1780, being about 86 years of age at his decease. He is one of the first of the numerous descendants of the patriarch Richard, who is known, as far as we have definite knowledge, to have left the land of his fathers for a home in a strange and untried country, all of whom for more than one hundred years, had lived, thrived and died upon the original homestead; and strange to relate, not a stone has yet been discovered to mark the resting place of any who had fallen asleep, in that most interesting locality. The first ancient stones that the compiler has yet found, were erected to the memory of a portion of Benjamin's family, in the burial ground at Bedford, Mass., adjoining the church there.

He ceased to be taxed in Salem in 1734, and it is quite probable he removed to Bedford some time during that year. He and his wife were members of the church, and Nov. 27, 1737, they received letters of dismission to the ch. in Bedford. Benjamin had large possessions at Salem Vill., and after the decease of his father, he bought of all his heirs their rights in the estate left them by inheritance, except that of his brother Jonathan, who was then under age. All of this property he shortly after disposed of prior to his removal, selling his homestead to Joshua Goodale, for £300, Dec. 20, 1733, reserving, however, one-half of his part in the cider mill. In addition to his agricultural pursuits, he appears, from the Registry of Deeds, to have followed the employment of a cooper. He md. Feb. 7, 1715-16, Sarah, dau. of John and Mary (Nurse) Tarbell, b. Oct. 2, 1696. Seven ch:—

90. NATHAN^s. 91. JANE, bapt. Mch. 20, 1720; md. Feb. 18, 1745-6, Jona. Grimes, of Bedford. One ch:—Elizabeth, b. Bedford, Sept. 7, 1747. 92. BENJAMIN^s. 93. SARAH^s, bapt. Feb. 21, 1724-5; md. Jan. 3, 1748-9, Israel, son of Israel and Sarah Putnam, b. Bedford, Mch. 20, 1722-3. Five ch:—John, b. Apr. 23, 1750; Elizabeth, b. Sept. 17, 1751; Sarah, b. July 28, 1753; Israel, b. Apr. 27, 1755; Daniel, b. Oct. 4, 1759.

94. ELIZABETH, b. 1728, d. Mch. 12, 1750, aged 22 years. 95. BARTHOLOMEW, b. July 5, 1734, d. Sept. 20, 1749. 96. MARY, b. July 5, 1734, d. Sept. 14, 1749. 97. JOHN, b. 1737, d. Sept. 1, 1749, aged 12 years.

(44) NATHANIEL^t, son of BENJAMIN^s (14), b. at Salem Vill., May 3, 1698. His Will was signed May 5, 1756, and proved Oct. 24, 1757.

He and his first wife united with the church at Salem Vill., Mch. 15, 1723-4. He lived on a small farm given him by his father, till 1733, when he removed with his family to Sutton, Worcester Co., and shortly after sold all his lands and right of inheritance, to his bro. Benjamin. He md. 1st, Mary; md. 2d, Joanna, dau. of Lot and Eliza-

beth Conant, bapt. 1st ch., Beverly, Nov. 27, 1709, d. at Sutton, 1802, aged 93 years. She was great-grand-dau. of Roger Conant, who was b. at Budleigh, in Devonshire, Eng., about 1592, came to America about 1623, and settled first at Cape Ann, and soon after removed to Salem, where, it is said, he built the first house. He removed to Beverly some years before his decease, which occurred Nov. 19, 1679, aged 84 years. Lot Conant's Will was proved June 10, 1745; after making provision for the rest of his children, he gives his dau. Joanna Hutchinson, £20. He had rem'd some time previous to Ipswich, where he died. Three ch. by Mary.

98. MARY, bapt. Mch. 15, 1723-4; md. Jona. Fitts. 99. SUSANNA, bapt. Nov. 28, 1725; md. Daniel Day. Four ch:—Moses, Daniel, Aaron, and Mirriam. 100. BETHIAH, bapt. July 14, 1730; md. Eben'r Fitts; lived in Dudley, Mass., where he d. 1790. Seven ch:—Mehitable, Caleb, Nathaniel, Ebenezer, Mary and Mercy, Seven ch. by Joanna.

101. BARTHOLOMEW^s. 102. ELIZABETH, b. at Sutton, Nov. 1, 1736. 103. NATHANIEL, d. 1755, in the French war, at Skeensboro, now Whitehall. 104. LOT^s. 105. BENJAMIN^s. 106. JONATHAN^s. 107. SARAH, b. Aug., 1752, d. June 8, 1834; md. late in life to Samuel Rich, of Sutton; no issue.

(50) JONATHAN⁴, son of BENJAMIN³ (14), b. at Salem Vill., July 18, 1716; adm. granted to Abijah Ingalls, of Andover, Oct. 24, 1768. Removed to Andover in 1750, having sold his estate in Salem Vill., for £912, to Timothy Fuller, of Middleton, and the same year bought of Walter Smith, of Andover, for £240, a tract of land in said town, with dwelling house and barn, near "Mill Stone Rock," on the Salem road. He and his wife were members of the ch. at Salem Village, and "received letters of dismission, Jan. 31, 1762, to 1st ch. in Andover, whither they had removed some years previous." He md. Jan. 30, 1734-5, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Abigail (Leach) Ganson, bapt. Feb. 5, 1709-10. Four ch:—

108. BENJAMIN, bapt. Aug. 13, 1738. 109. JONATHAN, bapt. Oct. 26, 1740; killed at the battle of Lake George, Sept. 2, 1758. 110. ELIJAH^s. 111. SARAH, b. at Andover, June 28, 1753, buried Dec. 9, 1778.

(51) STEPHEN⁴, son of RICHARD³ (16), bapt. Aug. 14, 1715. Removed, 1737, to Penobscot Co., Me., where he lived till the breaking out of the Indian war, in 1780, when he went to Windham, where he d. about 1788. Yeoman. He md. 1st, Feb. 22, 1737-8, Abigail Haskins, d. 1777; md. 2d, Hannah; md. 3d, Ann, wid. of Joseph Legro, of Marblehead, Mass., b. about 1728, d. at Hebron, Me., Aug., 1805. Eight ch. by Abigail.

112. STEPHEN⁵. 113. DANIEL, d. at sea. 114. RICHARD⁵. 115. LYDIA, d. at Gray, Me., about 1788. 116. ABIGAIL. 117. SAMUEL. 118. JOSEPH⁵.

(57) AMOS⁴, son of AMBROSE³ (18), bapt. June 10, 1710. He was a mariner, and it is probable he died at sea; md. July 7, 1737, Hannah (74), dau. of Ebenezer and Hannah Hutchinson, bapt. Mch. 29, 1730, d. Sept. 23, 1804. Three ch:—

119. AMOS, d. young, a cripple. 120. SEVIAH; md. Dec. 4, 1770, William, son of Ebenezer and Phebe Berry, b. Middleton, Sept. 9, 1749, d. 1786. Yeoman. Three ch:—Hannah, b. 1722, d. Aug. 4, 1800; Amos, d. in N. Carolina; Israel, bapt. June 30, 1776. 121. RUTH, b. at Danvers, May 23, 1752, d. Apr. 7, 1838; md. Sept. 10, 1795, Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Hannah Russell, b. Mch. 21, 1757, d. Apr. 26, 1838; no issue.

(59) SAMUEL⁴, son of AMBROSE³ (18), bapt. Apr. 24, 1714. In early life a mariner; removed to Woodstock, Mass., where he engaged in the manufactory of scythes; md. Nov. 13, 1735, Elizabeth, dau. of David and Martha Judd. Two ch:—

122. AMOS. 123. SAMUEL.

(62) GEORGE⁴, son of AMBROSE³ (18), b. at Salem Vill., Nov. 1, 1730. He was a farmer, and shortly after his marriage removed, about 1764, to Lyndeboro, N. H. He md. 1st, June 8, 1748, Elizabeth Bickford, of Middleton; md. 2d, Susan Bevins. Twelve ch:—

124. WILLIAM. 125. SAMUEL. 126. GEORGE. 127. MARY. 128. SUSANNAH. 129. BETSEY. 130. EFFIE, b. at Wilton, N. H., Apr. 2, 1765, d. 1828; md. 1804, Nathan Tuttle, of Wilton, b. Apr. 9, 1769, d. Aug. 5, 1852. Cooper. One ch:—George H., b. at Wilton, Jan. 22, 1805 (md. Mary Hutchinson, No. 252).

131. EDA. 132. JAMES. 133. AMBROSE. RUTH, b. Nov., 1774. 135. CLARK.

FIFTH GENERATION.

(65) JOSEPH⁵, son of JOSEPH⁴ (22), bapt. 1st ch., Salem Vill., Apr. 29, 1722. In his Will, signed Dec. 20, 1794, and proved May 1, 1797, he very liberally provides for his wife's future maintenance, and gives to his son Elisha, 74 acres of land in Amherst, N. H., joining that which he already owned. He appoints his son Joseph executor. The inventory of his estate, appraised July 13, 1797, consisted of the homestead lands, 110 acres; 5 acres of woodland in Andover; 74 acres in Amherst; a pew in the Middleton meeting house; stock of cattle;

husbandry tools; furniture, &c., amounting to \$3,614 40. He settled on a farm in Middleton, near the boundary line, and at his father's dec., rec'd by Will the westerly half of his estate, meadows and uplands, and one-half of his stock of creatures. He md. 1st., 1746, Hannah, dau. of David and Rebecca Richardson, of Middleton, b. Oct. 28, 1724; md. 2d, July 19, 1764, Keziah, dau. of James and Keziah Marble. Five ch. by Hannah:—

136. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 4, 1747; md. Ebenezer Goodale. Will proved Apr. 5, 1791. Yeoman. 137. HANNAH, b. Feb. 5, 1749, d. before 1794; md. Dec. 26, 1765, Andrew, son of Stephen and Ruth Elliot (No. 66), b. at Middleton, Apr. 13, 1744, d. 1793. Housewright. Ten ch:—Ruth, b. June 29, 1766; Andrew, b. Mch. 23, 1768, d. Sept. 24, 1769; Hannah, b. Sept. 10, 1770; Ruth, b. Nov. 21, 1773; Elias, b. Dec. 17, 1775; Andrew, b. Nov. 27, 1777, d. Jan., 1824; Mary, b. Jan. 24, 1780; Elias, b. 1785; Hannah, b. July 5, 1788; Betsey, b. June 7, 1791, d. about 1810.

138. ELISHA^e. 139. MARY, b. Apr. 10, 1754, d. before 1797; md. Samuel, son of George and Abigail (Upton) Small, b. May 2, 1753; certificate of marriage given July 1, 1776. 140. JOSEPH^e.

(67) ABNER^s, son of JOSEPH^e (22), bapt. Sept. 6, 1724. Some time prior to his marriage he removed to N. H., and settled in that part of Amherst afterwards called Milford, where he d. Sept. 2, 1796. Yeoman. He md. Elizabeth, dau. of Elisha and Elizabeth Phelps, b. at Amherst, ———, d. Oct., 1801, in her 72d year. Two ch:—

141. JONATHAN, b. Mch. 5, 1761, d. Jan. 27, 1788. 142. ELIZABETH^e, b. July 25, 1765, d. Feb. 4, 1846; md. 1791, Isaac Bartlett, son of Isaac and Mary (Appleton), b. at Newton, Mass., Oct. 8, 1761, d. Sept. 30, 1806. Yeoman. Five ch:—Abner H., b. Oct. 28, 1792, d. July, 1852; Betsey, b. Oct. 26, 1796; md. Abel Hutchinson (374); Jonathan, b. June 9, 1799; Lydia, b. Sept. 2, 1804, d. Dec. 1845; Sally, b. Mch. 8, 1807, d. Mch. 30, 1807.

(68) JOSIAH^s, son of JOSEPH^e (22), bapt. July 10, 1726. Lived in Middleton, where he engaged in agricultural pursuits. Adm. granted John Hutchinson, Apr. 2, 1782; inventory of est., £39, 14s., 6d. Two of his ch., Joseph and Phillip, were placed under guardianship, Dec. 6, 1781; md. Dec. 8, 1748, Sarah Dean, of Middleton; adm. granted John Hutchinson, May 6, 1782. Eleven ch:—

143. RUTH^e, bapt. Sept. 16, 1750; md. ——— Jonathan Russell, jr.; rec'd to 1st ch., Danvers, May 7, 1775. Four ch:—Huldah and Lydia, bapt. May 21, 1775; Aaron, bapt. Nov. 7, 1777; Jonathan, bapt. Oct. 8, 1780.

144. SARAH, bapt. Nov. 1, 1752. 145. PHEBE, bapt. Oct. 27, 1754, d.

1839; md. June 4, 1777, Jacob McIntire, of Reading; rem'd to Fitchburg, Mass. Three ch:—Josiah, Jessie and Phebe. 146. SARAH, bapt. Oct. 12, 1755. 147. IRENE, bapt. Aug. 12, 1759, d. Sept. 1854; md. Feb. 27, 1781, Daniel McIntire, of N. Reading. Four ch:—Perley, Joseph, James, Susan.

148. JOSIAH⁶. 149. MARY, bapt. June 15, 1766, d. Apr. 17, 1851; md. John McIntire, b. 1759, d. Aug. 25, 1835. Nine ch:—Amos, b. Feb. 5, 1792, d. Jan. 18, 1835; John, b. Mch. 13, 1793; Jeremiah, b. Oct. 30, 1794, d. Dec. 4, 1831; George, b. Feb. 7, 1796; Elisha, b. Sept. 17, 1798, d. Dec. 5, 1798; Elisha, b. Dec. 3, 1801; Jacob, b. Aug. 20, 1802; Mary, b. Jan. 23, 1806, d. July 29, 1809; David, b. Feb. 24, 1807.

150. HANNAH, bapt. Feb. 19, 1769, d. Nov., 1846. 151. PHILIP DEAN, bapt. Aug. 4, 1771, d. ———. 152. An Infant (twin), b. 1771, d. July 10, 1771. 153. BETSY, bapt. June 26, 1774.

(72) JOHN³, son of JOSEPH⁴ (22), b. at Middleton, 1736, d. 1830. He and his wife were rec'd to ch. in Middleton, May 2, 1773. Yeoman. He md. Sept. 12, 1766, Lydia, dau. of Abraham and Ruth Goodell, b. May 17, 1741, d. Mch. 30, 1816. Three ch:—

154. JOHN⁶. 155. LYDIA, b. Apr. 9, 1770, d. Oct. 20, 1828. 156. JESSIE⁶.

(73) SOLOMON³, son of EBENEZER⁴ (25), b. at Salem Vill., 1721. He lived on his father's farm till about the year 1758, when he removed to Amherst, N. H. He was there chosen, Mch. 8, 1762, Selectman and Surveyor of Highways. At the same time he and Samuel Steward were chosen "a committee to buy a burying cloth and enclose the Grave yard." He removed thence to Fayette, Me., where he d. about 1815. He md. Oct. 22, 1746, Hannah, dau. of Amos Putnam, of Salem Vill., b. 1726, d. at Amherst, N. H., 1802. Five ch:—

157. SOLOMON⁶. 158. EBENEZER⁶. 159. ASA⁶. 160. HITTIE, b. at Amherst, N. H., 1760, d. at Hillsboro, 1799; md. ——— Cram. 161. HANNAH, b. 1778, d. Sept., 1821.

(77) ROBERT³, son of EBENEZER⁴ (25), bapt. Feb. 25, 1733, d. Dec., 1785. He inherited his father's homestead, and owned land in Andover and Middleton. Inv. of estate £457, 15s, 9d. Lived in Danvers (formerly Salem Vill). He md. June 16, 1767, Eunice, dau. of Amos Buxton. Nine ch:—

162. DANIEL⁶. 163. EDA, b. Dec. 27, 1769, d. Nov. 19, 1841; md. May, 1796, Asa Putnam, b. at Danvers, Sept. 23, 1765, d. Oct. 9, 1823. Five ch:—Eunice, b. Sept. 17, 1796; Hezekiah, b. Mch. 3, 1799, d. Mch. 20, 1802; Hezekiah, b. Apr. 19, 1802, d. at sea; Robert, b. June 20, 1805; md. Mary Hutchinson (324); Asa, b. May 20, 1808.

164. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 25, 1771, d. young. 165. JOB, b. Oct. 7, 1772,

d. Aug. 23, 1856. 166. ABIJAH^b. 167. BETSKY, b. June 24, 1778, d. July 4, 1861. 168. EUNICE, b. Feb. 10, 1780, d. Oct. 4, 1796. 169. EBEN, b. Mch. 16, 1784, d. July 1, 1844. 170. ROBERT, b. June 4, 1785, d. Nov. 6, 1828.

(78) JOSEPH^a, son of EBENEZER^a (25), bapt. May 18, 1735; adm. granted Robert Hutchinson, June 6, 1769. Inv. of est., £125, 5s. 10d. He was a farmer and shoemaker; md. Jan. 29, 1767, Ruth Pritchard. One ch:—

171. HANNAH^a, b. Dec., 1769, d. at Middleton, Aug. 28, 1813; md. June 28, 1787, Samuel, son of Samuel and Martha White, b. Sept. 2, 1764, d. Sept. 5, 1818. Nine ch:—Hannah, b. Mch. 6, 1789; Ruth, b. July 30, 1791, d. Mch. 10, 1812; Samuel, b. July 3, 1794; Olive and Oliver, twins, b. Aug. 21, 1796; Joseph, b. July 11, 1799; Perley, b. July 28, 1802, d. Feb. 23, 1839; md. Eliza Hutchinson (328); Lydia and Charlotte.

(79) JEREMY^a, son of EBENEZER^a (25), b. at Salem Vill., June 29, 1738, d. Apr. 7, 1805. He was a farmer, and lived on that portion of his father's homestead left him by inheritance, consisting of a dwelling house, barn, and 14 acres on the great road, 22 acres of pasture land, and one-half of the old orchard. He md. Apr. 11, 1760, Sarah, dau. of Asa and Sarah Putnam, b. Oct. 22, 1739, d. Oct., 1781. Eight ch:—

172. SARAH, b. Feb. 12, 1762, d. July 14, 1815; md. Oct. 13, 1788, Jethro Russell, jr., b. Sept. 16, 1764; rem'd to Danville, Vt., where he d. Apr. 11, 1833. Four ch:—Jeremy, b. at Danvers, Dec. 18, 1788; Elijah, b. at Danville, Feb. 8, 1792, d. Sept. 25, 1867; md. Eliza, wid. of Perley Hutchinson (337); Mahala, b. Mch. 30, 1795; Sarah H., b. Sept. 15, 1797, d. Jan. ———, 1821.

173. EBENEZER^a. 174. BETHIAH, b. Mch. 8, 1766, d. July 2, 1801. 175. MEHITABLE, b. Jan. 10, 1768, d. Mch. 2, 1835. 176. JOSEPH^a. 177. HANNAH, b. Mch. 23, 1772, d. Apr. 9, 1813.

178. JEREMY, b. Oct. 28, 1774, d. June 5, 1853; unm'd. Credit is due him, for the first information we have respecting this branch of the Hutchinson family. Impelled by curiosity, he drew up a "family tree," in which he introduced without elaboration, the male descendants of Richard, somewhat in the form of a pedigree. Some time after his decease this chart was found among other papers of his which, becoming known outside of the family, prompted the desire to perpetuate this very brief and imperfect history, in a more elaborate form. He was a man of much leisure, in consequence of bodily infirmities, and possessed in a good degree, a mathematical turn of mind. Inventory of his est., \$2221 84.

179. ASA^a.

(80) ISRAEL, son of ELISHA (30), bapt. 1st ch., Salem Vill., Nov. 12, 1727. He settled in that part of Danvers known as Danversport, near the Grist Mills, a short distance above, on the opposite side of the road. His homestead, consisting of nearly 3 acres of land, a house and barn, he purchased of Samuel Clark for £260, the deed bearing date Apr. 15, 1762; and on the same day he sold his house on Porter's plain, to the same individual. Prior to this, Mch. 9, 1762, he bought of James Richardson, for 5s., one-eighth part of two Grist Mills, and one Saw Mill on Crane River, and June 19. and Dec. 20, same year, he bought of two other share owners, for £366, 13s., 4d., a quarter more from each. There were three of these mills beside the Saw Mills, which stood on or near the same site of the present Grist Mill, near the Iron Foundry. A very large and commodious Grist Mill has recently been erected, 1868, situated between these two buildings. In early life he evinced an active interest in military affairs, and in the year 1757, he enlisted as a private in a scouting party, under Capt. Israel Her- rick, and penetrated the country now included in the State of Maine. During the following year he was appointed Lieut. in Capt. Andrew Fuller's Co., and was actively engaged at Lake George and Ticonder- oga. In 1759, we find him at the head of a company, scaling the heights of Abraham, with Gen. Wolfe, which resulted in the entire route of the French under Montcalm. After the news of the Battle of Lexington had reached Danvers, Mr. Hutchinson, who then com- manded a company of 60 minute men, hastened immediately with his small force, but before arriving at the scene of action, he met the British in full retreat, and engaged them with signal success, which bravery resulted in a Lieut. Colonel's commission, in Col. Mansfield's Regiment, and subsequently was promoted to a Colonelcy, in which capacity he served during the Revolution. Among other scenes in which he was actively engaged, we find him at the siege of Boston, occupying Fort Hill, Dorchester Heights, Forts Lee and Washington, and crossing the Delaware with Washington on his retreat, from whom he received the strongest proofs of his approbation, and appre- ciation of his valuable services. After the war he was chosen to the Legislature for twenty-one years in succession. While in that body, he with others, was chosen, Sept. 23, 1779, a committee to confiscate and sell at public auction, the property of William Brown and others, as notorious conspirators against the government. On this committee, he served afterwards in 1782 and 1784. William Brown's fine mansion house, then standing on the site of the present Market House in Sa- lem, was sold, Nov. 6, 1784, to Elias Hasket Derby, for £650. Mr. Hutchinson was affable, social, and generous in his nature, and courte- ous in his deportment. His death was caused, Mch. 15, 1811, by a fall in his mill, while at work on the water-wheel. He md. 1st, 1748, Anna,

dau. of Robert Cue, of Wenham; md. 2d, Mehitable, wid. of Dea. Archelaus Putnam, and dau. of Joseph Putnam and Elizabeth (Porter), b. Jan. 13, 1720. She md. Archelaus Putnam, Apr. 12, 1739, and after his dec. she and Mr. Hutchinson were joint overseers in the last administration. Four ch. by Anna:—

180. GINGER, b. Sterling, Mass., June 23, 1749, d. Mch. 7, 1831; md. Mch. 23, 1769, John, son of Bartholomew and Sarah Brown, b. Oct. 20, 1746, d. Aug. 30, 1820. Ten ch:—Nancy, b. Sept. 8, 1772, d. Apr. 14, 1854; John, bapt. Apr. 12, 1775, d. Feb. 4, 1781; Sally, b. Sept. 30, 1777, d. Sept. 4, 1857; Ellery, b. July 12, 1780, d. Mch. 3, 1846; Samuel Fairfield, b. Apr. 30, 1783; Mira, b. Sept. 30, 1785; John G., b. Sept. 2, 1788; Mary, b. May 26, 1791, d. May 10, 1851; Israel, b. Apr. 4, 1794.

181. ANNA, b. Mch. 26, 1751, d. Sept. 5, 1838; md. May 23, 1771, Samuel, son of Dr. Jos. Fairfield, of Wenham, b. July 20, 1748, d. Nov. 26, 1810; no issue. 182. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 10, 1752, d. Sept. 4, 1775; md. Francis Brown, of Newbury, who d. Sept. 7, 1775. Two ch:—Betsy, b. Feb. 25, 1773; Samuel, b. Apr. 14, 1775. 183. ELISHA, b. May 25, 1755, d. 1777, in Halifax prison, having been taken a prisoner of war on board a privateer. One ch. by Mehitable:—

184. ISRAEL⁵.

(86) JOHN⁵, son of WILLIAM⁴ (38). He was a farmer, and lived on his father's estate; he owned tracts of land both in Middleton and Andover. Two ch:—

185. ISRAEL. 186. JOHN.

(89) WILLIAM⁵, son of WILLIAM⁴ (38). Adm. granted his wid. Mary, Oct. 26, 1771; est. appraised five days after, at £60, 3s., 10d. He was a blacksmith, and lived at Danvers. He md. Jan. 11, 1768, Mary, dau. of Solomon Martin and Dorothy (Lovejoy), of Andover, b. Aug. 27, 1737; adm. granted Solomon Martin, Apr. 8, 1777. One ch:—

187. PHEBE, b. Mch. 26, 1769.

(90) NATHAN⁵, son of BENJAMIN⁴ (42), bapt. 1st ch., Salem Vill., Feb. 10, 1717. He was a farmer, and rem'd with his father to Bedford, in 1734; thence to Amherst, now Milford, where he d. Jan. 12, 1795. Md. Rachel Stearns. Six ch:—

188. SAMUEL⁶. 189. NATHAN⁶. 190. BENJAMIN⁶. 191. EBENEZER⁶. 192. BARTHOLOMEW⁶.

193. RACHEL, b. May 19, 1766, d. Sept. 12, 1842; md. Daniel Johnson, d. Nov. 28, 1831. Six ch:—Fanny, b. 1793; Daniel, b. Oct. 19, 1795, d. Aug. 20, 1832; James, b. Jan. 12, 1797; Emily, b. 1781; Thos. Jefferson, b. 1783, d. Nov. 1, 1834; Rachel, b. 1799, d. Sept. 18, 1821.

(92) BENJAMIN, son of BENJAMIN (42), bapt. Sept. 30, 1722; rem'd with his father to Bedford, Mass., where he d. 1813. Yeoman. He was md., July 31, 1750, by Rev. Nicholas Bowes, to Rebecca Lane, of Bedford. Six ch:—

194. MARY, b. at Bedford, Aug. 21, 1751; md. Nov. 23, 1775, Samuel, son of John and Rebecca Page, of Rindge, N. H., b. Aug. 1, 1751; no issue. 195. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 8, 1754. 196. JOHN, b. June 29, 1757, d. Aug. 14, 1757. 197. BETSY^e, b. Jan. 20, 1760; md. Feb. 12, 1788, Sam'l Parkhurst, of Chelmsford. 198. REBECCA, b. Feb. 10, 1762. 199. SARAH, b. Nov. 9, 1765.

(101) BARTHOLOMEW, son of NATHANIEL (44), b. at Sutton, June 28, 1734. His Will was proved Apr. 4, 1820. He was a thrifty and enterprising farmer, and owned an estate of nearly 200 acres in Sutton, a great portion of which he inherited by Will, and succeeded his father to the homestead. He md. 1st., Aug. 4, 1763, Ruth; dau. of Dea. John and Susanna Haven, of Framingham, b. 1743, d. 1796; md. 2d, Rebecca Monroe. Ten ch:—

200. NATHANIEL. 201. JOHN^e. 202. ASA, b. Dec. 24, 1767, d. young. 203. BARTHOLOMEW^e. 204. LOIS, b. Jan. 18, 1772, d. at Bellingham, Mass., Aug. 17, 1799; md. Simeon Holbrook. One ch:—
——, d. at birth.

205. TIMOTHY^e. 206. RUTH, b. June 7, 1776, d. at Douglass, Mass.; md. ——— Lee; no issue. 207. SIMON^e. 208. BETSY, b. Apr. 22, 1781; md. Oct. 16, 1804, Jonas, son of Jesse and Mary Cummings, of Sutton, b. Aug. 14, 1779. Lives in Paris, Me. Four ch:—Chandler, b. Oct. 30, 1805, d. Aug. 3, 1807; Simon H., b. May 10, 1809, d. May 23, 1857; Calista, b. Dec. 26, 1810; Charles F., b. May 13, 1817. 209. LUCY, b. Apr. 24, 1784, d. June 23, 1812; md. 1808, Sylvester, son of Dr. Nathaniel F. and Hannah (Gibbs) Morse, b. at Douglass, Mass., Jan., 1783, d. at Sutton, Nov. 7, 1820. One ch:—Alanson, b. at New Braintree, Dec., 1809, d. at Sutton, Feb. 6, 1829.

(104) LOT, son of NATHANIEL (44), b. at Sutton, Aug. 1, 1741; rem'd to Vt.; and settled in Braintree, where he d. Mch. 24, 1818. Yeoman. He md. Hannah Morse, b. 1744, d. Jan. 17, 1815. Six ch:—

210. JOANNA, b. at Worcester, June 7, 1768, d. at Brookfield, Dec. 26, 1856; md. 1st, Israel Osborn; md. 2d, Amaziah Grover, who d. at Brookfield, Vt., 1842; no issue. 211. HANNAH, d. So. Hadley; md. Timothy Jones; no issue. 212. AARON^e. 213. ASA^e. 214. POLLY, d. at Braintree, July 11, 1825; md. Josiah Wellington, of Braintree, who d. Mch. 22, 1817. Yeoman. Seven ch:—David, b. Apr. 8, 1803; Ashley; Luther, d. at Lenox, Mich., 1839; Lucy; Polly, d. 1842, in

Indiana; Sylvester Levi, b. 1813; Amos Hubbard, b. Mch. 24, 1815.
215. ABIATHAR⁶.

(105) BENJAMIN, son of NATHANIEL (43), b. at Sutton, Jan. 30, 1744, d. at Royalston, Mass., Jan. 7, 1840. He rem'd to Royalston, prior to 1770, while then a wilderness, and settled upon a tract of land about one and a half miles distant N. W. from the centre of the town. The place was first settled in 1754, and named for Col. Isaac Royall, one of its proprietors. There being no roads in the vicinity of Mr. Hutchinson's settlement, one was laid out by the Selectmen, in 1770, leading by the east side of his house. He was a carpenter as well as farmer, and assisted in building the two first meeting houses in town. He was a man of industrious habits, kind, benevolent and useful, and often chosen to fill important town offices, and was ever ready to assist in forwarding the interests and settlement of the town. He md. 1st, Judith Libby, b. 1746, d. May 19, 1795; md. 2d, 1797, wid. Mary Partridge (formerly Hill), of Braintree, b. 1748, d. Aug. 7, 1830. Eight ch. by Judith:—

216. JUDITH, b. July 16, 1771, d. Feb. 20, 1772. 217. BENJAMIN⁶. 218. DANIEL⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1775, d. Aug. 17, 1777. 219. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 7, 1776, d. Aug. 23, 1781. 220. DANIEL, b. July 22, 1779, d. July 11, 1782. 221. JOSHUA⁶. 222. STEPHEN⁶, b. June 22, 1784, d. about 1795. 223. ANNA⁶, b. June 21, 1789; md. Oct. 19, 1819, Patrick McManas, b. at Dummerston, Vt., 1783. Lives in St. Johnsbury. Two ch:— Danforth, b. Apr. 22, 1822; d. Aug. 26, 1823; Alhanan, b. Jan. 26, 1824.

(106) JONATHAN, son of NATHANIEL (43), b. at Sutton, Sept. 2, 1746. He was a farmer, and rem'd to Royalston, probably with his bro. Benjamin, where he lived till March, 1789, when he went to Concord, Vt., where he d. Sept. 1, 1807. He md. Ruth Underwood, b. at Framingham, Mass., ———, d. at Concord, Vt., May 14, 1834. Five ch:—

224. DAVID⁶. 225. SAMUEL⁶. 226. BETSY, b. at Royalston, Feb., 1784, d. at Concord, Vt., Dec. 5, 1855; md. 1812, Buckley, son of Edward and Patty Adams, b. Lincoln, Mass., 1789. Yeoman. Seven ch:—Mary H., b. at Waterford, Vt., 1814; Amos, b. 1816; Nancy, b. 1819; Laura, b. 1821, d. May, 1851; Rhoda, b. at Concord, Vt., 1823; Simon H., b. 1825; John Q., b. 1829, d. at N. Y., July, 1848.

227. AMOS⁶. 228. POLLY, b. Jan. 6, 1789. Lived at Royalston, Mass., Derby, Concord, and at present (1868) in Charleston, Vt.; md. Jan. 28, 1813, Robert, son of Robert and Polly Hamilton, b. at Conway, Mass., Oct. 4, 1786. Yeoman. Seven ch:—James W., b. at Concord, Vt., Jan. 14, 1814; William, b. Feb. 2, 1816; Gilbert H., b.

Sept. 9, 1818; Maria, b. Nov. 11, 1821; Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1824; George W., b. July 19, 1828; Benj. Franklin, b. Feb. 10, 1833.

(110) ELIJAH, son of JONATHAN (49), bapt. 1st ch., Salem Vill., June 5, 1743. He rem'd to Andover with his father, 1750, where he d. Sept., 1768. Yeoman. Md. Hannah ———. Two ch:—

229. HANNAH, b. 1766. 230. PHEBE, b. July, 1768.

(112) STEPHEN, son of STEPHEN (51), b. 1741. He was a farmer, and rem'd with his father to Maine, about 1737, and settled in Windham, where he d. Dec. 10, 1826; md. 1st, Sarah Sawyer, who d. at Cape Elizabeth, 1774; md. 2d, wid. Elizabeth Webb, dau. of John and Elizabeth Mabery, of Marblehead, b. 1742, d. Sept. 9, 1827. Four ch. by Sarah:—

231. STEPHEN. 232. JOSIAH, b. Windham, 1769, drowned, 1794. 233. RICHARD^e. 234. ABIGAIL.

Two ch. by Elizabeth:—

235. SARAH, b. Dec. 23, 1777, d. May 20, 1849; md. Dec. 31, 1795, James, son of James and Mary Fogg, b. at Scarboro, Me., June 17, 1769, d. at Windham, Aug. 21, 1825. Yeoman. Three ch:—Hannah, b. Feb. 4, 1797, d. July 29, 1856; Josiah, b. Mch. 6, 1799; Eliza, b. Sept. 18, 1802. 236. CHARITY^e, b. Nov. 20, 1784. Lives in Windham, Md., June 1801, Silas, son of James and Mary Fogg, b. at Searboro, Feb. 22, 1781, d. Apr. 6, 1833. Five ch:—James, b. Dec. 27, 1805; Abigail, b. Feb. 22, 1808; Eliza, b. Jan. 29, 1810; Stephen, b. Oct. 8, 1813; Lydia, b. June 14, 1814.

(114) RICHARD, son of STEPHEN (51), b. ———, Maine; rem'd to Windham, thence to Raymond, where in 1780-1, he was killed by the falling of a tree upon him. Yeoman. Md. Nancy Westcott. Two ch:—

237. DANIEL^e. 238. JOHN, b. at Windham, 1775, drowned at Hebron, Me., May, 1803.

(118) JOSEPH, Rev., son of STEPHEN (51), b. 1755; rem'd to Windham, thence, about 1794, to Hebron, where he d., Feb., 1800. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and was present at the defeat and capture of Gen. Burgoyne. A few years after his marriage he was ordained to the ministry, and became widely known and distinguished as a travelling preacher; he visited such places especially as were without a settled minister; and so earnest were his efforts in that direction, that his health became seriously enfeebled, and he was obliged to retire from his labors, a short time before his decease. He md., 1778, Rebecca, dau. of Joseph and Ann Legro, b. at Marblehead, Mass., Nov., 1759, d. Buckfield, Me., July, 1843. Eleven ch:—

239. JOSEPH^e. 240. SAMUEL^e. 241. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 16, 1783, d. 1787. 242. LYDIA, b. July, 1785; md. Nathaniel, son of Joshua and Abigail Keene, b. at Pembroke, Mass., Mch., 1777. Lives at E. Hebron, Me. Yeoman. Twelve ch:—Abigail, b. Aug. 8, 1808; Stephen, b. July 22, 1805, d. Sept. 20, 1805; Rebecca, b. Sept. 18, 1807; Sarah, b. Apr. 14, 1810; Nancy, b. Apr. 16, 1812, d. Sept. 14, 1812; Nathaniel, b. Aug., 1814; Daniel H., b. Sept. 30, 1816; Joseph H., b. Oct. 27, 1818; Isaac H., b. Aug. 27, 1820; Samuel H., b. Mch., 1824; Lydia, b. Jan. 22, 1827; Christopher Columbus T., b. Feb. 21, 1832.

243. STEPHEN^e. 244. HENRY H^e. 245. DANIEL^e. 246. REBECCA, b. Aug. 7, 1793, d. Buckfield, Aug., 1816. 247. BETSY, b. at Hebron, July, 1795; md. Robert Martin. Four ch:—Hannah, Caroline, Ezekiel, Henry. 248. JOHN^e. 249. BENJAMIN R., b. Nov., 1799, d. Aug., 1802.

(132) JAMES, son of GEORGE (62), b. ——. He was a soldier and patriot in the Revolutionary war, and enlisted, Apr. 8, 1775, under Capt. Josiah Crosby, in Col. Reed's regiment. He was at the battle of Bunker Hill, where he was mortally wounded, and d. June 24, 1775. Adm. of his estate was granted his wid. Sarah, Sept. 27, 1775. Lived at Lyndeboro. Md. Sarah ——. One ch:—

250. JAMES^e.

(133) AMBROSE, son of GEORGE (62), b. at Wilton, N. H., Feb. 12, 1773; rem'd, 1802, to Williamstown, Vt., about 1807, to Roxbury, Vt., thence to Brookfield, Vt., where he d. Aug. 28, 1836. Yeoman. Md. June 6, 1799, Deborah, dau. of David and Mary Cram, b. at Lyndeboro, N. H., July 22, 1776. Six ch:—

251. MARY B., b. at Wilton, June 18, 1800; md. 1st, July 28, 1825, Samuel, son of Samuel and Mary Belcher, b. at Randolph, Mass., Oct. 10, 1786, d. at Roxbury, Vt., Aug. 5, 1830. Carpenter; no issue. Md. 2d, Feb. 19, 1833, George H., son of Nathaniel and Effie (Hutchinson 130) Tuttle, b. at Wilton, Jan. 22, 1805. Live in Wilton, N. H. Two ch:—Mary C., b. Feb. 4, 1834; Nancy B., b. June 6, 1835.

252. MARTHA, b. Sept. 9, 1802, d. at Williamstown, 1802. 253. SEWELL^e. 254. LOIS, b. July 28, 1806; md. Samuel Stearns, of Peterboro. 255. AMBROSE B^e. 256. CAROLINE, b. June 21, 1812, d. Sept. 7, 1813.

SIXTH GENERATION.

(138) ELISHA, son of JOSEPH (65), b. at Middleton, Mass., Dec. 6, 1751, d. at Milford, Oct. 12, 1800. He was a farmer, and as he ceased to be taxed in 1779, it is supposed that he rem'd, about that period, to Amherst, N. H., and settled on the banks of the Souhegan

River, in the N. W. part of the present town of Milford, which was set off from Amherst, and incorporated Jan. 11, 1794. He was one of the first settlers, the place then being but a howling wilderness, and the cry of wolves were frequently heard as they passed in close proximity to the rude settlement. Once a moose made his appearance, and Mr. Hutchinson giving the alarm to his neighbors, they grasped their guns, and with a merry shout, gave chase to the huge animal as he bounded away through the woods at lightning speed. It was a long and tiresome chase, and buoyed up by their elated spirits and the novelty of the affair, the animal was at last surrounded, and driven to narrow quarters, when he was quickly dispatched, carried home and equally divided among his pursuers. In addition to his own estate, he rec'd from his father by Will, already referred to, 74 acres joining westerly on his own bounds, being the same piece of upland bought of Richard Goldsmith, Jan. 26, 1742-3, and lying in Township, No. 3. He was one of the first to answer his country's call in the Revolution, and enrolled himself as a private in Capt. Jeremiah Page's Co. of militia, at Danvers, which engaged the British at Lexington, on the 19th of April. He was chosen Surveyor of Amherst, Mch. 12, 1787. He md. Nov. 10, 1772, Sarah, dau. of Amos and Mary Buxton, b. at Middleton, 1751, d. at Amherst, Feb. 5, 1828. Three ch:—

257. ANDREW⁷. 258. JESSE⁷. 259. SARAH; md. Wm. Marvell.

(140) JOSEPH, son of JOSEPH (65), b. at Middleton, Aug. 3, 1757, d. Dec. 7, 1807. He was a farmer. Lived in Middleton and succeeded to his father's homestead. The inventory of his estate at his dec., was valued at \$3,409, including 121 acres of land. He md. 1st, Nov. 2, 1780, Hannah, dau. of Archelaus and Hannah Fuller, b. 1757; md. 2d, Rebecca, wid. of Jacob Goodale, of Middleton, and dau. of ——— Newhall. Four ch. by Hannah:—

260. ELIJAH⁷. 261. JOSEPH⁷. 262. ARCHELAUS⁷. 263. LEVI⁷.

Three ch. by Rebecca:—

264. REBECCA, b. Sept. 21, 1797, d. Aug. 27, 1821; md. Mch. 3, 1818, Amos King, 3d, of Peabody (formerly So. Danvers), b. Mch. 3, 1788. Lives in Peabody. Yeoman. One ch:—Rebecca Hutchinson, b. July 3, 1820; md. Samuel Hutchinson (614). 265. SALLY, b. Apr. 5, 1799, d. July 4, 1816. 266. BENJAMIN⁷.

(148) JOSIAH, son of JOSIAH (68), bapt. at Middleton, Feb. 26, 1764, d. Dec. 1814. Lived in Middleton and succeeded to his father's estate. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 29, 1788, Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Peters, of Reading, Mass., b. 1766, d. June 17, 1852. Nine ch:—

267. RUFUS, d. 1837, at Fayal. 268. DAVID⁷. 269. ISRAEL⁷. 270. HANNAH CHICKERING, b. Mch. 24, 1795; md. Dec. 31, 1817,

Joseph, son of Jonathan and Mary Neal, b. at Salem, Dec. 31, 1793, d. Sept., 1866. He was a descendant of John Neal, of Salem; admitted freeman, May 18, 1642. Mason, and lived in Salem. Ten ch:—Hannah, b. Sept. 7, 1818; Elizabeth H., b. July 21, 1820; Sarah H., b. Sept. 28, 1822, d. Nov. 20, 1823; Caroline A., b. May 10, 1824; Joseph W., b. Feb. 7, 1827; Rufus B., b. Mch. 9, 1829; Charles H., b. Nov. 2, 1831; George L., b. Jan. 8, 1834; Mary E., b. Nov. 12, 1836, d. Sept., 1867; James M., b. Oct. 19, 1839.

271. IRA⁷. 272. SARAH DEAN, b. Oct. 5, 1800; md. Sept. 28, 1824, Joseph, son of Aaron and Margaret Wallis, b. Sept. 25, 1802. Lives in Salem. Cabinet maker. Four ch:—Joseph, b. Oct. 24, 1825; Samuel, b. Oct. 28, 1827, d. July 6, 1833; John Peirson, b. May 25, 1832; Caddie Matilda, b. Aug. 14, 1840. 273. NAAMAN, b. July 5, 1803, d. Nov. 13, 1868; md. July 23, 1835, David Peirce, b. Jan. 23, 1800. Lives in Peabody. Morocco Dresser. Six ch:—Eunice Pope, b. Jan. 12, 1836; Charles Page, b. June 25, 1837, d. July 13, 1837; Charles Page, b. July 16, 1838; David Hutchinson, b. Mch. 17, 1840; Michael Shepard, b. June 23, 1845; Samuel Wallis, b. Aug. 14, 1847. 274. ELIZA, b. Dec. 5, 1805; md. Feb. 15, 1834. Four ch:—George Warren, b. July 12, 1828; Emma, b. Feb. 9, 1830; Frederick Augustus, b. Feb. 1, 1832; Matilda Shepard, b. Jan. 4, 1834. 275. JOSIAH, b. Oct., 1813.

(154) JOHN, son of JOHN (72), b. at Middleton, Apr. 25, 1767, d. July 10, 1850; rem'd to Danvers. Yeoman. Md. Mch. 31, 1795, Patty Holt, of Andover, b. July 25, 1777. Nine ch:—

276. PERLEY, b. May 19, 1795. 277. SALLY, b. Aug. 19, 1797; md. Apr. 27, 1828, Sans Standley, of Marblehead, b. Oct. 15, 1804. Three ch:—Samuel A., b. June 2, 1829; Robert B., b. Feb. 21, 1831; Sarah J., b. Jan. 18, 1836.

278. LYDIA, b. Jan. 27, 1799, d. Dec. 15, 1844; md. May 1, 1818, James Crowell, of Danvers, b. Nov. 12, 1799. Twelve ch:—Harriet, b. Sept. 24, 1818; Elizabeth, b. Aug., 1822, d. May 10, 1823; Louisa, b. Aug. 10, 1824; James, b. June 18, 1826; Henry, b. Mch. 22, 1828, d. May 27, 1850; Augustus, b. Mch. 11, 1830, d. Feb. 8, 1853; Eliza, b. Feb. 25, 1832, d. Oct. 11, 1833; Sarah Ann, b. Dec. 21, 1833; George, b. Dec. 7, 1835; Hannah, b. Jan. 12, 1838; Benjamin, b. Mch. 31, 1840, d. Aug. 5, 1841; Benjamin, b. Feb. 21, 1842.

279. WILLIAM⁷. 280. ELI, b. Oct. 27, 1806. 281. MARY HOLT, b. May 23, 1809; md. 1st, Apr. 13, 1828, Frederick Dale, son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Very), b. Mch. 13, 1808, d. Dec. 2, 1833; md. 2d, Oct. 23, 1836, David R. Howard, son of Benjamin F. and Mary (Martin), b. May 17, 1814. Three ch. by Frederick:—Mary Ann, b. Oct. 11, 1829; Martha Jane, b. Nov. 12, 1831; a son b. at Middleton, d. at Danvers, June 4, 1833. One ch. by David R:—Nancy Ellen, b. May 22, 1837.

282. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 19, 1814. 283. NANCY, b. June 2, 1816.
284. JACOB.

(156) JESSE, son of JOHN (72), b. at Middleton, Feb. 4, 1779; rem'd to Danvers, where he d. July 10, 1853. Carpenter. He md. May 24, 1804, Mehitable, dau. of Ephraim and Mehitable Lacy, b. May 25, 1784. Twelve ch:—

285. INFANT, b. May 18, 1806, d. May 22, 1806. 286. JEREMIAH L., b. Nov. 2, 1807, d. Feb. 23, 1848. 287. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 16, 1809; md. Mch. 20, 1832, Cornelius M. Roundy, of Boston, b. May 1, 1808. Lives in Danvers. Two ch:—George, b. Nov. 10, 1833; Alfred R., b. June 28, 1837. 288. INFANT, b. Dec. 23, 1811, d. Dec. 30, 1811. 289. INFANT, b. Jan. 25, 1813, d. Mch. 26, 1813.

290. KIMBALL⁷. 291. OSGOOD⁷. 292. MEHITABLE, b. Jan. 18, 1819; md. Nov. 13, 1838, Josiah, son of Jacob and Mary Welch, b. Sept. 29, 1814. Two ch:—George Thomas, b. May 1, 1840; Albert, b. Apr. 7, 1849. 293. EPHRAIM, b. Jan. 27, 1821, d. Apr. 15, 1832. 294. BETSY FARNUM, b. Mch. 23, 1823, d. Dec. 3, 1842. 295. ANDREW, b. May 18, 1826, d. Sept. 7, 1830. 296. ANDREW, b. June 28, 1830, d. Aug. 9, 1834.

(157) SOLOMON, son of SOLOMON (73), b. at Salem Vill., Nov. 10, 1750; rem'd with his father to Amherst, in 1758, and thence to Fayette, Me., where he d. about 1821. He was at one time Town Clerk at Amherst. Yeoman. Md. Susan Riddle, of Bedford, N. H. Five ch:—

297. SUSAN. 298. SAMUEL. 299. DAVID. 300. SOLOMON. 301. HANNAH.

(158) EBENEZER, son of SOLOMON (73), b. at Danvers, Mch. 22, 1753. He went to Amherst with his father, in 1758, and thence to N. Paris, Me., where he erected saw mills on the Little Androscoggin River, and engaged in the lumber business till about 1812, when he sold his mills, and removed with his family to Ohio, where he d. about 1828. He md. — Littlefield. Nine ch:—

302. POLLY. 303. EBENEZER. 304. ABRAHAM. 305. SOLOMON. 306. NATHANIEL. 307. ASA. 308. JOHN. 309. ROBERT. 310. HANNAH.

(159) ASA, son of SOLOMON (73), b. at Amherst, Nov. 17, 1759. He was a farmer, and rem'd to Fayette, Me., Feb., 1799, where he d. June 27, 1848. Md. July, 1784, Eunice, dau. of Andrew Davis, b. at Amherst, May, 1764, d. at Fayette, Mch. 30, 1855. Ten ch:—

311. EUNICE, b. Oct. 16, 1785; md. Apr. 2, 1809, Daniel W., son of

Moses and Lydia Whittier, b. at Raymond, N. H., Sept. 9, 1783. Resides in S. Chesterville, Me. Yeoman; no issue. 312. MARY, b. Nov. 13, 1786, d. at Winthrop, Me., Apr., 1839. 313. ASA. 314. HITTIE, b. Oct. 16, 1789, d. at Madrid, Me. Feb., 1849; md. 1810, John, son of William and Martha Hankerson, of Madrid, b. at Readfield, Sept. 10, 1774, d. at Madrid, Sept., 1861. Yeoman. Five ch:—William, b. Dec. 18, 1810; Asa, b. Sept. 20, 1813; John, b. Feb., 1817; Hiram, b. Sept., 1820, d. 1824; Myrinda, b. Sept. 23, 1824. 315. DANIEL, b. Dec. 17, 1791; rem'd to Fayette with his father, thence to Winthrop, Me., where he d. Oct., 1833. Yeomen. Md. Achsah Higgins; no issue. 316. LURHER, d. at Fayette, Dec., 1815.

317. JOSEPH⁷. 318. SARAH, b. at Fayette, July 16, 1800; md. Nov. 25, 1828, Comfort, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Smith, b. at Readfield, Me., Sept. 20, 1800. Lives in Troy, Me. Yeoman. Four ch:—George, b. Nov. 23, 1830; Octavie, b. Mch. 4, 1833; John, b. Nov. 16, 1835; Jane, b. June 1, 1841. 319. FANNY, b. May 29, 1803, d. at Winthrop, 1803. 320. HIRAM⁷.

(162) DANIEL, son of ROBERT (77), b. at Danvers, May 22, 1768, d. Nov. 6, 1844. Lived in Danvers and Greenfield, N. H. Yeoman. Md. Aug. 19, 1790, Ruth, dau. of Richard and Lydia Whittridge, b. Sept. 22, 1771, d. Nov. 8, 1843. Seven ch:—

321. NANCY, b. Nov., 1791, d. at Nashua, Oct. 16, 1854; md. Jan. 26, 1819, Amos, son of Benjamin and Mary Ball, b. at Hancock, N. H., Sept. 19, 1795. Lives in Nashua. Carpenter. Five ch:—Francis Newton, b. Nov. 9, 1820; William Horace, b. Jan. 19, 1823; Susan Mariah, b. Jan. 23, 1825; Alfred Augustus, b. Jan. 9, 1829, d. Dec. 19, 1830; Alfred A., b. May 7, 1831. 322. EUNICE, b. Feb., 1797, d. at Jaffrey, N. H., Nov. 6, 1828; md. Feb. 20, 1823, Joseph, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Hodge, b. at Jaffrey, Nov. 9, 1786. Lives in Jaffrey. Two ch:—William Harvey, b. at Hancock, N. H., Aug. 4, 1824; Joseph Jackson, b. at Jaffrey, Feb. 11, 1828.

323. WILLIAM⁷. 324. MARY⁷, b. at Greenfield, N. H., Apr. 24, 1808; md. June 20, 1832, Robert Putnam, son of Asa and Eda (Hutchinson, 163), b. June 20, 1806. Lives in Danvers. Shoemaker. Four ch:—Eunice, b. at Groton, N. H., Oct. 8, 1832; William, b. at Danvers, Apr. 14, 1837; Elmira, b. July 15, 1840; Robert, b. Aug. 18, 1848, d. same day. 325. BETSEY, b. Dec. 11, 1811, d. Oct. 14, 1834. 326. JAMES LAWRENCE, b. at Danvers, July 7, 1813. 327. JOSEPH, d. young, aged 11 years.

(166) ABIJAH, son of ROBERT (77), b. at Danvers, Nov. 28, 1774, d. Jan. 3, 1861. Lived in Danvers. Yeoman. Md. Mch. 18, 1800, Irene, dau. of Robert Badger, b. Lyndeboro, N. H., Jan. 20, 1780, d. Mch. 30, 1864. Ten ch:—

328. ELIZA, b. Oct. 25, 1800, d. Nov. 6, 1845; md. Archelaus Hutchinson (262). 329. REBECCA, b. Mch. 19, 1808, d. May 6, 1846; md. Dec. 24, 1834, George W. Priest. Two ch:—George F., b. June 8, 1838; Rebecca F., b. Mch. 29, 1848; 330. RUTH, b. July 26, 1805, d. June 10, 1814. 331. ELIAS, b. Aug. 2, 1806. 332. IRENE, b. Nov. 28, 1810, d. at Lowell, Sept. 22, 1832. 333. EUNICE, b. May 4, 1813. 334. EDITH, b. Oct. 26, 1816, d. Nov. 24, 1868. 335. RUTH, b. Apr. 10, 1819.

336. BENJAMIN F^r. 337. LUCINDA^r, b. Apr. 21, 1824; md. July 23, 1854, Lewis, son of Darius and Mary (Keyser) Dickerson, b. Feb. 25, 1816. Lives in Ipswich. Farmer and Shoemaker. One ch:—John Lewis, b. July 24, 1855.

(172) EBENEZER^r, son of JEREMY (78), b. at Danvers, July 10, 1764, d. at Danville, Vt., Aug. 25, 1849; rem'd thence, Feb. 19, 1801, about fifteen years after its first settlement, and when the town was a wilderness, and infested with wild beasts. His farm consisted at first of fifty acres; afterwards he added fifty more, living for some length of time in the most primitive style. About 1801-2, rem'd to Gilmanton, N. H., and then six years after to Barnston, Canada, residing there till 1810, when he returned to Danville. Yeoman. Md. June 4, 1792, Anna Caves, of Danvers, b. at Chebacco, Apr. 14, 1760, d. Oct. 27, 1842. Three ch:—

338. PERLEY^r. 339. JEREMY, b. at Danvers, Mch. 30, 1795; rem'd to Danville, Vt., where he now resides. Md. Sept. 4, 1849, Eunice Huse, b. at Enfield, N. H., Feb. 25, 1800; no issue. 340. SARAH H., b. Mch. 4, 1800; md. Dec. 19, 1838, Hiram Merritt, b. at Derby, Vt., May 23, 1799, d. Oct. 1, 1853. Lived in Danville; no issue. She md. 2d, Jan. 4, 1864, John Drew, b. at Pittsfield, N. H., Feb. 17, 1799. Yeoman.

(176) JOSEPH, son of JEREMY (79), b. at Danvers, Apr. 9, 1770, d. Jan. 1, 1832. He was a farmer and lived in Danvers. Md. Feb. 9, 1806, Phebe, dau. of George Upton, of N. Reading, b. Mch. 2, 1777, d. Jan. 27, 1861. Five ch:—

341. ELIJAH^r. 342. BENJAMIN, b. at Danvers, Feb. 28, 1810. He is a farmer and lives in Danvers. Md. Jan. 26, 1838, Catherine Elizabeth Fuller, dau. of John and Anna (Symonds), b. at Middleton, Aug. 15, 1816, d. Feb. 7, 1863; no issue.

343. JEREMY, b. Aug. 12, 1813, d. Sept. 4, 1815. 344. AMOS, b. Nov. 15, 1814, d. Mch. 13, 1818. 345. AMOS, b. Apr. 2, 1818, d. Jan. 27, 1831.

(179) ASA, son of JEREMY (79), b. at Danvers, Mch. 4, 1777, d.

May 11, 1854. Lived in Danvers. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 23, 1814, Ruth Putnam, b. Mch. 25, 1786. Five ch:—

346. EBEN, b. Oct. 15, 1814. 347. JAMES PUTNAM, b. Dec. 15, 1816. Lives in Danvers. Shoe Manufacturer. Md. Dec. 4, 1854, Jerusha W. Dale, b. Dec. 29, 1826. 348. HANNAH, b. Apr. 17, 1820. 349. MARY POPE, b. June 26, 1823; md. June 17, 1856, James A., son of James A. S. and Betsy F. Bartlett. One ch:—Mary Putnam, b. June 18, 1857. 350. SARAH, b. Oct. 3, 1828.

(184) ISRAEL, son of ISRAEL (80), b. at Danvers, Sept. 27, 1760, and lived in that part of the town called the Port. He was a farmer, and also carried on the grist mills after his father's decease. He md. 1st, Dec. 15, 1785, Susannah, dau. of William and Abigail Trask, b. at Beverly, Nov. 22, 1766, d. Dec. 5, 1794; md. 2d, July 18, 1795, Eunice Putnam, b. at Danvers, Jan. 3, 1766, d. Mch. 20, 1817; md. 3d, Aug., 1820, at Newton, to Abigail French, of Portsmouth, N. H., d. at Roxbury, Dec., 1832. Four ch. by Susannah:—

351. HANNAH, b. Oct. 3, 1786, d. Apr. 9, 1857; md. July 5, 1807, Nicholson, son of Zebulon and Jerusha Marcy. He was first a store-keeper and afterwards a farmer. Nine ch:—William N., b. Apr. 16, 1808, d. June 23, 1808; Zebulon C., b. May 2, 1809; Susan T., b. May 22, 1811; Albert N., b. Nov. 3, 1813; Israel H., b. Nov. 17, 1815; Porter; Olive P., b. Feb. 2, 1818; Harriet, b. Nov. 29, 1819; Eunice.

352. SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 1, 1789, d. Nov. 20, 1845. 353. BETSY⁷, b. Jan. 14, 1791, d. Mch. 31, 1850; md. May 21, 1809, Briggs R. Reed, son of Ezekiel and Mary (Rogers), b. at Bridgeport, Conn., May 2, 1784, d. at Danvers, Sept. 28, 1835. Resided in Boston, Weymouth, Pembroke, and Danvers. The father of Mr. Reed was inventor of a patent for making tacks, at Abington, Mass. Eleven ch:—Mary Ann, b. at Boston, Jan. 1, 1810; Elizabeth, b. at Weymouth, Dec. 17, 1811; Susan J., b. at Pembroke, May 11, 1814; William Briggs, b. at Danvers, Dec. 15, 1816; Edward R., b. Mch. 14, 1819, d. at Topsfield, Nov. 5, 1838; Augustus, b. Apr. 13, 1821; George W., b. Aug. 5, 1823; John, b. Aug. 13, 1825, d. Apr. 4, 1847; James H., b. Jan. 28, 1828; Joseph W., b. May 7, 1830, d. July 27, 1856. His death was caused by the explosion of a boiler on board the steamer "Empire State," at Fall River. Baptist Clergyman. Cornelius H., b. Aug. 28, 1832. 354. ISRAEL, b. Apr. 3, 1794, d. Nov. 5, 1815.

Four ch. by Eunice:—

355. MEHITABLE P., b. July 22, 1796, d. Oct. 22, 1796. 356. EUNICE, b. Dec. 19, 1797, d. Mch. 11, 1866; md. May 3, 1839, Capt. John, son of John and Rachel Kenney, b. at Danvers, Nov. 26, 1807, d. ———. Lived in Gloucester. Mariner; no issue. Have an adopted ch., Susan Putnam Davenport, dau. of her sister, Mehitable P. (358).

357. ELISHA⁷. 358. MEHITABLE PUTNAM, b. Apr. 23, 1805, d. Apr. 22, 1837; md. Sept. 9, 1830, Daniel Davenport, of Andover. One ch:—Susan Putnam, b. June 21, 1831; adopted by her aunt, Eunice (356).

(188) SAMUEL, son of NATHAN (90), b. at Amherst, N. H., 1749. He was a farmer, and rem'd to Wilton, N. H., where he d. Sept. 27, 1821. He md. about 1773, Mary Wilkins, b. 1752, d. June 29, 1841, aged 89 years. Nine ch:—

359. SAMUEL⁷. 360. MARY⁷, b. at Wilton, Sept. 18, 1777, d. Sept. 18, 1838; md. ——— Dea. Joshua, son of Joshua and Elizabeth (Keyes) Blanchard, b. at Wilton, July 10, 1771, d. July 23, 1810. Yeoman. Four ch:—Abel, b. Oct. 10, 1802; Lydia, b. July 9, 1805, d. Nov. 8, 1821; Ezra, b. Aug. 25, 1808, d. Sept. 8, 1851; Joshua, b. June 29, 1810. 361. RACHEL, b. June 3, 1779, d. Dec. 20, 1865; md. Mch. 17, 1803, David Lovejoy, son of Samuel and Lydia (Abbot), b. at Wilton, July 16, 1779, d. May 22, 1833. Lived in Wilton. Yeoman. Ten ch:—Lydia, b. Dec. 30, 1803, d. Jan. 10, 1844; Samuel, b. Feb. 20, 1806, d. July 26, 1844; Mary, b. June 21, 1808; Abiel, b. May 25, 1810; William, b. Mch. 3, 1814; Isaac, b. June 29, 1816; Clarissa, b. Sept. 10, 1818, d. Dec. 27, 1853; David, b. Mch. 1, 1821; Rachel, b. Apr. 9, 1823; Sarah, b. Aug. 4, 1826, d. Nov. 3, 1854.

362. JOTHAM⁷. 363. FREDERICK⁷. 364. BETSY, b. July 31, 1785; md. Mch., 1808, Richard, son of Pierce and Eunice Gage, b. at Pelham, N. H., Mch. 20, 1784, d. July 17, 1854. Lived in Wilton. Yeoman. Nine ch:—David, b. Dec. 1, 1809; Samuel, b. Sept. 6, 1811, d. Apr. 21, 1851; Pierce, b. Sept. 4, 1813; Isaac N., b. June 12, 1815; Mary, b. June 1, 1817; Elvira, b. July 11, 1819; Charles, b. July 16, 1821, d. June 24, 1856; George W., b. Sept. 7, 1823; Sidney R., b. Oct. 14, 1826.

365. ABIEL⁷. 366. SOLOMON⁷. 367. FANNY, b. May 5, 1790; md. June 12, 1811, Putnam Wilson, son of Abiel and Abigail (Putnam), b. at Lyndeboro, Oct. 9, 1795. Resides at Newport, Me.; rem'd thence from Wilton, Oct., 1826. Farmer and Lumberman. His father, Abiel, was b. at Andover, Mass., and served seven years in the Revolution, and rem'd afterwards to Lyndeboro. He md. Abigail, dau. of Philip Putnam, Esq., of Wilton. Ten ch:—Abiel, b. Sept. 27, 1812; Harriet, b. Dec. 6, 1814; Putnam, b. Oct. 26, 1816; Philip, b. Sept. 10, 1818; George, b. Sept. 26, 1820; Lydia, b. Aug. 8, 1823, d. Dec. 12, 1838; Fanny, b. Jan. 3, 1825; Joseph, b. at Newport, Jan. 18, 1827, d. Oct. 13, 1838; Charles Edwin, b. May 16, 1829; Hollis B., b. Nov. 21, 1832.

(189) NATHAN, son of NATHAN (90), b. in that part of Amherst, now Milford, Feb., 1752, d. Dec. 26, 1831. He was a farmer and lived

in Milford. Md. 1778, Rebecca Peabody, dau. of William and Rebecca (Smith), b. Jan. 2, 1752, d. Feb. 25, 1826. Seven ch:—

368. NATHAN⁷. 369. REBECCA S., b. Oct., 1781, d. at Maryland, Sept. 9, 1850; md. Nehemiah Hayward, b. 1779, d. May 16, 1849, aged 70. Two ch:—George M., b. 1809, d. Apr. 7, 1840; Betsy, b. Mch. 19, 1807; md. David Hutchinson (589).

370. REUBEN⁷. 371. IRA, b. 1785, d. Jan. 5, 1833, unm'd. 372. OLIVE, b. 1789, d. Apr. 16, 1828; md. ———, 1809, Dr. John, son of John and Mary Wallace, b. at Milford, 1781, d. Aug. 4, 1837. One ch:—Robert Burns, b. Oct. 7, 1810. Dr. Wallace md. 2d, Sept. 15, 1829, Eliza, dau. of Moses and Betsy Burns, b. 1807. One ch:—John James, b. 1830. Lives at Union Co., Ohio. She md. 2d, Joseph Davis, of Hancock, N. H.

373. JONAS⁷. 374. ABEL⁷.

(190) BENJAMIN, Lieut., son of NATHAN (90), b. at Amherst, June 9, 1744, d. at Milford, Sept. 12, 1832. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. ——— Susanna, dau. of William and Rebecca (Smith) Peabody, b. at Amherst, Nov. 4, 1755, d. Aug. 23, 1834. Six ch:—

375. BENJAMIN⁷. 376. SARAH, b. Mch. 16, 1779, d. Nov. 9, 1865; unm'd. She was a woman endowed with superior faculties of mind, a very retentive memory, and to whom the compiler is indebted for much valuable information connected with this work. 377. SUSAN, b. Apr. 20, 1781, d. Aug. 2, 1783. 378. LUTHER⁷. 379. EUGENE⁷. 380. CALAOPE, b. Apr. 7, 1787, d. Sept. 25, 1848.

(191) EBENEZER, son of NATHAN (90), b. at Amherst, Sept. 10, 1756, d. Jan. 31, 1831. Lived in E. Wilton. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 3, 1780, Phebe, dau. of Hezekiah and Margaret Sawtell, b. at Shirley, Dec. 11, 1759, d. Apr. 5, 1835. Ten ch:—

381. EBENEZER⁷. 382. PHEBE⁷, b. at E. Wilton, June 21, 1782, d. Oct. 11, 1824; md. her cousin, Jotham Hutchinson (368). 383. JOHN⁷. 384. HEZEKIAH⁷. 385. SYLVESTER⁷. 386. SYLVANUS⁷. 387. ASENATH, b. Aug. 16, 1793, d. Feb. 5, 1826. 388. JAMES⁷.

389. STEARNS⁷. 390. PEGGY, b. Nov. 4, 1802; md. Apr. 6, 1819, Benjamin, son of Peter and Hannah (Burnam) Hopkins, b. at E. Wilton, Oct. 15, 1797. Lives in E. Wilton. Farmer and Miller. Four ch:—Benjamin, b. Nov. 12, 1820; Herman, b. Aug. 6, 1825; Phebe, b. Nov. 15, 1829; William, b. Aug. 30, 1838.

(192) BARTHOLOMEW, son of NATHAN (90), b. at Amherst, 1758, d. Sept. 23, 1841. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Oct. 14, 1784, Phebe, dau. of Jacob Haggett, of Andover, Mass., bapt. May 10, 1767, d. Aug. 27, 1849. Thirteen ch:—

391. JACOB⁷. 392. LUCY, b. Dec. 20, 1786; md. Reuben Hutchinson (370). 393. ALFRED⁷.

394. ACHACY, b. Nov. 6, 1790, d. Oct. 20, 1852; md. Mch., 1808, Jona. Buxton, b. Mch. 18, 1787, d. Sept. 16, 1844. Lived in Milford. Twelve ch:—Mara Ann, b. Nov. 16, 1808; Annette M., b. July 16, 1810; Achacy, b. July 22, 1813, d. Jan. 2, 1850; George, b. Sept. 21, 1815; Caroline, b. Oct. 20, 1817; William, b. Oct. 1, 1819; Jonathan, b. Aug. 4, 1821, d. Mch. 25, 1844; Rhoda H., b. June 24, 1823; Charles, b. Oct. 11, 1825, d. Nov. 6, 1848; James, b. July 25, 1828; Henry Clay, b. June 17, 1830, d. Feb. 19, 1831; Henry Clay, b. Nov. 29, 1832.

395. MINERVA, b. Jan. 31, 1792, d. June 14, 1831; md. 1808, Samuel Henry, b. at Milford, 1786, d. about 1828. Two ch:—Christiana, b. Mch. 25, 1810, d. Feb. 4, 1829; George W., b. Aug. 20, 1812. 396. NANCY, b. May 19, 1794, d. Oct. 11, 1821; md. 1820, Luther Jones, b. Dec. 13, 1796. He was son of Luther Hoar, of Worcester. After the decease of his parents he was, while an infant, adopted into the family of Jona. Jones, and assumed their name. Yeoman. One ch:—Nancy, b. Dec. 2, 1820.

397. AUGUSTUS, b. July 25, 1796, d. 1800. 398. RHODA, b. July 2, 1798, d. Mch. 20, 1822. 399. ALVAH, b. Jan. 25, 1800, d. July 6, 1826; 400. MYRA, b. Dec. 24, 1801, d. Dec. 8, 1837; md. Oct. 19, 1823, Dr. William Darracott, jr., b. June 22, 1799. Lives in Milford. Dentist. Five ch:—Samuel, b. Feb. 12, 1825, d. Feb. 16, 1825; William, b. Dec. 8, 1826, d. June 5, 1852; Christiana Henry, b. Jan. 31, 1829, d. Dec. 13, 1853; George Lafayette, b. July 17, 1831; Albert M., b. Aug. 7, 1834.

401. ELIZA, b. Oct. 4, 1803; md. Feb. 3, 1823, Holland Hopkins, b. Apr. 4, 1802, d. at Illinois, Nov. 17, 1857. Lived in Milford. Seven ch:—Henry A., b. May 9, 1824, d. June 8, 1831; Harriet E., b. July 30, 1826, d. Oct. 30, 1854; John H., b. Feb. 7, 1832, d. Feb. 22, 1853; Jane M., b. Feb. 25, 1835; Frye, b. April 23, 1839; James B., b. Jan. 31, 1845, d. Dec. 29, 1852; Ellen J., b. June 6, 1846.

402. AUGUSTUS⁷. 403. ALBERT S., b. Dec. 8, 1807, d. Aug. 20, 1834.

(200) NATHANIEL, son of BARTHOLOMEW (101), b. at Sutton, Mass., Apr. 13, 1764. He was a farmer, and rem'd to Braintree, Vt., in 1785, where he d. Aug. 3, 1794. He was one of the first settlers of that town, and his wife's mother-in-law, Abigail, "was the first female that moved into Braintree, and, in consideration of that circumstance, the town voted to her, Sept. 16, 1788, a grant of 100 acres of land." (Gen. of Flint family.) Md. 1786, Lucy, dau. of Silas and Sarah (Norton) Flint, b. at Windham, Conn., Aug. 21, 1762, d. ——. Four ch:—

404. NATHANIEL⁷. 405. LUCY, b. 1790, d. Apr., 1794. 406. INFANT, b. and d. 1792. 407. INFANT, b. and d. 1794.

(201) JOHN, son of BARTHOLOMEW (101), b. at Sutton, Jan. 18, 1766. He was a farmer, and rem'd to Braintree, Vt., in the fall of 1793, where he d. May 29, 1845. He was a man of more than ordinary abilities and was chosen seventeen times to the Vermont Legislature. Md. Feb., 1792, Lucy, dau. of Asa and Mehitable Kenney, b. at Sutton, Sept. 23, 1771, d. Nov. 2, 1868. Nine ch:—

408. RUFUS⁷. 409. POLLY, b. at Braintree, Vt., Mar. 24, 1795, d. July 4, 1845; md. Sept., 1814, Nathan Morse, b. Nov. 3, 1791. Four ch:—Nathan, b. June 30, 1816, d. Jan. 18, 1832; Polly, b. Jan., 1818, d. Apr. 12, 1849; Betsey, b. Jan., 1820; Lucy, b. Nov. 3, 1825, d. Jan. 18, 1832. 410. JAMES⁷.

411. SALLY, b. Aug. 19, 1799, d. Northfield, Vt., May 18, 1853; md. Dec. 5, 1823, Amersa Nichols, b. July 10, 1791, d. Mch. 28, 1835. Lived in Northfield, Vt. Yeoman. Three ch:—Amersa, b. June 27, 1825, d. Sept. 2, 1826; Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1828, d. Jan. 27, 1832; George A., b. Aug. 9, 1834.

412. BETSEY, b. Dec. 2, 1801, d. Aug. 4, 1848; md. June 10, 1836, Warren Harlow, b. Feb. 28, 1805. Lived in Randolph, Vt. Yeoman. Four ch:—Elizabeth M., b. Sept. 3, 1837, d. July, 1843; Celia, b. Jan. 11, 1845; Alvin and Alonzo, twins, b. Aug. 4, 1847.

413. KELITA, b. Mch. 6, 1804; md. — Isaac Allen, b. July 29, 1788. Lived in Braintree, Vt. Yeoman; no issue. 414. LUCY, b. Feb. 1, 1806; md. Dec. 29, 1829, Alvin Braley, b. Nov., 1807. Yeoman. Three ch:—George, b. Oct. 8, 1832, d. Dec., 1833; George, b. Apr. 2, 1835; Lucy, b. Apr. 2, 1847. 415. JOHN, b. Mch. 19, 1808, d. July 26, 1816. 416. RUTH, b. May 8, 1813; md. Jan. 5, 1837, Cassim B. Hawes, b. Feb. 18, 1812. Lives in Randolph, Wis. Yeoman. Three ch:—Alban, b. Jan. 5, 1833; Marion L., b., Jan. 11, 1840; Celia E., b. Aug. 26, 1841.

(203) BARTHOLOMEW, son of BARTHOLOMEW (101), b. at Sutton, Mass., Jan. 7, 1770. Farmer and Carpenter; rem'd to Dixfield, Me., Feb., 1800, where he d. Feb. 14, 1855. He md. Jan., 1797, Olive Kenney, dau. of Stephen and Mary (Bartlett), b. at Sutton, Mch. 20, 1777, d. Dec. 6, 1847. Seven ch:—

417. FANNY E., b. July 13, 1797; md. Sept. 12, 1814, Thomas Morse, son of Nathan and Abigail (Staples), b. July 26, 1794. Resides in E. Dixfield. Yeoman. Eight ch:—B. Franklin, b. Apr. 5, 1816; Abigail S., b. Feb. 14, 1818; Russell S., b. Jan. 17, 1820; W. Harris, b. Sept. 29, 1822; Gilbert A., b. Oct. 10, 1824; Sylvester H., b. Feb. 10, 1828; Olive H., b. Mch. 20, 1830; Bartholomew H., b. June 1, 1832.

418. SUSAN, b. Dec. 29, 1798; md. May 28, 1818, Spencer Thomas, son of Holmes and Mary (Dingley), b. Mch. 31, 1787. He served five years in the war of 1812, and was wounded in the mouth at the battle of Lundy's Lane. He is a farmer, and lives in E. Dixfield. Ten ch:—Diantha J., b. Mch. 31, 1819; Spencer, b. Jan. 13, 1821; Nathaniel T., b. Nov. 29, 1823; Abbie H., b. Sept. 23, 1825; Rebecca M., b. Jan. 20, 1827, d. Dec. 16, 1829; Salome D., b. Mch. 28, 1829; James M., b. Apr. 20, 1831; Ripley, b. Feb. 11, 1833, d. Oct. 1, 1848; Fanny H., b. Nov. 11, 1837; Sylvander M., b. Dec. 25, 1839.

419. REBECCA M., b. at Dixfield, Aug. 29, 1800; md. Jan. 18, 1830, Ansel, son of Joseph and Patience (Joy) Staples, b. at Sanford, Me., May 4, 1795. Lives in Dixfield. Yeoman. Four ch:—Susan H., b. May 7, 1831; Hannibal H., b. Mch. 10, 1834; Ellen R., b. Nov. 18, 1837; Rebecca C., b. Sept. 22, 1842.

420. JAMES H⁷. 421. SYLVESTER M⁷. 422. RUTH B., b. May 19, 1816; md. Mch. 15, 1842, Sylvester S. Kidder, son of Jacob and Esther (Waite), b. June 13, 1818. Lives in E. Dixfield. Yeoman. Two ch:—Hialmer A., b. May 24, 1844; F. Linette, b. Aug. 22, 1850. 423. HORACE L., b. Mch. 25, 1821.

(205) TIMOTHY, son of BARTHOLOMEW (101), b. at Sutton, July 31, 1774. He was a farmer, and rem'd 1st, to Paris, Me., and thence about 1818, to Albany, Me., where he d. Mch. 14, 1867, aged 93 years. Feb. 17, 1818, after he removed to Paris, he sold to his bro. Simon, for \$85, all his right and title in the estate bequeathed to him by Dea. John Haven, situated in the W. part of the town of Sutton. In early life he fitted himself for a teacher, and for twenty years, during a portion of the year, he served in that capacity with much success. In Albany he was chosen for many years to offices of honor and trust; was an ardent supporter in the cause of temperance and all other moral reforms, besides leading a life of strict piety for over seventy years. He md. Mch., 1796, Nizaula, dau. of Ebenezer and Sarah (Chase) Rawson, a descendant of Secretary Rawson, b. at Sutton, Apr. 18, 1777. Fourteen ch:—

424. LEWIS⁷. 425. GALEN⁷. 426. NIZAULA, b. Jan. 13, 1801, d. at Portland, Sept. 2, 1855; md. 1822, Herman, son of Samuel and Lydia Town, b. at Salem, Mass., Aug. 16, 1797. Lives in Albany. Yeoman. Two ch:—Arabella R., b. Dec. 7, 1824; Clara D., b. July 26, 1830. 427. MARMADUKE RAWSON⁷. 428. JAMES SULLIVAN, b. Nov. —, d. young. 429. CHARLOTTE, b. May —, d. young. 430. HAVEN⁷. 431. TIMOTHY HARDING⁷.

432. ARVILLA⁷, b. Feb. 19, 1812; md. Jan. 29, 1837, William, son of Simeon and Mehitabel Evans, b. at Shelburne, N. H., Jan. 21, 1812. Lives in Milan, N. H. Yeoman. Seven ch:—Edwin F., b. at Berlin,

N. H., Jan. 29, 1838; Caroline, b. at Milan, Aug. 17, 1839, d. Oct. 2, 1850; Virgil P. b. Oct. 29, 1841; Rawson H., b. Aug. 2, 1845; William S., b. June 27, 1847; Osmon C., b. Mch. 21, 1850; Clara Emily, b. Aug. 18, 1854. 433. CLARISSA, b. Feb. 8, 1818; md. June 20, 1833, William H., son of Samuel and Esther Pingree, b. at Norway, Me., Dec. 20, 1804. He is a farmer, and lives in Norway. Six ch:—Edwin F., b. at Albany, Me., July 14, 1834, d. Aug. 28, 1837; Harriet, b. Jan. 20, 1836, d. Sept. 8, 1837; Rosanna, b. at Norway, Feb. 25, 1838; Mary E., b. Apr. 2, 1840; Roena, b. Jan. 20, 1843; Caroline, b. May 4, 1852.

434. EDWIN F^r. 435. MARY, b. Feb., 1816, d. Feb., 1843; md. Sept. 5, 1839, Dustin P., son of John and Hannah Ordway, b. at Conway, N. H. Lives in Milan, N. H. Yeoman. One ch:—Sumner H., b. Mch. 31, 1842. 436. DIANTHA, b. Oct. 12, 1819; md. June 8, 1841, Prescott, son of David and Abigail Lovering, b. at Poland, Me., Feb. 1, 1816. Residence at Greenwood, Me. Yeoman. Five ch:—Eliza, b. May 6, 1842, d. Nov. 12, 1842; Sabra Rawson, b. Feb. 8, 1845; Lewis H., b. Apr. 18, 1848; Francis Hill, b. Jan. 17, 1850; Dustin Ordway, b. June 5, 1851, d. Sept. 23, 1853. 437. EBENEZER SUMNER^r.

(207) SIMON, son of BARTHOLOMEW (101), b. at Sutton, Apr. 26, 1779. Lives in Sutton, at an advanced age. He bought, Jan. 10, 1806, for \$1,666.66, one-half of his father's lands, 160 acres, and buildings; the first piece containing 123 acres, being the homestead, with the buildings upon it. He md. 1st, Nov. 27, 1806, Vandalynnda, dau. of Nathaniel F. and Hannah (Gibbs) Morse, b. at Sutton, Apr. 23, 1785, d. Aug. 18, 1839; md. 2d, Jan., 1841, Mrs. Sophia, wid. of Lewis Batchelder, and dau. of Abel and Loreno (Rice) Newton, b. at Southboro, Mass., July 20, 1800. Twelve ch:—

438. ALAXA ANN, b. Sept. 7, 1807; md. Nov. 1, 1830, Alanson A. Lombard, b. at Millbury, Mass., Jan. 25, 1803. Lives in Sutton. Three ch:—Frances Ann, b. Apr. 5, 1832, d. Apr. 29, 1837; Henry F., b. Jan. 19, 1834; Edwin, b. Dec. 22, 1837, d. May 6, 1838. 439. SYLVANDER, b. Mch. 7, 1809. Grad. Amherst Coll. in the class of 1836, and entered the Theological Seminary at Princeton, N. J., where, after remaining a short time, he was directed by his medical adviser to try a warm climate for the benefit of his health. He accordingly went to Athens, Ga., and engaged as a tutor in the College at that place; he however continued to decline, and d. June 15, 1838.

440. DEXTER, b. Mch. 14, 1811, d. July 24, 1813. 441. LUCY MORSE, b. Sept. 24, 1812; md. May 4, 1853, Jona. D. Holbrook, b. at Upton, Mass., Mch. 11, 1808; no issue. 442. CHARLES DEXTER^r. 443. HORACE^r. 444. HANNAH GIBBS, b. July 23, 1818, d. July 16, 1845. 445. BARTHOLOMEW, b. Sept. 3, 1820, d. Sept. 14, 1820. 446. EDWARD HAVEN^r.

447. EMELINE BEMIS⁷, b. July 23, 1823; md. Aug. 30, 1853, Amos Brown, b. at Charlton, Mass., Apr. 13, 1813. Two ch:—Clara Elizabeth, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., July 9, 1854; Helen Herrick, b. July 2, 1856. 448. MARY LEE, b. Sept. 23, 1828, d. July 28, 1844. 449. MARGARET, b. Oct. 12, 1830, d. June 3, 1831.

(212) AARON, son of LOT (104), b. at Sutton, Oct. 1, 1771; rem'd early to Pembroke, western N. Y., and afterwards, Feb. 11, 1815, to Darien, N. Y., where he d. Feb. 12, 1836; also lived in Randolph and Williamstown, Vt. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 15, 1796, Hannah, dau. of Jacob and Mehitable (Flint) Parish, b. at Windham, Conn., May 21, 1779. After the dec. of her husband, Mrs. Hutchinson rem'd to Wauwata, Wis., where she d. Dec. 13, 1863. Six ch:—

450. DANIEL PARISH⁷. 451. CHESTER FLINT⁷. 452. HANNAH M.⁷, b. at Williamstown, Vt., May 19, 1809; md. June 14, 1827, Alexander L., son of John and Rachel Munroe, b. at Springfield, Mass., Dec. 2, 1799. Lives in Milwaukee. Four ch:—Emeline, b. at Darien, May 19, 1828; Marshal E., b. Feb. 18, 1830; John H., b. Dec. 5, 1833; Edward L., b. at Milwaukee, Dec. 4, 1844.

453. RODOLPHUS ALBINUS⁷. 454. AARON PARISH⁷. 455. HELENA M., b. at Randolph, Vt., May 15, 1814; md. Apr. 3, 1836, Sanford, son of Jacob and Hannah Wheeler, b. at Watertown, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1811. Lives in Rockland, Ill. Two ch:—Julia Rosilla, b. at Milwaukee, Dec. 27, 1841; Parish H., b. Feb. 26, 1846.

(213) ASA, son of LOT (104), b. at Sutton, Sept. 15, 1780. Farmer. Removed to Vt., and md. Mch. 3, 1808, Christiana Churchill, of Chittenden, and immediately rem'd to Shoreham, Vt. Lived in Shoreham, Braintree, Chittenden and Shrewsbury, Vt. Eight ch:—

456. ELECTA⁷, b. at Shoreham, May 11, 1809, d. at Lyons, N. Y., Aug. 30, 1850; md. Jan. 1, 1835, Miles S., son of Jacob and Sarah Leach, b. at Lyons, Aug. 17, 1810. Lives in Lyons. Trader. Seven ch:—Rosabella, b. Oct. 3, 1835; Theodore A., b. Jan. 15, 1837, d. Feb. 5, 1855; Deborah E., b. Nov. 30, 1838, d. July 25, 1847; Gerald R., b. Dec. 21, 1840, d. Aug. 8, 1841; Sarah C., b. Oct. 22, 1842; John H., b. June 4, 1845; Esbon B., b. July 10, 1847. 457. PHILANCIA⁷, b. Feb. 27, 1811; md. Apr. 22, 1835, Thadeus O. Warner, of Lyons, N. Y.; rem'd to Lyons, Mich. Seven ch:—Harriet A., b. at Lyons, Mich., Feb. 10, 1836; Frances H., b. June 11, 1837, d. Feb. 23, 1839; Martha F., b. Oct. 7, 1839; Lawson S., b. Oct. 7, 1841; Lucius C., b. Apr. 25, 1844; Emily E., b. Oct. 1, 1846; Electa M., b. Nov. 17, 1848.

458. ALZINA, b. July 16, 1813, d. May 23, 1827. 459. AARON, b. at Braintree, Sept. 6, 1816. 460. DRUCHILLA, b. at Shrewsbury, Jan. 21, 1819. 461. ISRAEL, b. Mch. 10, 1822. 462. ELIZA ANN, b. at Chitten-

den, June 18, 1825, d. Jan. 25, 1826. 463. CHRISTIANA, b. at Shrewsbury, Oct. 28, 1826; md. Mch. 30, 1830, Thomas Rudgers, at Lyons, Mich. One ch:—Nancy Lane, b. at Portland, Mich., Oct. 6, 1852.

(215) ABIATHER, son of LOT (104), b. at Sutton, —, 1787; rem'd to Braintree with his father, where he d. Mch. 17, 1844. House joiner. Md. 1st, Susannah Hall; md. 2d, Polly Gleason; md. 3d, Betsy Moses, or Mosier, b. at Gilmanton, N. H., Feb. 13, 1804, d. at Braintree, Mch. 23, 1837; md. 4th, wid. Eunice Curtis. Lives in Braintree. Four ch. by Susannah:—

464. ARMINA. 465. CALEB. 466. GEORGE. 457. BETSY; all d. young. One ch. by Betsy:—

468. RUFUS M., b. at Braintree, Aug. 3, 1834. Lives in Calais, Vt.; unm'd.

(217) BENJAMIN, son of BENJAMIN (105), b. at Royalston, Mass., Apr. 18, 1773; rem'd to Waterford, Vt., about 1801, where he d. Jan. 18, 1827. Yeoman. Md. —, 1800, Nabby, dau. of Eliphalet Rogers, of Royalston, b. 1776, d. July 5, 1848, aged 72. Four ch:—

469. FARWELL J^r. 470. BENJAMIN^r. 471. POLLY, b. at Waterford, 1806, d. young. 472. ABIGAIL^r, b. Nov. 18, 1808; md. Jan. 6, 1831, Robert P., son of Samuel and Perces Porter, b. at Pomfret, Vt., Apr. 13, 1808. Lived in Charleston and Burke, Vt. Resides at present in Waukau, Wis. Yeoman. Four ch:—Mary and Martha, twins, b. at Charleston, Aug. 31, 1831; Lyman, b. Sept. 1, 1836, d. July 10, 1838; Robert P., b. June 5, 1842.

(221) JOSHUA^r, son of BENJAMIN (105), b. at Royalston, Mass., Apr. 13, 1782; rem'd to Sutton, where he d. Feb. 16, 1854. It is said that he was a man of excellent christian character, an industrious and hard working farmer; and that his wife was a woman of unusual executive powers, skill and beauty, combined with a pure and christian-like deportment throughout life. Md. Jan. 6, 1822, Betsey, dau. of Jona. and Lucy (Lilly) King, b. at Sutton, Feb. 22, 1801, d. Oct. 23, 1855. Three ch:—

473. ORVILLE K^r. 474. OTIS K. A^r.

475. ELIZABETH M., b. at Royalston, Aug. 23, 1835; md. Aug. 4, 1856, Admiral P., son of Simon J. and Mary B. Stone, b. at Piermont, N. H., Aug. 14, 1820. Entered Dartmouth Coll., N. H., 1840. Sickness compelled him to leave before his class grad. in 1844. Finished his course by private study. He taught an Academy in Southbridge, also in Millbury. Went to Plymouth, Apr., 1856, where he officiated as Principal of the High School for several years, when he removed

to Portland, Me., and has present charge of the High School there. One ch:—Willie Carloss, b. at Plymouth, Oct. 9, 1859.

(224) DAVID, son of JONATHAN (106), b. at Royalston, Dec. 10, 1773; rem'd to Concord, Vt., about 1820, where he d. Aug. 4, 1828. Yeoman. Md. May 2, 1796, Olive, dau. of Jona. and Mary Ames, b. at Natick, Mass., Nov. 2, 1778, d. Mch., 1860. Twelve ch:—

476. NANCY, b. at Royalston, July 20, 1796, d. Jan. 16, 1868. 477. JOHN, b. Dec. 23, 1797, d. Oct. 13, 1822. 478. RUHAMA, b. July 17, 1801, d. Apr. 27, 1814. 479. MAGDALENA W., b. May 1, 1803. 480. BETSY, b. Mch. 27, 1805, d. Dec. 30, 1862; md. ———, John, son of Jedediah and Anna Smith, b. at Acworth, N. H., Aug. 1, 1791, d. Dec. 28, 1862. Lived in St. Johnsbury, Vt. Farmer; no issue.

481. JONATHAN A⁷. 482. TITUS⁷. 483. MARY ANN⁷, b. Apr. 20, 1813, d. at Waterford, Vt., June 15, 1841; md. Jan. 15, 1840, Luther, son of Sylvanus and Elizabeth Hemmingway, b. at Waterford, Sept. 13, 1808. Yeoman. One ch:—An infant, buried with its mother. 484. SALLY ANN⁷, b. July 10, 1816; md. May 20, 1839, Solomon, son of Solomon and Betsy Gee, b. at Lunenburg, Vt., Oct. 16, 1819. Lives at St. Johnsbury. Yeoman. Four ch:—Alzina, b. Dec. 20, 1840; Henry, b. Nov. 7, 1842; Charles, b. Apr. 9, 1844; Helen E., b. Aug. 17, 1855.

485. RUHAMA⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1818; md. Mch. 3, 1844, Willard, son of Samuel and Martha Adams, b. at Concord, Vt., Sept. 28, 1816. He is a farmer and lives in Concord. Five ch:—Mary Ann H., b. at Concord, Dec. 26, 1844; Edward, b. Feb. 24, 1847; Jerome, b. May 30, 1848, d. Mch. 27, 1851; Emora, b. Mch. 7, 1849; David H., b. Feb. 7, 1853. 486. HORATIO S⁷. 487. GEORGE R⁷.

(225) SAMUEL, son of JONATHAN (105), b. at Royalston, Apr. 10, 1775; rem'd with his father to Concord, Vt., where he d. Feb. 11, 1855. Yeoman. Md. ———, 1796, Delight, dau. of Jesse and Delight Woodbury, b. at Royalston, Mch. 9, 1777, d. at Concord, Aug. 19, 1839. Seven ch:—

488. PHILENA, b. at Concord, Apr. 23, 1798; md. Apr. 22, 1835, Moses, son of Charles and Hannah Greenfield, b. at Henniker, N. H., June 9, 1785. Resides in Concord. Yeoman; no issue. 489. ROX-ANNA⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1800; md. Mch. 20, 1823, Jonas, son of Jonas and Elizabeth Warren, b. at Bethlehem, N. H., Apr. 25, 1796. He is a farmer and resides at Charleston, Vt. Six ch:—Annah, b. Jan. 18, 1824; Abigail, b. Aug. 28, 1825, d. Feb. 26, 1833; Otis W., b. Dec. 28, 1829; Charles, b. Dec. 26, 1832; Abby J., b. June 12, 1835; Myron, b. July 12, 1845. 490. HIRAM⁷. 491. MALINDA⁷; md. John Smith, of Moira, N. Y.

492. MARY, b. Feb. 26, 1806; md. Nov. 16, 1830, Hiram, son of Enos and Rhoda Harvey, b. at Waterford, Vt., Mch. 24, 1804. He is a miller, and lives in Charleston, Vt. Four ch:—Aurelia M., b. Mch. 13, 1830, d. Dec. 11, 1830; Cordelia, b. Apr. 23, 1836, d. Nov. 13, 1838; Samuel Enos, b. May 23, 1838; Sumner F., b. Aug. 1, 1841. 493. RUTH, b. ———; md. Joseph Gray, of Charleston, Vt. Eight ch:—Riley, Marcus, William, Charles, Alonzo, Augusta, Amelia, and Milo. 494. SARAH, b. July 28, 1815; md. Jan. 19, 1848, Stephen S. P., son of Stephen S. and Mercy (Paine) Mathewson, b. at Lyndon, Vt., Aug. 23, 1807. Lives in Lyndon. Yeoman. Three ch:—Thomas P., b. Jan. 6, 1852; Edy H., b. Aug. 23, 1854; Mercy M., b. Jan. 29, 1856.

(227) AMOS, son of JONATHAN (106), b. at Royalston, Dec. 29, 1778; rem'd to Concord, Vt., 1790, where he d. Jan. 22, 1860. Yeoman. Md. Aug. 10, 1807, Ruth, dau. of Solomon and Ruth Babcock, b. at Royalston, Mass., Dec. 2, 1785; d. at Concord, Apr. 6, 1859. Eight ch:—

495. POLLY, b. at Concord, Vt., Mch. 12, 1808; md. June 16, 1834, Stephen, son of Nathaniel and Susan Reed, b. May 10, 1811, d. July 1, 1854. Lived in W. Concord. Yeoman. Seven ch:—Ruth B., b. at W. Concord, Apr. 7, 1835, d. July 17, 1852; Stephen H., b. Oct. 7, 1836; Nathaniel G., b. July 27, 1839; Lucius S. F., b. June 27, 1842; Winthrop T., b. Oct. 5, 1844; Amos H., b. Oct. 5, 1847; Celia M., b. July 18, 1850. 496. SARAH, b. Oct. 19, 1811; md. Jan. 24, 1855, Jacob F., son of Leonard and Phebe (Farr) Dean, b. at Bradford, Vt., May 12, 1802. Lives in St. Johnsbury. Farmer and Mechanic; no issue. 497. SOPHRONIA⁷, b. Feb. 5, 1814; md. May 3, 1840, Lucius S., son of Arad and Desire Freeman, b. at Waterford, Vt., July 11, 1812. Lives in Waterford. Yeoman. Two ch:—Lorenzo Dow, b. Aug. 31, 1843; Lucilla S., b. Oct. 30, 1848.

498. STEPHEN⁷. 499. HIRAM, b. Apr. 30, 1821, d. Aug. 19, 1827. 500. RUTH, b. Mch. 17, 1825, d. Mch. 17, 1833. 501. JUDITH B., b. July 4, 1827; md. Apr. 3, 1853, Nathaniel, son of Reuben and Mary Gilbert, b. at St. Johnsbury, June 11, 1811, d. May 23, 1868. Lived in Concord, Vt. Yeoman. Three ch:—Sarah Ella, b. May 9, 1854; Florence E., b. Feb. 13, 1857; George N., b. Apr. 28, 1859. 502. HIRAM N⁷.

(233) RICHARD, son of STEPHEN (112), b. at Windham, Me., Nov., 1770. He was a farmer, and rem'd about 1790-1, to Chebeague Isl., where he d. Jan., 1822. This island is situated in Casco Bay, about ten miles N. E. of Portland, three and one-half miles long, and one and a half miles broad, containing about five hundred inhabitants.

Md. 1793, Deborah, dau. of Ambrose and Deborah (Soule) Hamilton, b. at Chebeague, Aug. 8, 1767, d. Nov., 1852. Six ch:—

503. STEPHEN⁷. 504. SAMUEL⁷. 505. SARAH, b. Sept. 27, 1798; md. James Hamilton, jr., b. at Chebeague, June, 1800. Six ch:—Lovena, b. Nov., 1826; Louisa, b. Sept., 1829, d. 1850; Julia, b. Apr., 1834; Deborah, b. Aug., 1837; two ch., d. at birth. 506. SIMEON, d. young. 507. WILLIAM, b. Sept., 1804, d. Aug., 1822.

508. EMMA, b. Sept. 30, 1806; md. ———, 1823, Samuel, son of Alexander and Patience (Stowell) Ross, b. at Gray, Me., June 9, 1802. Lives at Chebeague Isl. Yeoman. Eleven ch:—Lovina, b. June 1, 1823; Mellen, b. Oct. 29, 1824, d. Feb. 1, 1846; Elias, b. July 9, 1827; Alexander, b. Feb. 25, 1829, d. June 1, 1851; Samuel, b. Jan. 29, 1831; Luther, b. Jan. 27, 1833; Charles, b. Nov. 17, 1834, d. Jan., 1835; Susan, b. Dec. 21, 1836; Edward, b. June 23, 1839; Ellen, b. Dec. 13, 1842; George, b. July 28, 1844.

(237) DANIEL, Rev., son of RICHARD (114), b. at Windham, Me., Jan. 8, 1773, d. at Hartford, Me., Dec. 13, 1853. Lived in Hebron, Buckfield, Turner, and Hartford. He was regularly ordained as a Baptist Clergymen. He md. 1st, 1798, Mercy, dau. of Joshua and Abigail (Ames) Keene, b. at Hebron, May 2, 1776, d. at Hartford, July 27, 1840; md. 2d, Jan., 1844, Catherine, dau. of Nathan Crafts, Esq., b. at Jay, Me., where she now resides. Nine ch:—

509. JOSEPH⁷. 510. MARCIA, b. at Hartford, Mch. 7, 1804; md. Feb. 4, 1827, Robert Bates, b. at Abington, Mass., July 10, 1802. Lives in Hartford, Me. Yeoman. Two ch:—William Hervey, b. Sept. 28, 1828, d. Jan. 30, 1831; Elizabeth Lincoln, b. July 3, 1832. 511. RICHARD⁷. 512. JESSE D⁷. 513. ABIGAIL, b. at Buckfield, Mch. 17, 1809; md. Jan. 30, 1843, Sumner F., son of Timothy and Leah Fernald, b. at Buckfield, June 18, 1818. Lives in Livermore, Me. Cabinet Maker. Three ch:—Mercy Ellen, b. June 13, 1844; Charles Edwin, b. Feb. 16, 1850; Adella Jane, twin, b. same time, d. Feb. 20, 1850.

514. NANCY, b. May 2, 1811; lives at Canton Mills. 515. RODNEY⁷. 516. HANNAH, b. at Turner, May 2, 1815; md. Oct. 7, 1839, Benjamin, son of Seth and Juliette Foster, b. at Livermore, Sept. 27, 1812. Lives in So. Livermore, Me. Housewright. Four ch:—Sarah H., b. Oct. 14, 1840, d. Sept. 30, 1841; Frances E., b. Aug. 21, 1842; George M., b. Apr. 17, 1845; Carroll C., b. at Brunswick, Jan. 21, 1853.

517. PRYSIS S., b. at Hartford, Me., July 25, 1818; md. ———, 1842, William, son of Thomas and Phebe Coolidge, b. at Livermore, Aug. 21, 1811. Residence, Canton Mills, Me. Merchant. Two ch:—Emily N., b. at Livermore, Aug. 5, 1845; Edward E., b. Feb. 19, 1849.

(239) JOSEPH, Rev., son of JOSEPH (117), b. at Windham, Me., Nov. 2, 1779; rem'd with his father to Hebron, about Mch., 1795, where he d. Jan. 21, 1840. He was a farmer, and also a Freewill Baptist preacher. For a number of years a Selectman, and once a Representative to the Legislature. Md. July, 1801, Deborah, dau. of Jesse and Ruth Fuller, b. at Hebron, Oct. 2, 1780. Five ch:—

518. JOSEPH⁷. 519. RUTH, b. at Hebron, June 13, 1809; md. Mch. 1, 1834, Stafford S., son of Samuel and Lucy Bridgham, b. at Minot, Me., Mch. 29, 1807. Lives in Lewiston, Me. Inn Keeper. One ch:—Derrick S., b. at Hebron, Dec. 24, 1834.

520. WEALTHY, b. Aug. 2, 1811; md. Sept. 8, 1839, William P., son of William and Araminta Allen, b. at Minot, Dec. 26, 1811. He is a farmer and mechanic, and lives in W. Minot. Four ch:—Levi, b. Mch. 24, 1841, d. Sept. 9, 1848; Stafford B., b. Oct. 2, 1843, d. Sept. 3, 1848; Albion P., b. Nov. 30, 1845; William Henry, b. Oct. 10, 1850. 521. NANCY⁷, b. Dec. 5, 1813; md. May 11, 1836, Seth, son of William and Hannah Loring, b. at Turner, Apr. 3, 1807. He is a farmer, and lives in Turner. Five ch:—Lucy, b. Jan. 26, 1838; Maria, b. May 6, 1843; John M., and Isaac N., twins, b. Oct. 24, 1847; Frederick M., b. Jan. 31, 1850. 522. LYDIA⁷, b. May 7, 1816; md. Nov. 28, 1839, Alvan, son of William and Mary Howard, b. at Gloucester, Me., Sept. 23, 1811. Residence, Lewiston, Me.; no issue.

(240) SAMUEL, Rev., son of JOSEPH (118), b. at Windham, Me., Aug. 8, 1780, d. at Buckfield, Mch. 7, 1828. He was first a Freewill Baptist Clergyman, but afterwards changed his views to Universalism. Lived in Gorham, Me. He md. Mch. 15, 1803, Mercy, dau. of Seth and Sarah Randall, b. May 24, 1780, d. Oct. 7, 1828. Ten ch:—

523. BENJAMIN R., b. at Gorham, Aug. 16, 1804; rem'd to Wis., where he d. 1844. 524. REBECCA, b. Jan. 8, 1805, d. Sept. 24, 1839; md. Phelps Ames, and rem'd some years since to Texas. 525. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 15, 1807, drowned, Apr. 9, 1832, in "twenty mile stream;" md. —, Rebecca Bicknell.

526. BUZZELL⁷. 527. JOSEPH⁷. 528. STEPHEN, b. Mch. 25, 1815, d. Aug. 16, 1854; unm'd. 529. EBENEZER⁷. 530. BETSY, b. Mch. 19, 1819; living in Texas. 531. MERCY, b. Feb. 25, 1822; living in Texas. 532. ASA FOSTER⁷.

(243) STEPHEN, son of JOSEPH (118), b. at Windham, Me., Aug. 10, 1787, d. at Buckfield, Sept., 1850. Lived in Windham, Hebron and Buckfield. Yeoman. He md. 1st, 1809, Asenath D., dau. of Samuel Gilbert, b. at Leeds, Me., 1790, d. 1828; md. 2d, Jennette Alden. Six ch. by Asenath:—

533. STEPHEN D⁷. 534. CHANDLER⁷. 535. HORACE⁷. 536.

MARK⁷. 537. BETSEY, b. at Buckfield, Dec. 1821, d. July, 1823. 538. ALBION PARRIS⁷.

Four ch. by Jennette:—

539. JENNETTE A., b. Mch., 1830; md. Oct. 20, 1849, Samuel F., son of Simon and Catherine Record, b. at Buckfield, Jan. 1, 1822. Resides in Norway, Me. Boot and shoe manufacturer. Three ch:—Milton LaRoy, b. at Auburn, Me., Sept. 20, 1850; Nelson Burgess, b. Jan. 18, 1852; Royal Benton, b. Dec. 20, 1854. 540. AUGUSTA H., b. Feb., 1831, d. at Lewiston, Feb., 1853. 541. VESTA A., b. Apr., 1833, d. Apr., 1835. 542. ASENATH, b. Jan., 1836; md. June 17, 1857, Lewis O'Brien, b. at Quebec, Canada, May 5, 1829. Lives in Norway, Me. Merchant Tailor. Three ch:—Alton, b. at Buckfield, 1852; a dau., b. at Turner, 1854, d. 1855; Emma J., b. at Norway, 1857.

(244) HENRY H., son of JOSEPH (118), b. at Windham, Aug. 13, 1789. Lived in Hebron, and resides at present in Buckfield, Me. Was Rep. to the Maine Legislature, and for a number of years Selectman. He md. Mch., 1812, Caroline, dau. of Edmund and Hannah Landers, b. at Minot, Me., Jan. 30, 1791. Four ch:—

543. BENJAMIN R., b. at Hebron, Nov., 1812, drowned in Merrimack river, at Amesbury, N. H., June, 1834. 544. HENRY H⁷. 545. HANNAH⁷, b. at Buckfield, Mch. 23, 1816, d. Nov. 20, 1821. 546. EDMUND⁷.

(245) DANIEL, son of JOSEPH (118), b. at Windham, Aug. 8, 1791; rem'd to Turner, Me., where he d. Apr., 1851. He was a farmer, and held the office of Selectman and Assessor for a number of years, and was several times chosen Rep. to the Legislature. Md. Charlotte, dau. of Tobias and Abigail Ricker. Two ch:—

547. CHARLOTTE, b. June, 1818. 548. DANIEL, b. 1822.

(248) JOHN, son of JOSEPH (118), b. at Hebron, Me., Nov. 15, 1797, d. at Buckfield, Apr. 6, 1846. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 21, 1823, Hannah, dau. of Edmund and Hannah (Sebra) Landers, b. at Minot, Sept. 2, 1802. Three ch:—

549. JOHN COLBY⁷. 550. JOSIAH⁷. 551. JAMES F., b. at Hebron, Oct. 10, 1829, d. at Buckfield, May 25, 1830.

(250) JAMES, son of JAMES (132), b. at Amherst, N. H., Apr. 28, 1772. He removed to Wilton, N. H., where he now resides. He is a person of a very dignified appearance, being nearly, or quite, six feet tall, and proportionably large other ways; very communicative, and interesting in narrations pertaining to history of his times, and to whom I am much indebted for many valuable facts concerning this work. Yeoman. Md. 1st, July 4, 1797, Ruth Stiles, b. Oct. 7, 1772;

d. Aug. 7, 1823; md. 2d, Sept. 23, 1824, Anna Spalding, b. Nov. 30, 1777. Four ch. by Ruth:—

552. JAMES, b. Nov. 20, 1800. 553. ABNER S., b. Dec. 10, 1803. 554. SARAH, b. Sept. 23, 1806. 555. JOHN⁷.

(253) SEWELL, son of AMBROSE (132), b. at Williamstown, Vt., Oct. 1, 1803; rem'd with his father to Roxbury, Vt., Nov., 1805, where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 3, 1827, Nancy, dau. of Bernard and Phebe Blanchard, b. at Brookfield, Vt., Mch. 30, 1808. Ten ch:—

556. TIMOTHY LEWIS, b. at Brookfield, June 26, 1829, d. Feb. 26, 1850. Md. Betsey Hemmingway, Apr. 3, 1848; no issue. 557. BERNARD, b. at Roxbury, Dec. 13, 1830, d. Jan. 18, 1831. 558. JEDSON MATTHEW⁷. 559. SEWELL STEARNS, b. Oct. 9, 1835. 560. NANCY ELVIRA, b. Mch. 16, 1837; md. Mch. 16, 1854, Luther G. Tracy. Two ch:—Luther F., b. 1854; Clarence F., b. 1856.

561. WILLIAM ALPHONSO, b. Nov. 21, 1839. 562. HANNAH URSULA, b. Aug. 30, 1840, d. Sept. 11, 1844. 563. ASENATH VICTORY, and 564. TAMAR VILORA, twins, b. July 21, 1842. 565. AMASA JACKSON, b. July 24, 1845.

(255) AMBROSE B., son of AMBROSE (133), b. at Roxbury, Vt., Nov. 25, 1808, d. Sept. 1, 1857. Lived in Roxbury. Yeoman. Md. May 5, 1831, Sarah, dau. of Amos and Polly Blanchard, b. at Brookfield, Vt., Mch. 7, 1809. Twelve ch:—

566. EZRA BARTLETT⁷. 567. INFANT, b. June 11, 1833, d. same day. 568. GEORGE D., b. Mch. 7, 1834, d. Sept. 19, 1837. 569. SAWEN G., b. June 19, 1835, d. Apr. 19, 1847. 570. BETSY D., b. Nov. 29, 1836, d. Apr. 25, 1847. 571. GEORGE D., b. Sept. 29, 1838, d. Apr. 23, 1847.

572. J. FRANCIS, b. July 22, 1840, d. Apr. 30, 1847. 573. JAMES CARLOSS, b. Apr. 22, 1842. 574. AMOS B., b. Jan. 11, 1844, d. Apr. 22, 1847. 575. BETSY D., b. Jan. 8, 1848. 576. GEORGE F., b. Sept. 9, 1849, d. July 25, 1851. 577. S. ORLANA, b. June 18, 1852, d. Dec. 21, 1854.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

(257) ANDREW, son of ELISHA (138), b. at Middleton, Feb. 1, 1775. When quite young he rem'd with his father to Amherst (now Milford), where he settled, and d. Oct. 22, 1862. He and his brother Jesse succeeded to their father's estate, situated on the Souhegan river. He was deacon of the Baptist ch. in Milford. He md. Martha, dau. of Nathaniel and Phebe Rayment, b. at Hamilton, Mass., Feb. 6, 1777, d. at Milford, Mch. 10, 1858. Ten ch:—

578. NATHANIEL^s. 579. ELISHA, b. Oct. 25, 1799, d. Nov. 9, 1800.
 580. ELISHA, b. Feb. 6, 1801, d. Feb. 9, 1843. 581. JONATHAN, b. Jan.
 17, 1804, d. Sept. 9, 1805. 582. SALLY, b. Oct. 11, 1804, d. Dec. 20,
 1806. 583. SALLY, b. Sept. 7, 1806, d. Dec. 28, 1807. 584. STILL-
 MAN.^s 585. PHEBE D., b. Mch. 25, 1814. 586. MARY G., b. Dec. 11,
 1817, d. July 24, 1854. 587. MARTHA C., b. Dec. 30, 1819.

(258) JESSE, son of ELISHA (138), b. at Middleton, Feb. 3, 1778, and rem'd the year following with his father to Amherst (now Milford), where he lived till about 1823-4, when he, with his family, excepting David and Noah, rem'd from their mountain residence to a farm in one of the valleys below, through which ran the Souhegan river. Prior to their removal, the old home had been the birth-place of fourteen children, some of whom, endowed with remarkable musical gifts, have left an ineffaceable impression upon the public mind, both in this country and England. Jesse Hutchinson was a very religious man through life; and he with his brother Andrew, erected the first Baptist meeting house in Milford, where they with their families, forming the greater proportion of the audience, met for some time, and worshipped God, and sang praises from full and overflowing hearts. Before his conversion, Jesse was considered an adept in the use of the violin, and was passionately fond of secular music, to a degree which, after his religious emotions were awakened, he repented of, throwing aside his violin, and finding solace alone in the melody of vocal sounds. Mrs. Hutchinson herself gave early indications of musical talent, and it was while singing one day in a village choir, that she first, by her voice, attracted the attention of her future husband. Her father, Andrew Leavitt, is said to have been very fond of psalmody, from whom the musical talent of the Hutchinsons may have been hereditary. He lived a very exemplary life, and died at the ripe age of ninety-three years. Mr. Hutchinson was by turns a farmer, carpenter, and cooper, as circumstances seemed to favor. He md., Aug. 7, 1800, Polly, dau. of Andrew and Sarah (Hastings) Leavitt, b. at Amherst, N. H., June 25, 1785, d. at Milford, Sept. 20, 1868. Her husband d. Feb. 16, 1851, aged 73. Sixteen ch:—

588. JESSE, b. Feb. 25, 1802, d. Apr. 5, 1811. His death was caused by the overturning of a pile of boards upon him, near a saw mill, being blown down by a sudden gust of wind. 589. DAVID^s. 590. NOAH B^s. 591. POLLY, b. June 7, 1806, d. Sept., 1809. 592. ANDREW B^s. 593. ZEPHANIAH K^s. 594. CALEB^s. 595. JOSHUA^s. 596. JESSE^s. 597. BENJAMIN P., b. Oct. 3, 1815, d. Dec. 23, 1844. 598. JOSEPH JUDSON^s.

599. SARAH RHODJA, b. Mch. 14, 1819; md. 1st, Isaac A., son of Abner H. and Sally (Fisher) Bartlett, and grand-son of Isaac and

Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Bartlett (142), b. Feb. 28, 1817, d. Dec. 22, 1844; md. 2d, May 26, 1855, Matthew Gray, b. May 22, 1800. Yeoman. Lives in Milford. One ch. by Isaac:—Marietta Caroline, b. Mch. 17, 1844. Three ch. by Matthew:—The first two dying in infancy; Nellie, b. Jan. 2, 1860.

600. JOHN WALLACE^s. 601. ASA BURNHAM^s. 602. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 14, 1824, d. Sept. 27, 1828. 603. ABBY J., b. Aug. 29, 1829; md. Feb. 28, 1849, Ludlow, son of Rev. William Patton, D.D. and Mary (Weston), b. at N. Y., Aug. 3, 1825. Resides in N. Y. city. Banker and broker; no issue.

(260) ELIJAH, son of JOSEPH (140), b. at Middleton, Feb. 8, 1781, d. at Danvers, Sept. 10, 1818. Housewright. Md. Feb. 3, 1808, Nancy, dau. of Simeon and Elizabeth (Whittridge) Mudge, b. at Danvers, Apr. 7, 1785, d. Sept. 17, 1815. Three ch:—

604. SIMEON, b. Oct. 22, 1808, d. Aug. 27, 1816. 605. ELIZABETH W., b. Mch. 27, 1811; md. June, 1833, Joseph Porter, jr., b. at Mt. Vernon, N. H., Aug. 23, 1809. Lives in Danvers. Six ch:—Melville A., b. Dec. 12, 1834, d. June 14, 1839; Leverett H., b. Sept. 11, 1837, d. June 11, 1839; Melville A., b. Dec. 26, 1839; d. Sept. 10, 1844; Leverett H., b. June 23, 1843; Lucilla A., b. Apr. 7, 1847; Elizabeth J., b. May 10, 1851. 606. NANCY, b. July 6, 1813, d. Feb. 9, 1815.

(261) JOSEPH, son of JOSEPH (140), b. at Middleton, Mch. 18, 1782; rem'd to Danvers, where he d. May 10, 1842. Yeoman. Md. 1st, June 28, 1808, Sally, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Curtis, b. Oct. 16, 1782, d. 1815. Md. 2d, June 21, 1820, Rhoda Mackintire, d. at Danvers, Nov. 10, 1830. Four ch. by Sally:—

607. HIRAM^s. 608. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 13, 1810, d. Apr. 6, 1825. 609. MARY, b. Feb. 15, 1812; md. June 24, 1841, George Putnam (613), son of Levi and Betsy Hutchinson. 610. ELISHA PUTNAM^s.

One ch. by Rhoda:—

611. SALLY, b. Feb. 15, 1821.

(262) ARCHELAUS, son of JOSEPH (140), b. at Middleton, Feb. 28, 1784, d. June 5, 1825. Lived in Middleton and Danvers. Yeoman. Md. June 8, 1818, Eliza, dau. of Abijah (166), and Irene Hutchinson, b. Oct. 25, 1800, d. Nov. 6, 1845. Two ch:—

612. ELIZA ANN JANE, b. Apr. 20, 1819, d. at Reading, Aug. 22, 1840; md. Dec. 25, 1839, Charles Higbee, b. Nov. 13, 1817; no issue. 613. ARCHELAUS EUSTIS, b. Dec. 28, 1825.

After her husband's dec., Mrs. Hutchinson md. 2d, Nov. 30, 1826, Perley, son of Samuel and Hannah White, b. July 28, 1802, d. Feb.,

1838. Three ch:—Albert H., b. Dec. 2, 1827; William J., b. Aug. 22, 1830; Irene Augusta, b. Sept. 8, 1836, d. young.

(263) LEVI, son of JOSEPH (140), b. at Middleton, May 13, 1786; rem'd to Danvers, where he d. Mch. 10, 1844. Yeoman. Md. May 5, 1811, Betsy, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Putnam) Russell, b. Jan. 21, 1780. Mr. Russell md. for his 2d wife, Ruth (121), dau. of Amos Hutchinson. Six ch:—

614. GEORGE PUTNAM^s. 615. SAMUEL^s. 616. BENJAMIN R., b. Oct. 10, 1816, drowned Oct. 13, 1850, in San Francisco Bay, Cal.; unm'd. 617. SIMON, b. Aug. 17, 1818, d. July 12, 1845; unm'd. 618. LEVI RUSSELL^s. 619. ALVEN ELIJAH, b. Jan. 22, 1826.

(266) BENJAMIN, son of JOSEPH (140), b. at Middleton, May 5, 1802; rem'd with his father to Danvers; afterwards settled in So. Danvers, where he now resides. Lived a few years in Lowell. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 4, 1826, Martha A., dau. of Amos and Abigail King, b. at So. Danvers, Jan. 25, 1805. Nine ch:—

620. CLEAVES KING^s. 621. SUSAN ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 2, 1829. 622. REBECCA NEWHALL, b. Oct. 9, 1831; md. May 7, 1863, William N., son of Dr. Joseph and Maria Osgood, of So. Danvers, b. Apr. 12, 1835. Lives in Thompson, Conn. Cashier of the bank there. One ch:—William Henry, b. Mch. 14, 1865.

623. EDWIN AUGUSTUS^s, b. at So. Danvers, Jan. 1, 1834; rem'd, Sept., 1853, to Cincinnati, O., where he now resides. Importer and dealer in Hardware. Md. Feb. 25, 1863, Cate D., dau. of James B. and Cate D. Ferguson, b. at Salem, Mch. 10, 1839; no issue. 624. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. at So. Danvers, Jan. 19, 1836, where he now lives. Dealer in W. I. Goods. Md. Apr. 12, 1865, Susan A., dau. of Tobias and Margaret Hanson, b. at Salem, Mch. 30, 1841; no issue.

625. WILLIAM H^s. 626. MARTHA MARIA, b. Dec. 10, 1840. 627. AMOS KING, b. Dec. 7, 1843. 628. FRANK DUDLEY, b. Mch. 14, 1848.

(268) DAVID, son of JOSIAH (148), b. at Middleton, Feb. 13, 1790; rem'd to Cambridgeport, where he d. Mch., 1825. Housewright. Md. May 27, 1819, Fanny, dau. of David and Eunice Peabody, b. at Middleton, July 14, 1798, d. May 7, 1832. Two ch:—

629. AUGUSTUS RICHARDSON^s. 630. DAVID.

(269) ISRAEL, son of JOSIAH (148), b. at Middleton, July 29, 1792; rem'd to Lynn, where he d. —, 1849. Md. Eliza, dau. of — and Rebecca French, b. 1799, d. at Boston, Dec. 7, 1851. Four ch:—

631. ELIZA ANN, b. Mch. 14, 1818; md. 1st, June 16, 1835, John Furber, b. Mch. 29, 1814, d. at Lynn, Sept., 1843; md. 2d, Nov. 15, 1846,

David Low, b. ———, 1806. Three ch. by John:—Arianna, b. Dec. 18, 1836; John C., b. Sept. 6, 1839, d. Nov., 1839; John C., b. Jan. 9, 1842. One ch. by David:—David, b. Mch. 6, 1854. 632. HANNAH SILSBEE, b. Dec. 26, 1819; md. Feb. 16, 1835, John Lufkin, b. Apr. 7, 1815. Lives in Lynn. Shoemaker. Three ch:—Caroline Augusta, b. Mch. 17, 1836; Sally Ann, b. July 11, 1838; Emma Eddy, b. Mch. 7, 1843. 633. REBECCA, d. young. 634. JOSIAH, b. 1823.

(271) IRA, son of JOSIAH (148), b. at Middleton, Apr. 5, 1797. Yeoman. Md. May 10, 1824, Hannah, dau. of Stephen and Mary (Mansfield) Wilson, b. Oct. 8, 1801, d. in the fall of 1836. Nine ch:—
635. AUGUSTUS LUCAS^s. 636. BENJAMIN PETERS, b. Jan. 27, 1827, d. Mch. 2, 1827. 637. BENJAMIN PETERS^s. 638. SAMUEL FLINT, b. Mch. 27, 1831. 639. SARAH DEAN, b. June 7, 1833.

640. ADELINE WILSON, b. Oct. 1, 1835. 641. RUBY GRIFFIN, b. Apr. 11, 1839; md. Oct., 1856, John Henry Crowley, of Salem. 642. OLIVE ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 5, 1840. 643. HORACE MANSFIELD, b. Nov. 5, 1841.

(279) WILLIAM, son of JOHN (154), b. at Danvers, July 9, 1803. Resides in Danvers. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 24, 1825, Lucy, dau. of Ebenezer and Lydia Berry, b. Aug. 20, 1806. Four ch:—

644. LUCY JANE, b. Nov. 25, 1826, d. June 8, 1848; md. Apr. 13, 1846, Richard Goss, of Marblehead, b. Apr. 17, 1821. One ch:—William Putnam, b. July 9, 1848.

645. WILLIAM HENRY^s. 646. JAMES AUGUSTUS^s. 647. MARY ANN, b. Apr. 6, 1833; md. Nov. 25, 1852, John 2d, son of Josiah and Betsy Gould, b. at Topsfield, Dec. 5, 1826. Lives in Topsfield. Butcher. Two ch:—Josiah Loring, b. Dec. 22, 1854; Charles Augustus, b. May 17, 1858.

(284) JACOB, son of JOHN (154), b. at Danvers, Aug. 8, 1819. Lives in Danvers. Shoe manufacturer. Md. Sept. 24, 1844, Sarah Colony, b. at New Durham, N. H., Aug. 22, 1820. Four ch:—

648. SARAH JANE, b. June 13, 1845. 649. JACOB AUGUSTUS, b. Apr. 1, 1847. 650. GEORGE KILBURN, b. May 28, 1851. 651. CHARLES, b. Apr. 28, 1860, d. Apr. 29, 1863.

(290) KIMBALL, son of JESSE (156), b. at Danvers, Jan. 14, 1814. Lives in Danvers. Shoe manufacturer. Md. Jan. 20, 1847, Emily Helen Prentiss, b. at Marblehead, Sept. 27, 1821. Three ch:—

652. HORACE KIMBALL, b. Jan. 11, 1851. 653. MELLE PRENTISS, b. June 14, 1852, d. Aug. 13, 1854. 654. EMILY, b. July 12, 1857.

(291) OSGOOD, son of JESSE (156), b. at Danvers, Sept. 5, 1816;

rem'd to Lawrence, where he now resides. He md. June 7, 1850, Hannah Tappan Berry, b. Feb. 24, 1824, d. at Lawrence, Nov. 22, 1856. Two ch:—

655. CHARLES C., b. June 7, 1851. 656. FRANK OSGOOD, b. Sept. 12, 1853.

(313) ASA, son of ASA (159), b. at Amherst, July 8, 1788. He was a farmer, and rem'd with his father, Feb., 1799, to Fayette, Me., where he now resides. He md. 1st, Feb. 27, 1816, Betsy, dau. of Jonathan and Abigail Woodman, b. at Candia, N. H., Oct. 29, 1786, d. at Fayette, Oct. 23, 1833; md. 2d, Hannah B., dau. of Daniel and Mary Tewksbury, b. at Amesbury, Mass., Dec. 22, 1804. Two ch. by Betsy:—

657. ABIGAIL WOODMAN, b. Dec. 18, 1820, d. Oct. 26, 1832. 658. MARY JANE, b. Oct. 2, 1822; md. Oct. 2, 1843, Rev. Frederick Augustus, son of John and Miriam T. Wadleigh, b. at Salisbury, Mass., May 25, 1814. Resides in Arlington, Vt. Three ch:— Abby Elizabeth, b. at Guilford, Vt., June 16, 1845; John F., b. at Arlington, Jan. 23, 1850; George H., b. Aug. 5, 1852.

(317) JOSEPH, son of ASA (159), b. at Amherst, Aug. 12, 1794; rem'd with his father to Fayette, where he now lives. Has lived in Readfield and Winthrop, Me. Yeoman. Md. ———, 1814, Sarah, dau. of Robert and Sarah Waugh, b. at Fayette, Sept. 6, 1793. Four ch:—

659. SARAH JANE W., b. Sept. 16, 1816, d. June 9, 1832. 660. SULLIVAN A., b. Jan. 12, 1825. 661. HORACE W., b. Mch. 7, 1829. 662. HORATIO D^s.

(320) HIRAM, son of ASA (159), b. at Fayette, May 20, 1806. Shoe manufacturer and Apothecary. He rem'd, Jan. 28, 1837, to Burnham, Me., where he now lives. Md. Mch. 18, 1829, Abigail B., dau. of Asahel and Deborah Chandler, b. at Sandwich, Mass., July 16, 1803. Four ch:—

663. GEORGE M., b. Feb. 10, 1830, d. Apr. 11, 1831. 664. ELIZA ANN, b. Dec. 14, 1832; md. Oct. 23, 1853, Rufus B., son of Rev. Otis and Betsy B. Williams, b. at Burnham, Jan. 2, 1831. Yeoman. Two ch:— Edwin W., b. Oct. 9, 1854; Adelia Ida, b. Oct. 10, 1856. 665. ELLEN ORVILLA, b. Sept. 5, 1836, d. Feb. 1, 1858. 666. JULIA EMELINE, b. Sept. 6, 1839, d. July 9, 1855.

(323) WILLIAM, son of DANIEL (162), b. at Danvers, 1801; rem'd to Lynn, where he d. Oct. 30, 1824. Shoemaker. Md. ———, 1823, Mary Cammal. One ch:—

667. MARIAH D., b. June 8, 1824, d. Jan. 27, 1848; md. Dec. 22, 1844,

Henry D., son of Edmund and Grace F. Gilman, b. at Lynn, Oct. 17, 1824. Shoemaker. One ch:—A son, b. Mch., 1847, d. same day.

(336) BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, son of ABLJAH (166), b. at Danvers, June 23, 1821. He is a lawyer, and rem'd to Provincetown, Mass., Feb. 22, 1860, where he now lives. Began the practice of law, Apr., 1859. Md. Sept. 30, 1858, Mary Jane, dau. of Samuel and Sarah DeMerritt, b. at Lee, N. H., July 15, 1823. She was formerly a school teacher a number of years in Danvers. Two ch:—

668. ANNA EDITH, b. June 12, 1861, d. July 24, 1863. 669. FRANKIE STURGIS, b. Dec. 18, 1866, d. Sept. 3, 1867.

(338) PERLEY, son of EBENEZER (178), b. at Danvers, Apr. 9, 1793. He was a farmer, and rem'd to Danville, Vt., where he d. Sept. 21, 1820. He md. Feb. 29, 1817, Eliza Huse, b. at Enfield, N. H., Feb. 27, 1796, d. July 19, 1867. After her husband's dec., she md. 2d, Mch., 1821, Elijah, son of Jethro Russell, jr. and Sarah (172), b. Feb. 8, 1792, d. Sept. 25, 1867. Two ch:—

670. JEREMY^s. 671. ANN ELIZA, b. at Danville, Vt., Feb. 28, 1820; md. Aug. 26, 1845, Nathan Porter, b. at Danville, Aug. 15, 1819. Lives in Jericho, Vt. Two ch:—Julia A., b. July 31, 1847; Alice Rosa, b. Apr. 13, 1851.

(341) ELIJAH, son of JOSEPH (176), b. at Danvers, Mch. 22, 1808. He is a farmer, and lives in that portion of Danvers called Bramanville, west of the common, a tract of land originally owned, and given to the town for a training field, by Dea. Nathaniel Ingersoll, in the early settlement of the place. A deacon of the Congregationalist ch. in that part of the town. Md. Dec. 5, 1832, Ruthey, dau. of Allen and Ruth (Putnam) Nourse, b. at Danvers, Dec. 6, 1803. Eight ch:—

672. EDWARD^s. 673. ALFRED, b. Oct. 3, 1835. Resides in Danvers. Shoe manufacturer, at Boston. Md. May 9, 1867, Abby, dau. of Eben and Sarah T. Colcord, b. at Danvers, May, 1844; no issue. 674. WARREN PUTNAM, b. Feb. 16, 1837. Resides in Danvers. Shoe manufacturer. Md. Dec. 13, 1865, Daphney C., dau. of Daniel and Pauline F. Towne, b. at Danvers, Dec. 22, 1841; no issue. 675. EMILY, b. Aug. 28, 1838. 676. HARRIET ENDICOTT, b. July 20, 1841; md. Feb. 13, 1867, William Henry, son of William and Sereña Preston, b. at Danvers, Sept. 9, 1840. Lives in Danvers. Shoe manufacturer; no issue. 677. MARY, b. Dec. 20, 1842. 678. MARTHA ELLEN, b. Sept. 30, 1844. 679. ALMIRA PUTNAM, b. July 27, 1847, d. Aug. 27, 1849.

(357) ELISHA, son of ISRAEL (184), b. at Danvers, Sept. 27, 1799; rem'd to Haverhill, where he d. Aug. 30, 1860. Shoe manufacturer.

Md. June 10, 1823, Harriet, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Carr) Morrison, b. at Newburyport, Dec. 14, 1801. Six ch:—

680. SARAH M., b. Mch. 4, 1824; md. June 15, 1844, John W., son of John W. and Sarah Clark, b. at Truro, Mass., Dec., 1821, d. from a wound rec'd at the battle of Antletam. Lived in Haverhill. Mason; no issue. 681. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS^s. 682. EUNICE PUTNAM, b. Feb. 11, 1828. 683. HARRIET FRANCES, b. June 30, 1833, d. Dec. 17, 1867; md. July 20, 1856, George H., son of Humphrey and Alice Hoyt, b. at W. Newbury, June 10, 1833. Resides in Haverhill. Leather dealer. One ch:—Georgia Frances, b. Nov. 3, 1866, d. Jan. 9, 1867.

684. THOMAS MORRISON, b. May 7, 1835, d. Apr. 4, 1836. 685. MARY ELIZABETH THETELLE, b. June 15, 1848; md. Nov. 22, 1866, John N., son of Nahum and Almira Witham, b. at Newbury, Aug. 11, 1844. Lives in Haverhill. Grocer.

(359) SAMUEL, son of SAMUEL (188), b. at Wilton, N. H., Nov. 19, 1776, d. Nov. 5, 1852, Yeoman. Md. June 5, 1798, Martha, dau. of Silas and Sybil (Reed) Howard, b. at Westford, Mass., Sept. 4, 1774, d. Sept. 21, 1856. Thirteen ch:—

686. MELINDA, b. at Wilton, Nov. 21, 1798. 687. SARAH, b. Nov. 24, 1799; md. Dec. 25, 1828, John Patten, b. at Bedford, N. H., May 3, 1805, d. Dec. 20, 1835. Blacksmith. His widow resides at present in Charlestown, Mass. Four ch:—James G., b. at Nashua, July 18, 1829; David, b. July 1, 1831, d. Aug. 25, 1833; Andrew J., b. Aug. 3, 1833, d. Aug. 25, 1835; Sarah S., b. Apr. 2, 1836.

688. MARTHA, b. at Milford, Feb. 25, 1801; md. June 3, 1821, Andrew Burnham, b. at Lyndeboro, Nov. 14, 1800. Lives in Mt. Vernon, N. H., where he rem'd in 1843. Yeoman. Eight ch:—William T., b. at Lyndeboro, Feb. 11, 1823; George, b. May 23, 1824; Jane, b. Sept. 14, 1827; Lavina and Louisa, twins, b. Mch. 4, 1828; James, b. July 6, 1834, d. June 25, 1851; Israel, b. Nov. 1, 1838; Albert, b. Jan. 7, 1840.

689. MARY, b. Mch. 20, 1802; md. Mch. 4, 1823, Robert, son of James and Sarah Ritchie, b. at Peterboro, N. H., July 27, 1798. Lives in Jeffry, N. H. Yeoman. Twelve ch:—James, b. at Peterboro, Jan. 11, 1824; Samuel, b. July 19, 1825; John, b. June 21, 1827; William R., b. Sept. 16, 1829; George C., b. May 5, 1831; Mary J., b. Jan. 20, 1833; Alvin, b. Feb. 24, 1835; Darius, b. at Jeffry, Aug. 12, 1836, d. Aug. 28, 1863; Henry, b. Nov. 7, 1837, d. Sept. 30, 1864; Edmund F., b. Dec. 10, 1839, d. Nov. 26, 1862; Sarah M., b. May 27, 1842; Adelbert, b. Feb. 13, 1846.

690. RACHEL, b. Aug. 25, 1803. 691. FREEMAN^s. 692. FRANCIS, b. Oct. 24, 1805. 693. LAVINA, b. 1807; md. Austin George. Twelve ch.

694. CYRENE, b. 1809, d. 1835. 695. SAMUEL, b. 1811, d. ———.

696. SYBIL, b. Mch. 17, 1812, d. Nov., 1840. 697. HARRIET N., b. Mch. 10, 1814; md. Feb. 10, 1864, Earl C., son of Joshua and Mary (Saunders) Gordon, b. at Salem, N. H., Aug. 15, 1804, where he now resides. Yeoman; no issue. 698. JANE, b. 1819, d. 1825.

(362) JOTHAM, son of SAMUEL (188), b. at Wilton, N. H., Apr. 11, 1781, d. June 12, 1839. Lived in Wilton. Yeoman. Md. 1810, Phebe (382), dau. of Ebenezer (191) and Phebe (Sawtell) Hutchinson, b. at E. Wilton, June 21, 1782, d. Oct. 11, 1824. Three ch:—

699. MARIAH, b. Feb. 14, 1811, d. Apr. 27, 1855. 700. HARVEY^s. 701. ALATHENA, b. May 4, 1819.

(363) FREDERICK, son of SAMUEL (188), b. at Wilton, July 10, 1783, d. ——. Lived in Wilton. Yeoman. Md. Aug. 8, 1811, Mary, dau. of John and Rhoda (Holt) Dale, b. at Wilton, Sept. 10, 1783. Seven ch:—

702. CHARLES^s. 703. MARY, b. Oct. 20, 1813; md. Apr. 28, 1840, Nathan Hazelton. Two ch:—Mary Adeline, b. at Wilton, Apr. 23, 1842; Timothy Center, b. Sept. 23, 1845.

704. LYDIA DALE, b. Feb. 5, 1816, d. Oct. 2, 1818. 705. ABEL FISK^s. 706. LYMAN, b. Oct. 28, 1820, d. Mch. 16, 1822. 707. LYDIA DALE, b. Feb. 27, 1823, d. July 12, 1825. 708. FREDERICK LYMAN^s.

(365) ABIEL, son of SAMUEL (188), b. at Wilton, Nov. 1, 1787. Rem'd to Nashua, N. H., Mch. 6, 1846, where he d. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Nov. 2, 1813, Sophia, dau. of William R. Pettingill, b. 1790, d. at Wilton, Aug. 23, 1826. Md. 2d, Jan. 22, 1828, Sarah, dau. of Sardis and Mehitabel Miller, b. at Alstead, N. H., Feb. 9, 1806. Four ch. by Sophia:—

709. SOPHIA A., b. at Wilton, Aug. 10, 1815, d. Sept. 6, 1852. 710. ABIEL P., b. June 22, 1817. 711. ORIN, b. Aug. 25, 1819. 712. LAORSA, b. Aug. 26, 1821.

Eight ch. by Sarah:—

713. SARAH MELISSA, b. Sept. 25, 1828; md. July 10, 1857, Richard Ewes, of Providence, R. I. 714. SARDIS MILLER^s. 715. STEPHEN BARNARD^s. 716. ANDREW JACKSON^s. 717. WILLIAM DUSTIN, b. Apr. 9, 1835, d. May 31, 1839. 718. OSCAR, b. Aug. 12, 1836. 719. ALBERT, b. Mch. 11, 1838, d. May 16, 1839. 720. AMAN, b. Aug. 25, 1839. 721. GEORGE DWIGHT, b. Apr. 6, 1844.

(366) SOLOMON, son of SAMUEL (188), b. at Wilton, N. H., Mch. 27, 1792; rem'd to Nashua, N. H., 1835, where he d. Apr. 14, 1849. Musician. Md. May 10, 1812, Catherine P., dau. of Jacob and Mary (Pearsons) Flynn, b. at Milford, Oct. 7, 1795. Nine ch:—

722. ROBERT^s. 723. JACOB F^s. 724. GEORGE W^s. 725. CATHER-

INE, b. at E. Wilton, July 3, 1820; md. Oct. 9, 1838, Stephen F., son of Stephen and Amity Shirley (Lamb) Atwood, b. at Worcester, Dec. 5, 1816. Resides in Nashua. Surveyor. Seven ch:—Loretto M., b. Apr. 9, 1840; Adeline F., b. Oct. 1, 1842; Albert F., b. Dec. 28, 1844; Frank W., b. Dec. 3, 1847; George S., b. Dec. 4, 1850; Katy J., b. May 8, 1853, d. Sept. 20, 1854; Carrie J., b. Mch. 20, 1856.

726. HARRIET, b. July 3, 1823, d. Sept. 16, 1824. 727. HENRY O^s. 728. HARRIET E., b. May 5, 1829; md. July 26, 1864, Obadiah H., son of William and Fanny Peters, b. at Bradford, Apr. 4, 1825. Lives in Nashua. Machinist. One ch:—Emma L., b. Mch. 5, 1868. 729. LUCY A. F., b. July 17, 1832, d. Sept. 7, 1851; md. July 19, 1850, Henry H., son of Joseph and Abigail Law, b. at Brookline, N. H., Apr. 27, 1828. Lives in Nashua. Coachman; no issue. 730. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 28, 1838, d. Sept. 28, 1839.

(368) NATHAN, son of NATHAN (189), b. at Milford, N. H., Apr. 25, 1779. Lived in Milford and Temple, N. H., and Boston, Mass., where he d. Sept. 12, 1823. He was a farmer, and subsequently a trader. Md. Apr. 26, 1807, Lydia, dau. of Jona. and Abigail (Wyman) Jones, b. at Woburn, Mass., Feb. 13, 1783. She lives at present, in Derry, N. H. Four ch:—

731. OLIVIA, b. at Milford, Feb. 20, 1808; md. Dec. 6, 1832, Abijah Spalding, of Wilton. Three ch:—Horatio A., b. Sept. 10, 1833; Theresa A., b. Sept. 6, 1836; Henry E., b. Jan. 12, 1840. 732. ERAS-TUS^s. 733. HORATIO, b. Nov. 16, 1817, d. 1819. 734. AUGUSTUS STUART, b. May 9, 1823, d. 1866; md. ——— Willoughby.

(370) REUBEN, son of NATHAN (189), b. at Milford, Sept. 9, 1782, d. Aug. 25, 1861. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. June 7, 1804, Lucy (392), dau. of Bartholomew and Phebe Hutchinson, b. at Milford, Dec. 20, 1786, d. July 15, 1858. Twelve ch:—

735. LUCY C., b. at Milford, Jan. 17, 1805, d. Oct. 15, 1813. 736. ROBERT^s. 737. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 12, 1810; md. Dec. 30, 1828, James B., son of Jona. and Sybil Farwell, b. at Groton, Mass., May 11, 1805. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Eight ch:—Adelia Sophia, b. July 20, 1833; Henry, b. Feb. 19, 1835, d. Feb. 13, 1857; Caroline Jennette, b. Feb. 21, 1837; George Clifton, b. Apr. 3, 1839; Lucy Ann, b. Apr. 10, 1841; Josephine H., b. May 16, 1843; James N., b. Apr. 8, 1846; Hannah Elizabeth, b. Aug. 15, 1849.

738. SOPHRONIA, b. at Milford, Aug. 31, 1812; md. 1st, Mch. 11, 1847, Abner, son of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Mason) Holt, b. at Temple, N. H., Oct. 11, 1810, d. July 30, 1851, without issue. Wheelwright. Md. 2d, Apr. 29, 1852, Ira, son of Nehemiah and Mary (Wright) Holt, b. at Temple, July 26, 1815. Lives in Milford. Box

and Pattern maker; no issue. 739. REUBEN^s. 740. NATHAN R, b. Nov. 7, 1816. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Nov. 17, 1842, Abby Maria, dau. of Benjamin and Betsy Conant, b. Oct. 25, 1823; no issue.

741. EDMUND P^s. 742. CLIFTON, b. Oct. 11, 1820, d. Jan. 15, 1822.

743. LUCY C., b. Apr. 8, 1823; md. Feb. 14, 1848, Holland Prouty, b. at Milford, Apr. 8, 1823. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Two ch:—Charles Albert, b. Sept. 9, 1848, d. Aug. 5, 1849; Charles Holland, b. July 11, 1850. 744. CLIFTON, b. Mch. 14, 1825, d. ———. 745. REBECCA P., b. Aug. 13, 1826; md. Aug. 27, 1846, Christopher C. Shaw, b. Mch. 20, 1824. Lives in Milford. Clerk. Two ch:—Horatio C., b. July 31, 1847; Charles J., b. Dec. 15, 1851. 746. JENNETTE, b. Oct. 11, 1828; md. Feb. 1, 1848, John, son of Adam and Mary (Gordon) Dickey, b. Apr. 8, 1820, d. Mch. 6, 1868. Lived in Milford. Tin and sheet-iron worker. Three ch:—Frank Gordon, b. June 24, 1852; Kate Alice, b. Feb. 1, 1858; Hattie Frances, b. Nov. 28, 1867.

(373) JONAS, son of NATHAN (189), b. at Milford, June 2, 1792, d. Sept. 13, 1857. Physician. He attended medical lectures and completed his studies at the medical school connected with Dartmouth Coll., Dec., 1814. Rem'd to Hancock, N. H., where he commenced practice, and continued his residence there till Nov., 1841, when he rem'd to Milford. Represented the town of Hancock in the Legislature during the years 1833-4-5. Md. Sept. 5, 1815, Nancy, dau. of John and Mary (Bradford) Wallace, of Milford, b. June 5, 1794. Five ch:—

747. ROBERT BRUCE WALLACE, b. at Hancock, Nov. 14, 1816, d. Dec. 12, 1819. 748. ISABEL ANN BRAIDFOOT, b. Nov. 11, 1820; md. Oct. 11, 1866, Dr. Francis P., son of Samuel F. and Eunice F. Fitch, b. at Greenfield, N. H., Oct. 2, 1806. Lives in Milford; no issue.

749. LUCRETIA JOSEPHINE, b. May 16, 1823, d. Oct. 26, 1839. 750. HELEN CURTIS, b. Nov. 22, 1828, d. July 30, 1830. 751. CATHERINE FRANCES, b. Aug. 9, 1831; md. Mch. 10, 1852, Clinton S., son of Calvin and Eunice Averill, b. at Milford, Sept. 22, 1827. Lawyer. One ch:—Catherine Isabella, b. June 23, 1859; d. Aug. 30, 1859.

(374) ABEL, son of NATHAN (189), b. at Milford, Aug. 8, 1795, d. Feb. 19, 1846. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 22, 1816, Betsy, dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth Bartlett (141), b. at Amherst, Oct. 26, 1796. Nine ch:—

752. ELIZABETH, b. June 18, 1816. 753. ABEL FORDYCE^s. 754. GEORGE CANNIN^s. 755. JERUSHA PEABODY, b. Apr. 20, 1825; md. Joseph Judson Hutchinson (see 598). 756. ANDREW JACKSON^s. 757. ISAAC BARTLETT^s. 758. HELEN AUGUSTINE, b. Nov. 16, 1832, d. Apr. 12, 1855. 759. NATHAN^s. 760. JONAS, b. Jan. 10, 1840.

(375) BENJAMIN, son of BENJAMIN (190), b. at Milford, Aug. 5, 1777, d. Oct. 14, 1857. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Nov., 1803, Azubah Tarbell, b. at Mason, N. H., Oct. 9, 1780, d. Apr. 24, 1863. Seven ch:—

761. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 5, 1804, d. Aug. 28, 1813. 762. SALLY D., b. Nov. 2, 1805; md. Oct. 24, 1834, Emri Clark, of Heath, Mass. Lives in Milford. One ch:—Miranda Frances, b. Sept. 27, 1835. 763. MIRANDA, b. June 11, 1808, d. Sept. 25, 1849. 764. WILLIAM P., b. May 16, 1811, d. July 31, 1811. 765. BENJAMIN F^s. 766. LUCY, b. May 14, 1820; md. Dec. 31, 1845, George W. Royleigh, b. Sept. 6, 1823. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Two ch:—Ella Miranda, b. June 1, 1847; Kate Emilyette, b. Nov. 7, 1856, d. Mch. 9, 1857.

(378) LUTHER, son of BENJAMIN (190), b. at Milford, N. H., Apr. 2, 1783. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. 1st, May 2, 1809, Sarah, dau. of Joshua Mear, b. ———, d. Jan. 6, 1857. Md. 2d, Nov. 12, 1857, wid. Betsy (Tay) Crosby, b. Mch. 14, 1792. Four ch:—

767. CASSANDANA, b. June 20, 1812; md. Dec. 25, 1837, John B., son of John and Orphia Hopkins, b. Sept., 1803. Rem'd to Waltham, Mass., 1837. Dealer in Dry Goods for two years; followed farming till 1850, when he went to California, where he d. Apr. 11, 1857; no issue. 768. EVELYN MILTON^s. 769. ELBRIDGE^s. 770. GERRY^s.

(379) EUGENE, son of BENJAMIN (190), b. at Milford, Mch. 11, 1785, d. Feb. 7, 1854. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. 1812, Susan Danforth, b. ———, d. Feb. 16, 1855. Three ch:—

771. EUGENE, b. Mch. 25, 1813. 772. SUSAN, b. Feb. 3, 1816; md. Jan. 4, 1848, George Savage, b. Jan. 8, 1823. Lives in Auburn, N. H. Yeoman. Three ch:—Eugene Alphonzo, b. Dec. 6, 1850; Georgianna Arabel, b. Mch. 4, 1853, d. May, 1854; Susan Rosabel, b. Feb. 20, 1855. 773. ELIZA, b. May 16, 1820; md. Sept. 6, 1842, George W., son of Henry and Hannah Moore George, b. at Goffstown, N. H., Nov. 8, 1817. Lives in Manchester, N. H. Yeoman. Six ch:—Lydia Vilany, b. Nov. 6, 1843; Eugene Alphonzo, b. Aug. 4, 1845, d. Apr. 2, 1848; Eliza Josephine, b. Oct. 29, 1847; Mary Almaretta, b. Feb. 20, 1850; Rebekah Little, b. Sept. 6, 1854; Frank Westley, b. Oct. 30, 1857.

(381) EBENEZER, son of EBENEZER (191), b. at Wilton, Sept. 18, 1780; rem'd to Weld, Me., Jan., 1804, where he d. Jan. 23, 1845. Yeoman. Md. 1803, Rhoda, dau. of Eben and Rhoda Dale, b. at Wilton, ———, d. at Weld, June 27, 1852. Eleven ch:—

774. RHODA DALE, b. Oct. 18, 1804; md. Oct. 20, 1828, Jacob A. Whitney, of Weld, b. ———, d. Oct. 13, 1852. Yeoman. Five ch:—Emily H., b. Aug. 27, 1830; Ebenezer H., b. Feb. 28, 1832; Amasa H.,

b. July 27, 1834; Jacob A., b. Sept. 11, 1838; Lucy B., b. Nov. 8, 1844. 775. EBENEZER^s. 776. ANNA, b. Apr. 13, 1808; md. Sept. 21, 1826, William Winter, b. at Carthage, Me., Mch. 23, 1802. Yeoman. Four ch:—Betsy, b. Mch. 11, 1827, d. Mch. 1, 1833; Mary Ann, b. Apr. 23, 1830; Melvin L., b. Oct. 21, 1835; Juliett, b. Mch. 3, 1840; md. Luther Hutchinson (1243). 777. ACHSAH, b. Apr. 13, 1808; md. Nov. 12, 1826, Abel Holt, of Weld, b. May 10, 1805, d. Feb. 20, 1853. Ten ch:—Sylvanus, b. July 10, 1827; Amos, b. Oct. 16, 1829; Lydia, b. Sept. 10, 1831; Daniel, b. Mch. 5, 1834; Eliza, b. Mch. 5, 1836; Rhoda Dale, b. Mch. 26, 1843; Nancy, b. Nov. 1, 1846; Hezekiah, b. May 13, 1848; Mandana, b. Oct. 5, 1852, d. Feb. 17, 1853.

778. JOHN^s. 778. LYDIA DALE, b. May 22, 1812; md. Jan. 8, 1834, Abner C. Holman, of Carthage, b. ———, d. in the fall of 1866. Five ch:—Hannibal, b. July 3, 1836, d. May 14, 1852; Lydia Dale, b. Feb. 4, 1838; Belinda Marcilla, b. Jan. 10, 1841; Daniel Gording, b. Dec. 21, 1844; Sylvester Henry, b. Oct. 14, 1847. 779. REUBEN^s. 780. PHEBE, b. Dec. 18, 1816, d. July 17, 1867; md. Nov. 26, 1840, Reuben, son of William and Rachel French, b. at Livermore, Me., Jan. 11, 1819. Resides at Boston. Railroad waste cleaner and bleacher. Five ch:—William H., b. at Jay, Me., Aug. 26, 1841; Rachel Ann, b. Feb. 19, 1843; Luther A., b. Sept. 14, 1845; Harriet A., b. at Boston, Dec. 22, 1847; George O. E., b. Mch. 16, 1850.

781. LUTHER^s. 782. BELINDA, b. Dec. 7, 1821; md. Mch. 10, 1846, Hezekiah S. Taylor. Lives in Mexico, Me. Carpenter. Four ch:—Daniel G., b. at Dixfield, Apr. 10, 1847; Livonia F., b. Feb. 7, 1849; Eugene F., b. Dec. 1, 1851; Leonah C., b. June 9, 1855. 783. ELIZA, b. Sept. 25, 1825, d. Apr. 11, 1831.

(382) JOHN, son of EBENEZER (190), b. at Wilton, July 10, 1784, d. Oct. 28, 1853. Yeoman. Md. Sept. 25, 1813, Esther, dau. of Winslow and Rebecca (Sawtell) Lakin, b. at Francistown, N. H., Jan. 22, 1784, drowned in Souhegan river, Nov. 28, 1850. Five ch:—

785. JOHN SAWTELL, b. at Wilton, July 1, 1814. 786. WINSLOW, b. Jan. 14, 1816. 787. ELVIRA, b. July 14, 1820; md. May 8, 1838, George, son of George and Lydia Whitfield, b. at Wilton, Me., Oct. 17, 1818. Lives in Francestown, N. H. Yeoman. Seven ch:—George Edward, b. June 1, 1840; Alvira Mariah, b. June 18, 1842; Emer Francis, b. Aug. 17, 1845; James Harrison, b. Oct. 15, 1848; Almira Augusta, b. Apr. 22, 1851; William Wilson, b. Oct. 24, 1853; Charles Warren, b. at Lowell, May 12, 1856. 788. ALMIRA, b. July 14, 1820; md. Apr. 6, 1840, Justice, son of Benjamin and Mary Felch, b. at Weare, N. H., Aug. 1, 1820. Lives in No. Weare, N. H. Mechanic. Two ch:—Hosea B., b. Feb. 23, 1845; Elvira F., b. Jan. 30, 1848.

(384) HEZEKIAH, son of EBENEZER (191), b. at Wilton, N. H., May 14, 1786. Lived in Wilton, Bedford, and Lowell, Mass., where he d. Mch. 18, 1852. Carpenter. Md. Oct. 6, 1807, Rachel, dau. of Ebenezer and Ann Gould, b. at Rindge, N. H., June 7, 1785. Nine ch:—

789. SELINA ANN, b. Mch. 3, 1808, d. Apr. 14, 1808. 790. HEZEKIAH ALVIN^s. 791. BENJAMIN^s. 792. BETSY S., b. June 2, 1814; md. May 19, 1836, Samuel, son of Samuel and Sally Rugg, b. at Lancaster, Mass., July 6, 1807. Resides in Lowell. Machinist. Two ch:— Mary Ann, b. Mch. 21, 1837, d. Oct. 23, 1844; Emily Newhall, b. Nov. 14, 1851, d. Oct. 26, 1852.

793. ELMIRA, b. Apr. 10, 1816, d. at Lowell, Oct. 9, 1832. 794. RACHEL ANN, b. July 2, 1818; md. Apr., 1852, John L. Jones, of Pelham, N. H. Yeoman. One ch:—Emma C., b. at Pelham, July 14, 1856. 795. LUCY, b. Sept. 20, 1820; md. May 31, 1853, David B., son of Edward and Eunice (Hazen) Weston, b. at Derry, N. H., May 29, 1815. Resides in Charlestown, Mass. House and Sign painter; no issue. 796. JOHN GOULD^s. 797. ELIZA SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 27, 1826, d. at Lowell, Dec. 30, 1850.

(385) SYLVESTER, son of EBENEZER (191), b. at Wilton, N. H., June 21, 1789. Lives in Wilton. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 15, 1815, Charlotte Blanchard, b. Nov. 4, 1796. Seven ch:—

798. EMILY, b. Feb. 27, 1816; md. Samuel Brown, b. Feb. 8, 1808. 799. ISAAH^s. 800. FERDINAND^s. 801. EDWARD B^s. 802. ISAAC B^s. 803. APPLETON^s. 804. ALBERT, b. June 17, 1833.

(386) SYLVANUS, son of EBENEZER (191), b. at Wilton, Aug. 12, 1791, d. Apr. 17, 1855. Yeoman. Md. Aug. 4, 1818, Hannah, dau. of Peter and Hannah (Burnham) Hopkins, b. at Milford, Aug. 19, 1790. Four ch:—

805. SYLVANUS^s. 806. BETSY R., b. Oct. 26, 1826, d. ———, 1843. 807. EMELINE H., b. Apr. 7, 1829; md. Sept. 25, 1850, Henry H., son of Jesse Travers, b. at Hillsboro, N. H., July 12, 1828. Lives in Nashua. Mechanic. One ch:—Henry Frank, b. Mch. '6, 1854. 808. JANE L., b. Oct. 12, 1829; md. Apr. 5, 1855, Isaac P., son of Isaac and Chloe Abbot, b. at Jackson, Me., Mch. 1, 1826. Lives in Milford. Mechanic.

(388) JAMES, son of EBENEZER (191), b. at Wilton, June 12, 1797. Lives in Wilton. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 26, 1836, Lucinda, dau. of Hollis and Polly (Wright) Read, b. at Hollis N. H., Nov. 8, 1800. One ch:—

809. JAMES HARRISON, b. Aug. 14, 1840.

(389) STEARNS, son of EBENEZER (191), b. at Wilton, N. H., June 13, 1800; rem'd to Francistown, N. H., Jan., 1827, where he d. Dec. 26, 1860. Yeoman. Md. Nov. 11, 1824, Nancy H., dau. of Caleb and Nancy H. Houston, b. at Lyndeboro, Nov. 3, 1804. Eight ch:—

810. PHEBE, b. at Wilton, Nov. 11, 1825; md. Nov. 9, 1842, Willard N. Harraden, b. at New Boston, N. H., Nov. 26, 1820; rem'd to Manchester, thence to Boston, Mass., where he now resides. Four ch:—George N., b. Aug. 10, 1843, d. Sept. 8, 1844; Charles N., b. Oct. 27, 1844. Taken prisoner June 22, 1863, at the raid on the Weldon R. R., and conveyed to the Andersonville prison, where he d. the Nov. following. George W., b. Mch. 13, 1849; Eugene C., b. Aug. 25, 1850, d. Apr. 2, 1857. 811. MINOT STEARNS, b. at Francistown, Aug. 26, 1827, d. at Concord, May 11, 1860.

812. NANCY HOLMES, b. Mch. 10, 1830; md. Rev. Henry S., son of Newman S. and Abigail (Stark) White, b. at Hoosic, N. Y., Apr. 7, 1828. Lived in N. Bedford, Mass., and rem'd thence to Ann Arbor, Mich., where he is now pastor of a newly dedicated church in that place. Three ch:—Abby Frances, b. June 4, 1853, d. June 30, 1853; Frank Newman, b. Aug. 15, 1854; Charles Henry, b. Aug. 12, 1856. 813. MARY ANGELINE, b. Oct. 13, 1832; md. May 27, 1853, Charles C. Mills, b. at Boston, Mch. 18, 1827. Resides in Manchester. Two ch:—Abby Davis, b. Nov. 12, 1855; Flora Estella, b. July 31, 1857. 814. LAURINDA, b. Mch. 15, 1836. 815. EMILY, b. Nov. 20, 1838. 816. RODNEY HOUSTON, b. Dec. 3, 1841, drowned at Manchester, Aug. 14, 1859. 817. GEORGE LEWIS, b. Oct. 18, 1844, d. Mch. 13, 1861.

(391) JACOB, son of BARTHOLOMEW (192), b. at Milford, N. H., Feb. 5, 1785, d. Mch. 23, 1859. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Elizabeth Burnham, b. Sept. 5, 1788, d. Jan. 18, 1839. Md. 2d, June 2, 1839, Esther, dau. of Phineas and Susan Whitney, b. Sept. 29, 1788, d. Feb. 6, 1867. Five ch. by Elizabeth:—

818. BETSY, b. Mch. 21, 1808; md. Nov. 20, 1823, Dr. William Shaw, b. Jan. 4, 1803. Lives in Milford. Four ch:—Christopher Columbus, b. Mch. 20, 1824; Luthera Adaline, b. Oct. 17, 1837, d. Oct. 4, 1854; Mary Jane E., b. Nov. 13, 1841, d. Sept. 29, 1843; Ella F., b. July 12, 1846. 819. JANE, b. Mch. 21, 1814, d. Jan. 23, 1841; md. Oct., 1833, Milton V. Wilkins; rem'd to California, where he d. ——. Two ch:—A child, d. nameless; Milton V., d. young. 820. HARRIET, b. Nov. 13, 1817; md. Nov. 23, 1847, Luther S. Bullard, b. Nov. 18, 1819. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. One ch:—Frances Jane A., b. Aug. 29, 1848. 821. MARIA A., b. Nov. 13, 1826, d. Aug. 30, 1854; md. Apr., 1846, Timothy C. Center. Lives in Wilton. Inn-holder. Two ch:—Ella M., b. Sept. 28, 1848; Charles T.

(393) ALFRED, son of BARTHOLOMEW (192), b. at Milford, Aug. 27, 1788. Resides in Milford Village. Yeoman. Md. May 8, 1810, Lydia, dau. of Jonathan and Rachel Foster, b. Nov. 11, 1789. Ten ch:—

822. PAULINA, b. Mch. 6, 1811, d. at Lawrence, Mass., Oct., 1865; md. Mch. 4, 1834, William T. Little, b. ———, d. at Wethersfield, Ill., aged 36 years. Four ch:—Lydia D., b. Jan. 17, 1835; Nancy T., b. Apr. 26, 1837; Adeline P., b. Aug. 27, 1842; Ruth Maria F., b. Jan. 16, 1844. 823. RODNEY K^s. 824. JONATHAN D^s. 825. ROXANNA, b. Nov. 21, 1815, d. Mch. 31, 1854; md. Oct. 8, 1839, John G. Raymond. Lives in Milford. Blacksmith. Two ch:—Rebecca J., b. Aug. 27, 1840, d. Aug. 12, 1854; Abby J., b. Aug. 31, 1848. 826. FRANCIS P^s.

827. CHARLOTTE E., b. July 30, 1819; md. Aug. 29, 1837, Thomas M., son of Mansfield and Rachel King, b. at Amherst, Sept. 28, 1812. Lives in So. Merrimack, N. H. Blacksmith. Six ch:—Helen, b. May 23, 1840; Charlotte, b. Feb. 13, 1843, d. Jan. 12, 1845; Newton M., b. Sept. 2, 1845; Mary Ann, b. Sept. 23, 1852; Frank P., b. Feb. 1, 1855; Emma R., b. Jan. 13, 1857, d. Dec. 31, 1863. 828. RACHEL F., b. Dec. 21, 1821, d. Sept. 1, 1854; md. Aug. 13, 1844, Sumner Constantine. Lives in Clinton, Mass. Blacksmith. Two ch:—William Sumner, b. Sept. 9, 1848, d. Oct., 1853; Clara Ione, b. Apr. 28, 1851. 829. ALFRED A., b. May 26, 1825, d. Nov. 24, 1834. 830. NATHAN C^s. 831. RHODA F., b. Dec. 4, 1832; md. Oct. 27, 1851, William R. Peirce, b. ———, 1831, d. Sept. 19, 1854. One ch:—Cora Adeline, b. Sept. 21, 1852.

(397) AUGUSTUS, son of BARTHOLOMEW (192), b. at Milford, Aug. 5, 1805, d. Mch., 1866. Md. June, 1836, Adelaide Smith, who d. Jan. 10, 1856. Eight ch:—

832. ALBERT S., b. Nov. 21, 1836. 833. WILLIAM A., b. Mch. 31, 1839, d. Mch. 31, 1843. 834. PHEBE JANE, b. May 26, 1841. 835. MARY ADELAIDE, b. June 15, 1843. 836. SARAH ANTOINETTE, b. Nov. 1, 1846. 837. ANN A., b. June 14, 1849, d. Sept. 11, 1851. 838. WILLIE O., b. June 5, 1851, d. May 2, 1856. 839. LIZZIE A., b. Oct. 20, 1854, d. Sept. 21, 1856.

(404) NATHANIEL, son of NATHANIEL (200), b. at Braintree, Vt., Apr. 22, 1787, where he now lives. Yeoman. Md. 30, 1808, Nancy, dau. of Jesse and Hannah Stearns Kenney, b. at Barnard, Vt., Mch. 12, 1789, d. Aug. 24, 1864. Seven ch:—

840. ELIZA ANN, b. Dec. 14, 1810; md. Nov. 26, 1835, Daniel, son of Robert and Hannah (Webster) Cram, b. at Roxbury, Vt., Mch. 26, 1809. Lived in Braintree, Vt., and Burns, La Crosse Co., Wis.; rem'd thence, Nov. 8, 1866, to Salisbury, Mo., where he now resides. Yeo-

man. Five ch:—Eliza Jane, b. Oct. 30, 1836; Ellen Maria, b. Apr. 18, 1838; Azro D., b. Oct. 4, 1841, d. June 21, 1863; Vasco Haws, b. Aug. 13, 1844; Lucius Lawson, b. Aug. 8, 1850.

841. A SON, b. Jan. 9, 1810, d. same day. 842. ALDEN, b. June 28, 1813, d. Mch. 24, 1814. 843. SYLVANDER^s. 844. JOHN^s. 845. AZRO, b. Jan. 12, 1823, d. Jan. 31, 1823. 846. HARRIET NEWELL, b. Oct. 25, 1824; md. Apr. 13, 1847, Lucius, son of Belcher and Nancy (Lawson) Salisbury, b. at W. Randolph, Vt., June 11, 1824; rem'd to Keytesville, Mo., thence to Salisbury, Mo. For thirteen years a merchant; since then engaged in farming. Five ch:—Mary E., b. Jan. 17, 1849, d. May 13, 1852; Alice C., b. Sept. 3, 1851; Lucius W., b. July 3, 1857, d. Mch. 2, 1866; Arthur V., b. Mch. 28, 1861; Hattie H., b. Mch. 14, 1864.

(408) RUFUS, son of JOHN (201), b. at Sutton, May 9, 1793; rem'd with his father to Braintree, Vt., in the fall of 1793, where he has since lived. Yeoman. Md. July 2, 1818, Abigail, 4th dau. of Henry and Elephal Brackett, b. at Braintree, Mch. 24, 1797. Seven ch:—

847. JOHN B^s. 848. CHARLES^s. 849. RUFUS^s.

850. MINORA A., b. Sept. 16, 1826, d. Apr. 10, 1848; md. Nov. 30, 1847, Seth Mann, now living at Freeport, Ill.; no issue. 851. ELEPHAL, b. Jan., 1831, d. Sept., 1832. 852. GEORGE^s. 853. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 26, 1835.

(410) JAMES, son of JOHN (201), b. at Braintree, Vt., Feb. 27, 1797, d. Mch. 3, 1861. Lived in W. Randolph. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Nov. 16, 1820, Sophia, dau. of Henry and Dinah F. Brown, b. at Randolph, Vt., Nov. 12, 1801, d. at Braintree, Mch. 3, 1861; md. 2d, Mch., 1862, Mrs. Julia B. Cady. Eight ch:—

854. WILLIAM^s. 855. JAMES^s. 856. HENRY^s. 857. JOHN^s.

858. SOPHIA, b. Mch. 26, 1832; md. Jan. 9, 1854, Harvey Spaulding. Resides in Lawrence, Kansas. 859. RUTH E., b. Oct. 12, 1834; md. 1865, Henry Leis. Resides in Lawrence, Kansas. 860. LYMAN^s. 861. EDWIN, b. Nov. 2, 1840, d. at Lawrence, Kansas, Oct. 26, 1864.

(420) JAMES H., son of BARTHOLOMEW (203), b. at Dixfield, Me., Aug. 2, 1805; rem'd to Fayette, Me., Mch., 1835, where he is at present engaged in agricultural pursuits. Md. Feb. 1, 1831, Martha, dau. of Joseph and Hannah (Walton) Davis, b. at Fayette, Aug. 7, 1806. Five ch:—

862. JOSEPH D., b. Dec. 3, 1832, d. Mch. 3, 1833. 863. CYNTHIA C., b. May 3, 1834. 864. HELEN A., b. July 30, 1836. 865. HENRY J., b. Aug. 19, 1840. 866. ALBERT C., b. Dec. 12, 1846.

(421) SYLVESTER M., son of BARTHOLOMEW (203), b. at Dixfield, Me., Feb. 17, 1812; rem'd to Jay Bridge, Me., Apr. 17, 1848, where he now resides. Mill owner. Md. July 23, 1840, Lydia, dau. of Israel and Betsy (Paine) Bean, b. at Jay, Me., Sept. 2, 1814, d. Mch. 20, 1852. Two ch:—

867. CHARLES A., b. June 24, 1846. 868. FRANK W., b. June 23, 1851, d. Apr. 23, 1852.

(424) LEWIS^s, son of TIMOTHY (205), b. at Sutton, Mass., Oct. 3, 1797; rem'd with his father to Albany, Me., thence to Norway, Me., and afterwards to Milan, N. H., in 1835, where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Jan. 12, 1820, Abigail, dau. of Enoch and Martha (Wood) Merrill, b. at Andover, Mass., Nov. 1, 1789, d. Nov. 6, 1851. Md. 2d, Feb. 21, 1852, Caroline, dau. of Ichabod and Rachel (Cole) Packard, b. at Hebron, Me., Jan. 12, 1809. Four ch. by Abigail.

869. ALMON^s. 870. ANGELINE, b. at Norway, May 19, 1825; md. Jan., 1852, Stephen, son of Edmund and Susan Merritt, b. at Norway, Jan., 1825. Yeoman. Two ch:—Georgianna, b. Nov., 1853; Isabel, b. May, 1855. 871. FREELAND^s. 872. ARVILLA, b. Nov. 24, 1833; md. Ransom F., son of Ransom and Julia (Swan) Twichel, b. at Milan, N. H., Jan., 1832. Lives in Milan. Yeoman. One ch:—Ervin, b. May 26, 1858.

(425) GALEN, son of TIMOTHY (205), b. at Sutton, Mass., Jan. 8, 1798; rem'd with his father to Albany, Me., thence to Milan, N. H., where he is engaged in farming and lumbering. Md. June 10, 1821, Olive, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Merrill) Flint, b. at Norway, Me., Jan. 26, 1799. Four ch:—

873. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 31, 1821, d. Oct. 15, 1839. 874. SULLIVAN^s. 875. GALEN, b. Dec. 31, 1829, d. Jan. 29, 1881. 876. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 21, 1831.

(427) MARMADUKE RAWSON^s, son of TIMOTHY (205), b. at Sutton, Feb. 12, 1802; rem'd with his father to Albany, Me., where he now resides, engaged in farming. Md., Feb. 27, Sophia, dau. of Asa and Lydia Cummings, b. at Albany, Me., Dec. 19, 1802. Five ch:—

877. LYMAN^s. 878. CHARLES^s. 879. DANIEL, b. Apr. 19, 1834. 880. MIRANDA, b. Sept. 24, 1837; md. Oct. 30, 1861, Peter, son of James and Fanny Wardwell, b. at Albany. May 16, 1829. Lives in Albany. Yeoman; no issue. 881. ROENA, b. Sept. 9, 1845.

(430) HAVEN^s, son of TIMOTHY (205), b. at Sutton, Nov. 1, 1808. Resides in Albany, Me. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 23, 1834, Laurinda, dau.

of David and Milly Kimball, b. at Waterford, Me., Apr. 27, 1806. Four ch:—

882. HORACE^s. 883. INFANT, b. ———, d. 1840. 884. FREDERICK, b. Dec. 31, 1842. 885. AUSTIN, b. Nov. 29, 1846.

(431) TIMOTHY HARDING^s, son of TIMOTHY (205), b. at Sangerville, Me., Mch. 5, 1810. From 1822 till 1846, a mill builder. Afterwards erected a mill on the Androscoggin river, and followed lumbering till 1855, when he disposed of his property, and rem'd Mch., 1856, to Gorham, Me., where he still resides. Md. Dec. 22, 1856, Eliza Amella, dau. of James and Betsy Hazelton, b. at Orford, Me., June 6, 1824; No issue.

(434) EDWIN F.^s, son of Timothy (205), b. Nov. 16, 1815; rem'd in 1840, to Milan, N. H., thence to Auburn, Me., where he now lives. Yeoman. Md. July 23, 1843, Eliza Ann, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Merrill) Flint, b. at Norway, Apr. 6, 1821. Seven ch:—

886. LIBERTY HAVEN, b. at Milan, Mch. 1, 1844. 887. HARLON, b. Nov. 21, 1845. 888. FREEDOM, b. Aug. 6, 1847. 889. LUELLA, b. June 18, 1849, d. Dec. 17, 1854. 890. MELVIN, b. Aug. 27, 1851. 891. ARABELLA LIBBY, b. June 26, 1853. 892. HENRIETTA, b. Mch. 26, 1855.

(437) EBENEZER SUMNER, son of TIMOTHY (205), b. at Albany, Me., Dec. 1, 1822. Lives in Albany. Yeoman. Md. June 15, 1845, Betsy Flint, dau. of William and Eleanor Pingree, b. at Norway, Me., Oct. 4, 1824. Four ch:—

893. MARY URSULA, b. Sept. 30, 1846; md. Nov. 28, 1866, John E. Saunders. Lives in Mechanic Falls, Me. One ch:— Mary Annette, b. Dec. 7, 1867. 894. ORINDA, b. May 28, 1853. 895. LUELLA ANGELINE, b. June 22, 1857. 896. AMBROSE BURNSIDE, b. June 2, 1862.

(442) CHARLES DEXTER, son of SIMON (207), b. at Sutton, Mass., Oct. 18, 1814; rem'd to Northbridge, thence to Dudley, Mass., where he d. June 9, 1849. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 24, 1844, Elizabeth W. Pope, b. at Dudley, May 26, 1818. Two ch:—

897. CHARLES POPE, b. at Northbridge, Aug. 4, 1845, d. Jan. 3, 1847. 898. MARY ELIZABETH, b. at Dudley, May 23, 1847.

(443) HORACE, Rev., son of SIMON (207), b. at Sutton, Aug. 10, 1816. Grad. Amherst, 1839; studied theology at Andover, and after completing his studies, settled in the ministry at Burlington, Iowa, where he d. Mch. 7, 1846. Md. Sept., 1844, Susan Bacheller; no issue.

(446) EDWARD HAVEN, son of SIMON (207), b. at Sutton, Aug.

22, 1821. Lives in Sutton. Md. Dec. 12, 1844, Mary Ann Waters, b. at Millbury, Mass., Dec. 12, 1820. Four ch:—

899. WILLIAM HORN, b. Feb. 28, 1846. 900. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 30, 1848. 901. CHARLES EDWIN, b. Feb. 3, 1851. 902. MARTHA ANNE, b. Mch. 30, 1854.

(450) DANIEL PARISH, son of AARON (212), b. at Randolph, Vt., Aug. 1, 1797; rem'd to Darien, N. Y., thence to Wheatland, Ill., where he now lives. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 9, 1820, Urania, dau. of Richard and Mary Pray, b. at Richfield, N. Y., Apr. 24, 1800. Nine ch:—

903. MARY SUSANNA, b. at Darien, N. Y., Mch. 15, 1821; md. William Brown. Lives in Lawrence, Ill, Yeoman. Two ch:—Anna and George.

904. HANNAH URANIA, b. July 19, 1822, d. Aug. 10, 1822. 905. LOT PERRY^s. 906. LOVINA, b. Jan. 29, 1828, d. at Waupaca, Wis., Nov. 4, 1854; md. William Thompson, who lives at present in Waupaca. Merchant. Three ch:—Urania, Hettie and Perry.

907. ANDELUCIA, b. Mch. 1, 1829, d. at Wheatland, Ill., Feb. 2, 1846. 908. AMANDA, b. Jan. 11, 1832, d. Sept. 19, 1838. 909. HANNAH MINERVA, b. July 11, 1834, d. Feb. 7, 1842. 910. JOHN, b. July 25, 1839, d. at Harvard, Ill., Dec. 10, 1857. 911. AMANDA MINERVA, b. at Wheatland, July 8, 1842, d. Dec. 12, 1844.

(451) CHESTER FLINT, son of AARON (212), b. at Randolph, Vt., July 19, 1799; rem'd to Genesee Co., N. Y., thence to Johnstown, Wis., and thence, Apr. 2, 1855, to Waupaca, Wis., where he d. Jan. 20, 1867. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 29, 1824, Susannah, dau. of Richard and Mary Pray, b. at Richfield, N. Y., Apr. 24, 1800. Three ch:—

912. DELOSS^s. 913. GEORGE^s. 914. DENISON PALMER, b. at Darien, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1837.

(453) RODOLPHUS ALBINUS, son of AARON (212), b. at Williamstown, Vt., Jan. 6, 1806; rem'd to Big Foot, Ill., where he d. Aug. 20, 1860. Yeoman. Md. 1st, at Orangeville, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1833, Julia, dau. of John and Rachel Middick, b. ———, d at Alden, N. Y., May 17, 1838. Md. 2d, wid. Lydia Finch, of Alden, dau. of George and Susannah Hunt. Two ch. by Lydia:—

915. ORRIN FINCH. 916. GEORGE ALBINUS.

(454) AARON PARISH, son of AARON (212), b. at Williamstown, Vt., Feb. 11, 1812. Resides in Darien, N. Y., whither he rem'd with his father, Feb. 11, 1815. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Mch. 1, 1842, Maria Louisa, dau. of Jabis and Asenath Backus, b. at Hebron, Conn., Nov. 7, 1818, d. at Darien, Feb. 7, 1852. Md. 2d, Jan. 2, 1853, at Alden,

wid. Ruth Miles, dau. of Jonathan and Bridget Beardsell, from Hinchliffe, Eng., b. at Marsdin., Eng., Jan. 3, 1820. Three ch. by Maria L. :—

917. AMANDA MARIA, b. June 18, 1843. 918. HENRY PARISH, b. Aug. 7, 1846. 919. CHARLES BACKUS, b. July 9, 1849.

Three ch. by Ruth :—

920. GEORGE ALFARD, b. Oct. 28, 1853. 921. ELLA BEARDSSELL, b. July 9, 1857. 922. GRACE, b. June 14, 1858.

(469) FARWELL J., son of BENJAMIN (217), b. at Waterford, Vt., Oct. 23, 1801; rem'd to W. Concord, Vt., where he now resides, Mch. 17, 1854. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 3, 1823, Mary, dau. of Edward and Esther L. (Rice) Nichols, of Brookfield, Vt., b. Dec. 19, 1802, d. Feb. 17, 1863. Four ch. :—

923. MILO^s. 924. JANE JOSEPHINE, b. at Waterford, Oct. 4, 1828; md. Dec. 3, 1851, Edwin R., son of Henry and Charity Turner, b. July 22, 1826. Lives in Concord, Vt. Yeoman. One ch. :—Frank H., b. Oct. 9, 1859.

925. MARY ANN, b. Dec. 29, 1831, d. Apr. 9, 1853. 926. IDA M., b. Nov. 22, 1848.

(470) BENJAMIN, son of BENJAMIN (217), b. at Waterford, Vt., Oct. 10, 1803, d. Mch. 18, 1865. Lived in Waterford. Yeoman. Md. May 15, 1834, Sophronia, dau. of Abiel and Rebecca (Chase) Richardson, b. at Waterford. Apr. 18, 1807. Six ch. :—

927. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. Mch. 12, 1835. 928. JOSEPH W^s. 929. ANNETTE R., b. Feb. 5, 1842. 930. ABIAL E., b. Apr. 19, 1845, d. Sept. 2, 1846. 931. HERBERT B. M., b. June 22, 1848, d. Aug. 12, 1867. 932. ABIAL J., b. May 19, 1852.

(473) ORVILLE K., son of JOSHUA (221), b. at Royalston, Mass., Mch. 11, 1823. Resides in Westboro, Mass., where, Feb. 12, 1849, he became connected with the State Reform School, as an assistant teacher. He received the most of his education at Leicester Academy, and afterwards entered life as a teacher of youth. In Mch., 1850, he was chosen assistant superintendent of the Reform School, and Aug. 5, 1867, was promoted to superintendent, which office he now holds, at a salary of \$1,400. Md. June 26, 1861, Abbie A., dau. of Otis and Adeline Brigham, b. at Westboro, Mch. 21, 1833; no issue.

(474) OTIS K. A., son of JOSHUA (221), b. at Royalston, Mass., Feb. 14, 1828. Lived in Royalston, Newport, R. I., and rem'd thence, in 1858, to Chicago, Ill., where he now lives in the practice of law; also U. S. Commissioner, under the title of Hutchinson and Luff.

Md. Aug. 27, 1861, Katherine B., dau. of Hon. George and Elizabeth M. Engs, b. at Newport, R. I., Apr. 17, 1838. Four ch:—

933. JOHN MEIN, b. at Newport, Oct. 7, 1862, d. Aug. 27, 1863. 934. MARY ENGS, b. at Chicago, Oct. 10, 1863. 935. GEORGE ORVILLE, b. Jan. 7, 1865, d. Aug. 20, 1866. 936. KATHERINE E., b. Apr. 9, 1867, d. Apr. 21, 1867.

(481) JONATHAN A., son of DAVID (224), b. at Concord, Vt., Jan. 17, 1807; rem'd to Canaan, Vt., Jan. 19, 1854, where he now lives. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Dec. 9, 1835, Sarah D., dau. of John and Sally Williams, b. at Concord, Vt., Oct. 21, 1810, d. at Canaan, Dec. 30, 1856. Md. 2d, June 6, 1858, Melissa, dau. of Ezekiel and Gartrew Flanders, b. at Warner, N. H., Nov. 30, 1825. Four ch. by Sarah D:—

937. ALDEN, b. Aug. 28, 1838. 938. AROZINA, b. Feb. 8, 1841, d. 1861. 939. JOHN W., b. July 3, 1845, d. 1863. 940. CHARLES, b. Sept. 2, 1851.

Three ch. by Melissa:—

941. DAVID A., b. 1860. 942. ALBERT B., b. 1862. 943. SARAH A., b. 1864.

(482) TITUS, son of DAVID (224), b. at Concord, Vt., Feb. 11, 1809. Has lived in Concord, Vt., Littleton, N. H., and Waterford, Vt.; rem'd to St. Johnsbury, Mch. 20, 1854, where he now lives. Blacksmith. Md. Dec. 26, 1838, Susan, dau. of Sylvanus and Elizabeth Hemingway, b. at Waterford, Vt., Oct. 5, 1810. Two ch:—

944. SUSAN AMANDA, b. May 12, 1841. 945. JOHN, b. Dec. 20, 1845.

(486) HORATIO S., son of DAVID (224), b. at Concord, Vt., Dec. 17, 1820. Lives in St. Johnsbury, where he rem'd, Apr. 1, 1850. Blacksmith. Md. May 28, 1843, Sally, dau. of Sylvanus and Elizabeth Hemingway, b. at Waterford, Vt., Aug. 28, 1816. One ch:—

946. AN INFANT, b. and d. Feb. 29, 1848.

(487) GEORGE R., son of DAVID (224), b. at Concord, Vt., Aug. 19, 1823. Lives in St. Johnsbury, Vt. Yeoman. Md. Oct. 4, 1846, Hannah, dau. of Levi R. and Hannah Farr, b. at Waterford, Vt., Dec. 3, 1825. One ch:—

947. HANNAH ROSALTA, b. July 20, 1847, d. Apr. 26, 1858.

(490) HIRAM, son of SAMUEL (225), b. at Concord, Vt., Jan. 29, 1802; rem'd Mch., 1814, to Charleston, Vt., where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Oct. 7, 1830, Melinda, dau. of Benjamin Smith md. 2d, Mch., 1858, Clarinda Smith. Seven ch. by Melindia:—

948. EDWIN H., b. Nov. 3, 1831. 949. HARRISON E., b. Aug. 10,

1833, d. Nov. 10, 1845. 950. ALONZO E., b. June 8, 1835. 951. IRENA M., b. May 10, 1837. 952. AURILLIA, b. July 23, 1839. 953. MARY M., b. July 15, 1846. 954. SILAS L., b. July 1, 1848.

(498) STEPHEN, son of AMOS (227), b. at Concord, Vt., Oct. 3, 1818; rem'd to St. Johnsbury, Mch. 13, 1867, where he at present resides. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Aug. 12, 1849, Mary Jane, dau. of Joel and Lucy Lewis, b. at Littleton, N. H., May 23, 1824, d. Oct. 3, 1855. Md. 2d, July 4, 1858, Adeline, dau. of John and Ruth McDonald, b. Mch. 20, 1834. Two ch. by Mary Jane:—

955. EDGAR STEPHEN, b. Dec. 22, 1850, d. Dec. 29, 1866. 956. SOLOMON ELISON, b. Dec. 22, 1850.

(502) HIRAM N., son of AMOS (227), b. at Concord, Vt., Aug. 30, 1829, where he now lives. Yeoman. Md. May 20, 1857, Ellen C., dau. of Dennis and Caroline May, b. at Waterford, Vt., Dec. 11, 1835. Three ch:—

957. AARON FREEMAN, b. Mch. 1, 1862. 958. HANNAH CAROLINE, b. Nov. 23, 1863. 959. MARY MAY, b. Apr. 24, 1867.

(503) STEPHEN, son of RICHARD (233), b. at Chebeague Isl., Me., July 23, 1794, d. June 9, 1837. Master mariner. Last part of his life was pilot of Steamer Bangor. Md. Nov. 27, 1817, Susan, dau. of Alexander and Patience Ross, b. at Gorham, Me., Oct. 29, 1792. Seven ch:—

960. LUCINDA, b. Sept. 10, 1818; md. Oct. 16, 1838, Joseph B., son of Samuel and Jane Clark; b. at Lyman, Me., Jan. 11, 1813. Resides at Cape Elizabeth Depot, Me. Keeper of a Livery Stable. Farmer and Harness maker. Six ch:—Edward Rackleff, b. at Gray, Me., July 10, 1839; Susan Jane, b. Oct. 28, 1842, d. Feb. 30, 1843; Samuel, b. at Portland, Mch. 16, 1845; Stephen H., b. Aug. 30, 1847, d. Sept. 17, 1847; Joseph B., b. Jan. 24, 1850, d. Dec. 29, 1857; Stephen H., b. July 22, 1855.

961. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 15, 1820, d. Apr. —, 1820. 962. SUSAN, b. June 15, 1822, d. Nov. 3, 1844. 963. JULIA ANN, b. Apr. 10, 1826; md. July 11, 1847, Alvin, son of Greenfield and Sarah Hall, b. at Cumberland, Me., Jan. 16, 1822. Ship-master. Lives in W. Weymouth, Me.; no issue. 964. FREDERICK, b. —, d. in infancy. 965. CHARLES, b. Nov. 15, 1830, d. May 28, 1831. 966. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS*.

(504) SAMUEL, son of RICHARD (233), b. at Chebeague Isl., June 1, 1796; rem'd to Portland, Mch., 1848. Mariner. Md. Sept., 1817, Jane, dau. of John and Anna Hamilton, b. at Chebeague, Mch. 23, 1797. Ten ch:—

967. ISAAC^s. 968. WILLIAM^s. 969. HENRY^s. 970. JAMES^s.
 971. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 17, 1827, d. at Sea, Feb., 1845. 972. ADALINE, b.
 Nov. 5, 1829. 973. ANDREW^s. 974. STEPHEN, b. Sept. 27, 1834.
 975. Two ch. d. in infancy.

(509) JOSEPH, Rev., son of Rev. DANIEL (237), b. at Hebron, Me., Feb. 25, 1801. Lived in Hartford, Canton, Livermore, and Auburn, Me.; rem'd to Brunswick, Me., Nov., 1848, where he now lives. Baptist clergyman. Md. May 10, 1821, Polly, dau. of Richard and Betsy Dearborn, b. at Hartford, Me., Apr. 10, 1804. Ten ch:—

976. JOHN BUZZELL^s. 977. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN^s. 978. MARY WILSON, b. at Hartford, Me., Feb. 5, 1825; md. May 27, 1853, Thomas, son of Hector and Mary G. Foster, b. at Abington, Mass., June 9, 1833. Lives in Abington. Shoe manufacturer. One ch:— Mary Jane, b. Dec. 26, 1853.

979. DANIEL^s. 980. WILLIAM PENN^s. 981. THURZA JANE, b. at Hartford, Me., Dec. 28, 1833; md. Jan. 16, 1854, William, son of Gldeon and Elizabeth Owen, b. at Brunswick, Me., Mch. 22, 1832, d. June 3, 1854. Lived in Abington, Mass. Ship joiner; no issue.

982. ALBION DEARBORN, b. Apr. 12, 1836. 983. EDWIN DARIUS, b. Sept. 21, 1840. 984. ALZERNON ROSCOE, b. Feb. 21, 1843, d. Aug. 28, 1857. 985. CALVIN BRIGGS, b. Aug. 27, 1845.

(511) RICHARD, son of Rev. DANIEL (237), b. at Buckfield, Me., June 8, 1806. Resides in So. Hartford, Me. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Mary, dau. of Edward and Sarah Blake, b. Oct. 31, 1809, d. at Hartford, Me., Feb. 8, 1855. Md. 2d, Jan. 23, 1856, Emma Cole, of N. Yarmouth, Me. Four ch. by Mary:—

986. SARAH H., b. Aug. 18, 1834, d. June 7, 1837. 987. MARY ELLEN, b. Aug. 1, 1838; md. June 3, 1856, George F., son of William and Joanna Stearns, b. at Paris, Me., Sept. 20, 1826. Resides in So. Paris. Railroad contractor. One ch:— Mary Blake, b. at Paris, Feb. 11, 1857. 988. EDWARD BLAKE, b. at So. Hartford, Apr. 30, 1841. 989. FRANCES A., b. June 26, 1845.

(512) JESSE D., son of Rev. DANIEL (237), b. at Hartford, Me., Dec. 29, 1807. Lived in Hartford, Me., Dorchester, Quincy, and rem'd thence, Apr. 1, 1841, to No. Scituate, Mass., where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Mch. 20, 1834, Patience, dau. of Capt. Levi and Patience Vinal, b. Feb. 21, 1812, d. July 22, 1841. Md. 2d, July 30, 1842, Sarah L. Vinal, dau. of the foregoing, b. Apr. 28, 1823, d. Dec. 27, 1856. Two ch. by Patience:—

990. MARY FRANCES, b. Mch. 17, 1837; md. Ephraim N. Gardner, of Scituate Harbor. 991. ALBERT, b. Apr. 10, 1840.

Five ch. by Sarah L:

992. HARRIET LOUISA, b. May 9, 1843. 993. NELSON VINAL, b. Apr. 24, 1845. 994. JULIA AMANDA, b. Apr. 12, 1847. 995. JOSEPH DREW, b. Apr. 24, 1853. 996. SARAH L., b. Dec. 17, 1856.

(515) RODNEY, son of Rev. DANIEL (237), b. at Turner, Me., Jan. 7, 1813. Lives in Buckfield, Me. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 3, 1841, Olive B., dau. of Luther and Mary (Mason) Whitney, b. at Hartford, Me., May 16, 1822. Seven ch:—

997. NANCY A., b. Oct. 8, 1846. 998. CLIFFORD, b. Aug. 21, 1850. 999. CARROL B., b. Nov. 6, 1852. 1000. HERBERT L., b. Aug. 20, 1857. 1001. MARY A., b. Dec. 15, 1859. 1002. WILLIAM H., b. Dec. 18, 1862. 1003. BURTON A., b. July 8, 1867.

(518) JOSEPH, son of Rev. JOSEPH (239), b. at Hebron, Me., Apr. 19, 1807. Resides in Hebron. Farmer, School Teacher, and Insurance Agent. Md. 1st, Sept. 16, 1833, Lucy, dau. of William and Hannah Loring, b. at Turner, Me., Sept. 8, 1812, d. July 2, 1836. Md. 2d, Mrs. Celia A. Davis, and dau. of Hezekiah and Hannah Lovejoy, b. at Peru, Me., Aug. 1, 1812, d. at Hebron Me., May 26, 1845. Md. 3d, Laura, wid. of Lucius Cary, and dau. of Abel and Patty Kinsley, b. at Auburn, Me., Feb. 2, 1809. One ch. by Lucy:—

1004. LUCY ANN, b. Aug. 8, 1835; md. George Vernile, of California.

Two ch. by Celia:—

1005. MARY D., b. Apr. 10, 1840. 1006. ELLEN, b. July 4, 1842.

(526) BUZZELL, son of SAMUEL (240), b. at Gorham, Me., Aug. 15, 1809. Lives in Mechanic Falls, Me. Yeoman. Md. Harriet, dau. of George A. Bradman, b. at Minot, Me., Oct. 29, 1816. Six ch:—

1007. HARRIET ELLEN, b. Nov. 23, 1836. 1008. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. Apr. 4, 1839, d. Apr. 4, 1855. 1009. EBENEZER F., b. July 24, 1840. 1010. SOPHRONIA S., b. Jan. 18, 1844. 1011. FRANKLIN M., b. Sept. 4, 1846. 1012. WESLEY E., b. Nov. 25, 1851.

(527) JOSEPH, Rev., son of SAMUEL (240), b. at Gorham, Me., Apr. 5, 1811. Lives at Mechanic Falls, Me. Clergyman. Md. 1st, Oct. 4, 1835, Rhoda, dau. of William and Dolly (Chase) Tuttle, b. at Buckfield, Me., Mch. 16, 1810, d. June 4, 1843. Md. 2d, Oct. 25, 1843, Matilda, dau. of Levi and Louis Rawson, b. at Paris, Me., Aug. 6, 1812. Four ch. by Rhoda:—

1013. SAMUEL HIRAM^s. 1014. JOSEPH HENRY^s. 1015. ALMON HERBERT, b. Aug. 16, 1840. 1016. FRANCES ADELINE, b. July 29, 1842;

md. Jan. 15, 1861, Stephen D. Bailey. Shoe manufacturer. One ch:—
Willie, b. Mch. 31, 1862, d. Sept., 1866.

Three ch. by Matilda:—

1017. LOUIS ANNA ALPHA, b. Nov. 4, 1844, d. Dec. 10, 1861; md.
June 10, 1861, Elmer V. Walker. Lives in Minot, Me. Book-keeper.
One ch:—Alpha E., b. Sept. 24, 1861. 1018. WILLIAM ALPHEUS, b.
July 7, 1847. 1019. ADA EVA, b. Apr. 17, 1852.

(529) EBENEZER, Rev., son of SAMUEL (240), b. at Gorham, Me.,
Mch. 5, 1817. Resides at Cape Elizabeth Depot, Me., whether he
rem'd, Apr., 1853. Clergyman. Md. June 30, 1842, Frances B., dau.
of Jonah and Elizabeth Dyer, b. at Cape Elizabeth, May 16, 1824.
Four ch:—

1020. ABBY F., b. July 13, 1844, d. Aug. 11, 1844. 1021. EDWIN F.,
b. Oct. 21, 1848. 1022. WILLIE H., b. July 5, 1853, d. May 16, 1854.
1023. WILLIE H., b. Feb. 3, 1857.

(532) ASA FOSTER, Rev., son of SAMUEL (240), b. Aug. 1, 1824;
settled in Sabatus, Me., where he rem'd, May 4, 1855. Freewill bap-
tist clergyman. Md. Oct. 15, 1850, Elenor, dau. of Thomas and Lucy
Frank, b. at Portland, July 14, 1819. One ch:—

1024. LUCY FRANK, b. at New Gloucester, Me., Oct. 24, 1854.

(533) STEPHEN D., son of STEPHEN (243), b. at Hebron, Me.,
Sept. 5, 1812. Lives in Paris, Me. For the period of eleven years
prior to 1858, was Register of Deeds for Oxford Co., Me.; at present
engaged in trade. Md. June 11, 1837, Mary, dau. of John and Lucy
(Chipman) Atkinson, b. at Minot, Me., Sept. 17, 1808. Five ch:—

1025. MARY ANNETTE, b. July 29, 1838. 1026. JOHN RANDOLPH, b.
Apr. 11, 1840. 1027. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. May 27, 1845. 1028,
GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Apr. 11, 1848. 1029. KATY WORTH, b. July
27, 1851.

(534) CHANDLER, son of STEPHEN (243), b. at Buckfield, Me.,
Oct. 10, 1814, d. June 30, 1862. Lived in Buckfield, Augusta, and
Paris; rem'd to Norwav, Me., May 10, 1854. Cabinet maker. Md.
Nov. 17, 1841, Clarissa A., dau. of Elisha and Caroline Buck, b. at
Buckfield, Me., Apr. 23, 1817, d. Aug. 25, 1862. Nine ch:—

1030. ALBION L'FOREST, b. Aug. 7, 1842. 1031. HENRY ALMERRIN,
b. Apr. 20, 1844. 1032. ALICE ADELAIDE, b. Mch. 19, 1846, d. June 18,
1865. 1033. SARAH BANNISTER, b. Sept. 17, 1847. 1034. CLARK BRIDG-
HAM, b. July 31, 1850. 1035. LORENA ISABEL, and 1036. CARROL LE-
ROY, b. July 27, 1853. 1037. EMMA LUCRETIA, and 1038. ELMER HER-
BERT, b. Dec. 25, 1854; both d. Apr. 24, 1855.

(535) HORACE, son of STEPHEN (243), b. at Buckfield, Me., Mch. 23, 1817; rem'd to Livermore, Me., where he now resides, Feb. 9, 1842. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 1, 1840, Gustava, dau. of Chandler and Thankful Alden, b. at Turner, Me., Nov. 28, 1817, d. Dec. 11, 1863; md. 2d, Sept. 17, 1864, Mary S. Cheney. Two ch:—

1039. BENJAMIN ALDEN, b. Dec. 25, 1840. 1040. HORACE AUBRY, b. Mch. 7, 1847.

(536) MARK, son of STEPHEN (243), b. at Buckfield, Me., Aug., 1819. Lives in E. Turner, where he rem'd, Mch., 1851. Yeoman. Md. Mch. 28, 1849, Eliza, dau. of Benjamin and Polly Alden, b. at Turner, Feb. 22, 1824. Two ch:—

1041. WALTON, b. June 2, 1850. 1042. AUSTIN, b. Nov. 6, 1852.

(538) ALBION PARRIS, son of STEPHEN (243), b. at Buckfield. Aug. 29, 1825; rem'd Jan. 20, 1849, to Livermore, Me.; afterwards sold his farm and went to Canton, Me., where he purchased a grist mill. Md. Mch. 20, 1851, Emily Augusta, dau. of Tristram C. and Bethiah B. Norton, b. at Livermore, Me., Nov. 1, 1829. Two ch:—

1043. TRISTRAM NORTON, b. June 5, 1853. 1044. ASENATH E., b. 1860.

(543) HENRY H., son of HENRY H. (244), b. at Hebron, Me., June 30, 1814. Resides in Buckfield, Me. Yeoman. Md. Mch. 30, 1837, Ruth, dau. of Caleb and Polly Cushman, b. at Buckfield, Aug. 9, 1811. Three ch:—

1045. CAROLINE, b. July 13, 1838; md. Nov. 20, 1856, William H., son of Levi and Polly Mitchell, b. at Turner, Me., June 2, 1821, where he now lives. Yeoman. Two ch:—Rose E., b. Feb. 8, 1859; Ruth A., b. July 29, 1862. 1046. SOPHRONIA, b. July 4, 1840; md. July 3, 1866, Edwin W., son of Henry and Olive W. Davis, b. at Lewiston, Me., Nov. 24, 1839; rem'd Nov. 29, 1863, to Lynn, Mass., where he now resides. Boot and shoe manufacturer. One ch:—Henry Albert, b. May 6, 1867. 1047. GEORGE D., b. Nov. 24, 1843.

(546) EDMUND, son of HENRY H. (244), b. at Buckfield, Oct. 19, 1819. Lived in Hartford, Buckfield, Winthrop, Stoughton and Hebron; rem'd thence to Minot, Me., Feb. 15, 1858. Boot and shoe manufacturer. Md. Feb. 29, 1840, Sarah, dau. of Isaac and Ann Young, b. at Hartford, Me., Oct. 18, 1815. Seven ch:—

1048. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 27, 1840. 1049. BENJAMIN, b. July 17, 1842. 1050. MARTHA, b. Aug. 27, 1844. 1051. ELMER P., b. July 25, 1846, d. Mch. 24, 1849. 1052. ELMER P., b. Aug. 1, 1850. 1053. JULIA, b. Sept. 19, 1852. 1054. LEWELLER, b. Apr. 9, 1854, d. Sept. 13, 1857.

(549) JOHN COLBY, son of JOHN (248), b. at Hebron, Me., Dec. 30, 1824. Lives in E. Hebron. Md. Mch. 27, 1849, Martha B., dau. of Alvah and Nancy (Chase) Gilbert, b. at Buckfield, July 31, 1820. Two ch:—

1055. PERSIS MARIA, b. Sept. 5, 1852. 1056. CARRO ALMA, b. Dec. 25, 1855.

(555) JOHN, son of JAMES (250), b. at Wilton, Me., May 10, 1815; where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Nov., 1838, Asenath Flint Chandler, b. Feb. 22, 1815, d. June 30, 1851; md. 2d, Feb. 17, 1852, Nancy Abby, dau. of Jacob and Sarah Rideout, b. July 17, 1823. Five ch. by Asenath:—

1057. JOHN ANSET, b. ———, d. in infancy. 1058. ASENATH ANN, b. Oct. 7, 1843, d. Jan. 19, 1851. 1059. JOHN STILES, b. Mch. 22, 1844. 1060. FRANCIS A., b. July 13, 1846, d. May 7, 1851. 1061. CHARLES A., b. Feb. 14, 1848, d. Oct. 20, 1851.

Two ch. by Nancy:—

1062. GEORGE ALVA, b. Sept. 16, 1855, d. Nov. 15, 1855. 1063. ANNA MALVINA, b. May 29, 1857.

(558) JEDSON MATTHEW, son of SEWELL (253), b. at Roxbury, Vt., Feb. 22, 1832. Lives in Nestoria, Wis. Md. Dec. 25, 1853, Diana M. Fuller.

1066. Three children, all of whom d. in infancy.

(566) EZRA BARTLETT, son of AMBROSE B. (255), b. at Roxbury, Vt., Nov. 27, 1831. Resides in Buffalo Co., Wis. Yeoman. Md. Mch. 20, 1856, Nancy Atilda, dau. of Amasa and Sally Blanchard. Two ch:—

1067. SARAH ROSETTA. 1068. AMASA BARTLETT.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

(578) NATHANIEL, son of ANDREW (257), b. at Milford, N. H., June 28, 1798, d. May 6, 1859. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. June 2, 1822, Lucinda Pearson, b. Jan. 27, 1801. Two ch:—

1069. EVERETT, b. Sept. 17, 1825. 1070. ANN JANE, b. Nov. 2, 1827.

(584) STILLMAN, son of ANDREW (257), b. at Milford, July 19, 1812. Resides in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 5, 1834, Emeline, dau. of Moses and Rhoda Lull, b. Nov. 2, 1813. Four ch:—

1071. LUCRETIA A., b. Nov. 19, 1837; md. May 8, 1862, Edward A., son of Charles and Elizabeth Burns, b. at Milford, Nov. 4, 1836. Lives

in Charlestown, Mass. Milk dealer. One ch:—Harry Jewett, b. May 31, 1865. 1072. SOPHRONIA A., b. Jan. 8, 1841, d. Feb. 24, 1866. 1073. ALVARO OLIVER, b. July 5, 1846. 1074. STILLMAN HUBBARD, b. Sept. 15, 1849.

(589) DAVID, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Oct. 11, 1803. Resides in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 28, 1829, Betsy, dau. of Nehemiah and Rebecca S. Hayward (369), b. Mch. 19, 1807. Eight ch:—
1075. GEORGIANNA, b. Jan. 23, 1830; md. Oct. 27, 1857, John N. Gatch, of Milford, Ohio. 1076. HAYWARD, b. Jan. 19, 1832. 1077. JESSE L., b. Feb. 5, 1834, d. at Nashua, June 10, 1856. 1078. ELIAS S., b. Dec. 24, 1835. 1079. JOHN W., b. Mch. 24, 1838. 1080. VIRGINIA, b. June 16, 1840. 1081. DELIA FLORENCE, b. Aug. 4, 1845. 1082. LUCRETIA O., b. Aug. 12, 1848.

(590) NOAH B., son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Jan. 26, 1805. Lives in Mt. Vernon, N. H., where he owns a valuable farm, which for many years he has tilled with great success. He md. Apr. 5, 1827, Mary, dau. of James and Azubah Hopkins, of Mt. Vernon, b. Jan. 9, 1806, d. May 16, 1866. Ten ch:—

1083. FRANCES JANE, b. May 21, 1828, d. Oct. 25, 1833. 1084. ANDREW BUXTON, b. July 9, 1830. Resides in Germantown, N. J. Carpenter. Md. Dec. 5, 1867, Ellen T., dau. of Rev. David Kline, b. Mch. 29, 1845; no issue. 1085. MATTHEW BARTLETT, b. Apr. 16, 1832. 1086. AARON BRUCE, b. Aug. 4, 1834. 1087. ANN JANE E., b. May 15, 1836; md. Nov. 16, 1864, Daniel, son of Daniel and Charlotte Sargent, b. at Goffstown, N. H., Aug., 1825. Lives in Mt. Vernon, N. H. Stone cutter. Two ch:—Willie, b. Sept. 5, 1865, d. Mch. 11, 1866; Eddie, b. Sept. 2, 1867.

1088. LUCIUS BOLLES^o. 1089. DAVID JUDSON. Merchant. Lives in N. Y. 1090. MARY VICTORIA, b. June 22, 1845, d. May 14, 1864, at So. Orange, N. J., while engaged in teaching school.

1091. CHESTINA AUGUSTA, b. Oct. 5, 1847. 1092. HENRY APPLETON, b. Aug. 16, 1850.

(592) ANDREW B., son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, N. H., Aug. 19, 1808. The earlier part of his life was spent on his father's farm, when he afterwards rem'd to Boston and engaged in mercantile pursuits, till his decease, Oct. 20, 1860. He possessed a fine musical talent, but never could persuade himself to quit his legitimate employment to engage, like his brethren, in a public profession of it. While they were maturing plans to enter upon their professional career as vocalists, his advice was sought in the matter; but he rather viewed it as a wild speculation, and urged them, in a spirit of caution, to

abandon the enterprise, but without avail. He md. June 22, 1834, Elizabeth Ann, dau. of Jacob and Catherine Todd, b. at Rowley, Mass., Dec. 27, 1813. Five ch:—

1093. JACOB TODD, b. July 10, 1836. 1094. ANDREW LEAVITT, b. June 11, 1838, d. 1867. 1095. MARCUS MORTON, b. Oct. 24, 1844. 1096. BENJAMIN PEIRCE, b. Apr. 14, 1848. 1097. KATIE, b. Nov. 15, 1850.

(593) ZEPHANIAH, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Jan. 7, 1810; rem'd. 1832, to Greenville, Ill., where he d. Apr. 17, 1853. Yeoman. Md. 1st. Aug., 1836, Abby, dau. of Mark Perkins, b. at Mt. Vernon, N. H., Feb. 25, 1811, d. Apr. 20, 1848; md. 2d. Sept. 10, 1849, Elizabeth Nettleton, of Newport, N. H. Four ch. by Abby:—

1098. HARRIET, b. July, 1837, d. Apr. 17, 1842. 1099. HETTE, b. July 26, 1841. 1100. LEVI WOODBURY, b. Mch. 19, 1845. 1101. MARK PERKINS, b. Dec. 5, 1847, d. May 1, 1848.

One ch. by Elizabeth:—

1102. MARY FRANCES, b. Feb. 6, 1851.

(593) CALEB, son of JESSE (257), b. at Milford, Nov. 25, 1811, d. Jan. 16, 1854. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 18, 1835, Laura, dau. of Oliver and Susan (Smith) Wright, b. Nov. 22, 1816. Five ch:—

1103. LAURA ANN, b. Jan. 23, 1837. 1104. MARY JOSEPHINE, b. Nov. 26, 1839. 1105. SUSAN MARIA, b. July 24, 1842. 1106. CALEB GEORGE MASON, b. May 20, 1844. 1107. CAROLINE JENNETTE, b. Sept. 24, 1850.

(595) JOSHUA, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Nov. 25, 1811. Yeoman and Vocalist. Md. June 3, 1835, Irene, dau. of Nathan and Sarah Fisher, of Franchestown, N. H., b. Oct. 26, 1810. Three ch:—

1108. JUSTIN EDWARDS⁹. 1109. LOWELL MASON, b. Oct. 28, 1839, d. Aug. 7, 1843. 1110. JULIA ELLA, b. Aug. 23, 1847, d. Sept. 30, 1848.

[For further particulars concerning the history of Joshua, see Appendix B.]

(596) JESSE, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Sept. 29, 1813, d. at Cincinnati, O., May 15, 1853; rem'd to Lynn, 1836, and built him a residence on that fine eminence called High Rock. His trade was that of a printer, and also possessed much mechanical skill. He was the inventor of an improvement on the air-tight stove, which was highly approved of, and was one of the original number in their attempt to penetrate the far-famed Pirate's Cave of Lynn, but without success. The songs composed by him are of a very distinctive and original character, among which are the "Old Granite State," "Good Old Days

of Yore," "Slave's Appeal," the "Congressional Song," and many others. He md. June 8, 1836, Susanna W. Hartshorn, b. at Amherst, Oct. 13, 1815, d. at Lynn, Sept. 10, 1851. Six ch:—

1111. JAMES GARRISON, b. July 3, 1838, d. Apr. 18, 1842. 1112. CHARLES FOLLEN, b. May 1, 1840, d. May 8, 1842. 1113. ANDREW EDWARD, b. Jan. 7, 1842, d. Apr. 27, 1842. 1114. JESSE HERBERT, b. Aug. 8, 1843, d. Apr. 23, 1844. 1115. JAMES, b. Jan., 1847, d. 1849. 1116. SUSAN MARY EMMA, b. Jan. 16, 1851, d. Sept. 21, 1851.

(598) JOSEPH JUDSON, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Mch. 14, 1817, d. at Lynn, Jan. 11, 1859. As his history is identified with that of his musical brethren, John and Asa, a more extended notice of him will be given in Appendix B. He md. July, 1844, Jerusha Peabody (755), dau. of Abel and Betsy Hutchinson, b. at Milford, Apr. 20, 1825. Two ch:—

1117. KATE LOUISA, b. May 14, 1845. 1118. JENNIE LIND, b. Jan. 4, 1848, d. Mch. 15, 1863.

(600) JOHN WALLACE, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Jan. 4, 1821. Resides in Lynn, on High Rock. He and his brother Jesse were two of the first settlers on that beautiful eminence, which commands a very extended view of the city and the ocean. For a further account of his history, see Appendix B. He md. Feb. 21, 1843, Fanny Burnham, dau. of David A. and Susanna (Parker) Patch, of Lowell, b. June 27, 1822. Three ch:—

1119. HENRY JOHN, b. Dec. 18, 1844. 1120. VIOLA GERTRUDE, b. Apr. 18, 1847; md. Apr. 15, 1868, Lewis A., son of Judge Campbell, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., b. Nov. 4, 1842. Lives in Toledo. Merchant.

(601) ASA BURNHAM, son of JESSE (258), b. at Milford, Mch. 14, 1823. Resides in Hutchinson, Minnesota. A detailed account of his history will be found in Appendix B. He md. Apr. 26, 1847, Elizabeth B., dau. of Frederick B. and Phebe B. Chase, of Nantucket, Mass., b. Mch. 14, 1828. Four ch:—

1121. ABBY, b. Mch. 14, 1849. 1122. FREDERICK CHASE, b. Feb. 4, 1851. 1123. OLIVER DENNETT, b. Jan. 15, 1856. 1124. ELLEN CHASE, b. May 22, 1861, d. at New York, Jan. 24, 1867.

(607) HIRAM, son of JOSEPH (260), b. at Middleton, Mass., Nov. 10, 1808. In 1853 he removed to France, where he became extensively engaged in the manufacture of India-rubber goods. He established two large factories there, and one at Manheim, Grand Duchy of Baden. These were the first factories of the kind of any importance introduced in Europe, and gave employment to nearly one thou-

sand people. He md. July 5, 1831, Mary Ann, dau. of Abraham and Elizabeth Lufberry, b. at Burlington, N. J., Mch. 13, 1815. Eight ch:—

1125. ALCANDER⁹. 1126. ABRAHAM LUFBERRY, b. at New Orleans, Nov. 24, 1834, d. July 10, 1835, on passage from N. O. 1127. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. at N. Brunswick, N. J., June 19, 1836; md. Dec. 8, 1864, Right Rev. Horatio Southgate, for a number of years Bishop of Constantinople.

1128. MARY FRANCES, b. Dec. 1, 1837; md. 1st, Nov. 11, 1862, Capt. W. L. Gwin, of the U. S. N., who was killed Jan. 3, 1863, while bombarding the fortifications of Haine's Bluff, near Vicksburg, Miss., with the Iron Clad "Benton;" md. 2d, Aug. 15, 1864, to Henry P. Moorhouse, Esq.

1129. JOHN GARDNER, b. Oct. 5, 1839, d. Nov. 3, 1845. 1130. CHARLOTTE CARTER, b. June 24, 1841, d. Sept. 16, 1841. 1131. HIRAM, b. Aug. 25, 1843. 1132. CHARLES LOUIS RICHARD, b. at Paris, France, Oct. 1, 1859.

(610) ELISHA PUTNAM, son of JOSEPH (261), b. at Danvers Aug. 9, 1813. Lived in S. Danvers (now Peabody), where he carried on the shoe and grocery business; rem'd thence to Lynn and engaged in the wholesale trade of shoes, under the firm of Richardson and Hutchinson. He afterwards went to Beaufort, S. C., where he lived till the decease of his wife, when he returned to New York. Md. Mch. 14, 1837, Ruth Louisa Richardson, of Middleton, b. Dec. 12, 1817, d. July 30, 1868. Nine ch:—

1133. JOSEPH CURTIS, b. July 27, 1837. 1134. WALTER DERBY, b. Feb. 2, 1840. 1135. EZRA ALMON, b. May 22, 1842. 1136. ANN AMELIA, b. June 6, 1844. 1137. JULIA LOUISA, b. Sept. 4, 1846, d. Sept. 15, 1849. 1138. ELLA PUTNAM, b. Aug. 31, 1848. 1139. ELISHA MORTON, b. Dec. 14, 1850. 1140. SUSAN WHITE, b. Mch. 30, 1853. 1141. CHARLES SUMNER, b. Apr. 24, 1856.

(614) GEORGE PUTNAM, son of LEVI (263), b. at Danvers, Oct. 25, 1812. Resides in Danvers. Yeoman. Md. June 24, 1841, Mary (609), dau. of Joseph and Sally Hutchinson, b. Feb. 14, 1812. Four ch:—

1142. GEORGE HENRY, b. May 23, 1842. 1143. MYRAN RUSSELL, b. Apr. 14, 1844. 1144. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 3, 1846. 1145. HIRAM LUFBERRY, b. Apr. 15, 1849.

(615) SAMUEL, son of LEVI (263), b. at Danvers, Nov. 28, 1814. Lives in So. Danvers. Yeoman. Md. May 9, 1847, Rebecca H., dau. of Amos and Rebecca (264) King, b. at So. Danvers, July 3, 1820. Two ch:—

1146. GEORGE THOMAS, b. May 1, 1840. 1147. ALBERT, b. Apr. 7, 1849.

(618) LEVI RUSSELL, son of LEVI (263), b. at Danvers, Dec. 9, 1820; rem'd to Lynnfield Centre, where he at present resides. He md. ———, Harriet Smith, dau. of William and Lois Parker, b. Dec. 27, 1816. Three ch:—

1148. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 28, 1845, d. Mch. 10, 1846. 1149. FRANCIS, b. Mch. 3, 1846. 1050. WILBOUR, b. Apr. 28, 1851.

(620) CLEAVES KING, son of BENJAMIN (266), b. at So. Danvers, Oct. 21, 1827; rem'd to Conklinville, N. Y., July, 1864. Tanner. Md. Oct. 12, 1865, Caddie, dau. of Henry and Mary Poor, b. at So. Danvers, Sept. 28, 1839. One ch:—

1151. HENRY POOR, b. at Hadley, N. Y., Apr. 13, 1867.

(625) WILLIAM H., son of BENJAMIN (266), b. at Lowell, Mass., Mch. 7, 1838. Lives in Gallipolis, O. Dealer in hardware, cutlery, etc. Md. Nov. 15, 1866, Sarah T., dau. of Dr. Augustus and Alice O. Peirce, b. at Tyngsboro, Mass. One ch:—

1152. ALICE OLIVIA, b. at Gallipolis, Nov. 19, 1867.

(629) AUGUSTUS RICHARDSON, son of DAVID (268), b. Feb. 22, 1821. Lives in Wenham. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 26, 1846, Hannah Goldsmith, dau. of Jacob and Rebecca Dodge, b. at Wenham, July 21, 1819. Three ch:—

1153. LEVI CURTIS, b. May 30, 1846. 1154. LUCY GOLDWAIT, b. May 28, 1848. 1155. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. Feb. 11, 1857.

(635) AUGUSTUS LUCAS, son of IRA (271), b. Dec. 11, 1825. Lives in Milwaukie, Wis. Formerly a shoe manufacturer. At present engaged in the grain trade. Md. Sept. 23, 1851, Susannah R., dau. of Zaddock and Lucinda Lawrence, b. at Groton, Mass., July 20, 1827. Two ch:—

1156. MARY SUSAN, b. July 19, 1853. 1157. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. Oct. 9, 1857.

(637) BENJAMIN PETERS, son of IRA (271), b. July 24, 1829; rem'd, 1856, to Milwaukie, where he engaged in the shoe trade; afterwards went (1858) to Chicago, where he has amassed a fortune in the grain and packing business. Md. Aug. 24, 1853, Sarah M., dau. of William and Lydia Ingalls, of Lynn, b. Feb. 18, 1833. Five ch:—

1158. CHARLES LAWRENCE, b. Mch. 7, 1854. 1159. HELEN MARIA, b. Sept. 3, 1855. 1160. KATIE, b. Nov. 24, 1858. 1161. HATTIE S., b. Aug. 16, 1863. 1162. ANNIE L., b. Sept. 6, 1866, d. Feb. 24, 1868.

(645) WILLIAM HENRY, son of WILLIAM (279), b. at Danvers, Dec. 3, 1828, where he now lives. Shoe manufacturer. Md. July 18, 1852, Caroline A., dau. of Jeremiah and Mary Peabody, b. June 7, 1831. Two ch:—

1163. ALVAN AUGUSTUS, b. Oct. 11, 1852. 1164. HENRY WILLIS, b. Dec. 25, 1855.

(646) JAMES AUGUSTUS, son of WILLIAM (279), b. at Danvers, Oct. 14, 1830. Lives in Danvers. Shoe manufacturer. Md. May 7, 1851, Nancy Ingalls, dau. of Joseph B. and Patty Perkins, b. Nov. 7, 1831. One ch:—

1165. EMMA INGALLS, b. Mch. 23, 1858.

(662) HORATIO D., son of JOSEPH (317), b. at Winthrop, Me., Mch. 7, 1829; rem'd, 1853, to Boston, where he engaged in the practise of law. Commenced the study of law, in 1850, under Hon. Seth May, of Winthrop, Me., Judge of Supreme Court. Grad. at Dane Law School, Cambridge, July, 1853. Md. Dec. 31, 1854, Harriet Sophronia, dau. of Sheldon and Sarah Stone, b. at Newbury, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1833. Two ch:—

1166. HARRIET ELEANOR, b. Sept. 8, 1855. 1167. HORATIO, b. July 17, 1858.

(670) JEREMY, son of PERLEY (338), b. at Danville, Vt., Dec. 31, 1817. Lives in California, where he rem'd, Nov. 2, 1852. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 6, 1842, Martha, dau. of Noah and Mary (Cram) Lane, b. —, d. Aug. 18, 1851. One ch:—

1168. ALDEN PERLEY, b. Aug. 26, 1848.

(672) EDWARD, son of ELIJAH (341), b. at Danvers, Sept. 14, 1833. Residence at Danvers. Engaged in the shoe business in Boston, under the name of E. and A. Mudge & Co., 39 Pearl st. Md. Feb. 23, 1858, Almira, dau. of William and Serena Preston, b. at Danvers, Sept. 13, 1833. One ch:—

1169. CLAIRA, b. May 29, 1866.

(681) WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, son of ELISHA (357), b. Nov. 10, 1825. Resides in Plaistow, N. H. Shoe manufacturer. Md. Feb. 7, 1856, Mary Esther, dau. of John and Mehitable Emery, b. at W. Newbury, Aug. 23, 1834. Three ch:—

1170. WILLIAM ELISHA, b. Apr. 5, 1858, d. Apr., 1861. 1171. FRANK EMERY, b. Nov. 8, 1862. 1172. HOMER SCOTT, b. Feb. 22, 1864.

(691) FREEMAN, son of SAMUEL (359), b. at Milford, N. H., Oct.

24. 1805. Lives in Wilton, N. H. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 19, 1828. Louisa, dau. of Joshua and Beulah Moore, b. at Milford, Aug. 31, 1806. Nine ch:—

1173. MARIAH LOUISA, b. July 29, 1828; md. Mch. 18, 1844, Joseph A. Brown, b. Jan. 5, 1824. Lives in Nashua. Four ch:—Martha Jennette, b. June 21, 1850; Rebecca Ann, b. Jan. 31, 1853; Ella Maria, b. Apr. 26, 1855; William Henry, b. June 9, 1857.

1174. MARTHA JANE, b. Feb. 11, 1830, d. Oct. 13, 1846. 1175. MATTHEW FREEMAN, b. Feb. 11, 1830, d. July 6, 1847. 1176. FRANCIS CLIFTON^e. 1177. DORINDA BEULAH b. Mch. 7, 1834. 1178. CHARLES LEROY, b. Feb. 18, 1837. 1179. JAMES WILSON, b. Dec. 24, 1839. 1180. TIMOTHY NEWELL, b. July 21, 1842. 1181. ISAAC NEWTON, b. May 15, 1844.

(700) HARVEY, son of JOTHAM (362), b. at Wilton, Aug. 6, 1816. Lives in Wilton. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 9, 1846, Hannah, dau. of Isaac and Eunice Jewett, b. at Nelson, N. H., June 6, 1824. Two ch:—

1182. MARIETT, b. Nov. 28, 1851. 1183. HANNAH JANE, b. Oct. 6, 1856.

(702) CHARLES, son of FREDERICK (363), b. at Wilton, Jan. 5, 1812; rem'd, 1836, to Pepperell, Mass. Shoe manufacturer. Md. Nov. 30, 1842. Thirza, dau. of David and Betsy Shattuck, and wid. of Charles B. Shattuck, of Pepperell, b. Feb. 13, 1804; no issue.

(705) ABEL FISK, son of FREDERICK (363), b. at Wilton, June 27, 1818; rem'd to Mechanicsburg, O. Merchant. Md. June 18, 1839, Mary Mowry. Two ch:—

1184. MARY ELIZABETH. 1185. WILTON.

(708) FREDERICK LYMAN, son of FREDERICK (363), b. at Wilton, Sept. 13, 1827. Lives in Wilton. Shoemaker. Md. May 15, 1852, Joanna Sophronia (1213), dau. of Robert and Eliza Ann Hutchinson, b. at Milford, Aug. 6, 1836; no issue.

(714) SARDIS MILLER, son of ABIEL (365), b. at E. Wilton, May 11, 1830; rem'd with his father to Nashua, where he d. Jan. 10, 1857. Md. Sept. 24, 1853, Charlotte Leonard, of Nashua. Two ch:—

1186. A child, b. ———, d. ———, aged 2 years. 1187. A child, b. Feb., 1857.

(715) STEPHEN BARNARD, son of ABIEL (365), b. at E. Wilton, Oct. 4, 1831. Lives in Springfield, Mass. Md. Feb. 5, 1853, Susan H. Merrill, of Nashua. One ch:—

1188. A child. b. ———, 1857.

(716) ANDREW JACKSON, son of ABIEL (365), b. at E. Wilton, Nov. 30, 1838. Lived in Nashua; rem'd to So. Reading, July, 1859. Iron moulder. Md. July 11, 1855, Eliza A., dau. of Lewis and Mary Green, of Granby, Canada East, b. Feb. 23, 1834. One ch:—

1189. WILLIE ANDREW, b. July 24, 1856.

(722) ROBERT, son of SOLOMON (366), b. at E. Wilton, Sept. 16, 1814. Lived in Nashua, Milford, and Boston; rem'd July 17, 1839, to Iowa City, Iowa, where he now resides. Mechanic. Md. Oct. 19, 1843, Julia M., dau. of Zelah and Elizabeth Whetstone, b. at Cincinnati, Jan. 8, 1842. Ten ch:—

1190. JULIA C., b. Sept. 23, 1844. 1191. ZELAH W., b. Feb. 6, 1846. 1192. LAURA C., b. Dec. 1, 1847. 1193. CHARLES J., b. Oct. 21, 1849. 1194. FRANK P., b. July 15, 1853. 1195. WILLIE V., b. June 6, 1856, d. Sept. 13, 1857. 1196. SOPHIA W., b. July 6, 1858. 1197. HANNAH J., b. Apr. 5, 1860. 1198. CARRIE W., b. Apr. 4, 1862. 1199. SARAH A., b. Mch. 23, 1864.

(723) JACOB F., son of SOLOMON (366), b. at E. Wilton, Aug. 14, 1816; rem'd from Nashua to Salt Lake City, where he d. May 7, 1867. Trader. Md. Constantia E. C. Langdon, who d. at Salt Lake City, Dec. 1, 1865. Seven ch:—

1200. NATHANIEL, b. ———, 1837. 1201. CATHERINE, b. ———, 1843. 1202. GEORGE, b. ———, 1844. 1203. JACOB, b. ———, 1846. 1204. ELLAR, b. ———, 1850. 1205. DAVID, b. ———, 1853. 1206. RUTH, b. ———, 1858.

(724) GEORGE W., son of SOLOMON (366), b. at E. Wilton, July 18, 1818. Lived in Nashua; rem'd, 1831, to Boston; 1850 to Indiana; 1856 to Iowa City; thence to Kansas, and one year after to the Rocky mountains, where he lived five years, and thence to Osawkie, Kansas, where he now lives. For several years a hotel keeper; at present a painter. Md. Sept. 7, 1840, Mary, dau. of John F. and Margaret Blankenburgh, b. at Portland, Me., Mch. 29, 1817. One ch:—

1207. GEORGIANNA, b. June 15, 1842, d. Feb. 10, 1843.

(727) HENRY O., son of SOLOMON (366), b. at E. Wilton, July 17, 1826; rem'd, 1856, to Iowa City. Lived in Nashua, Boston, and other places. Painter. Md. ———, 1849, Judith, dau. of Thomas and Anna Hamlett, b. at Nashua, Nov. 11, 1832. Two ch:—

1208. NELLIE V. A., b. July 27, 1850. 1209. HENRIETTA, b. Oct. 5, 1853.

(732) ERASTUS, son of NATHAN (368), b. Mch. 16, 1810. Resides

in Cambridge, Mass. Md. Sept. 13, 1835, Sarah Beers, of Lynn. Two ch:—

1210. HENRY ERASTUS, b. July 4, 1839. 1211. KATE OLIVIA, b. Sept. 10, 1846.

(736) ROBERT, son of REUBEN (370), b. at Milford, Jan. 15, 1809, d. Jan. 8, 1852. Lived in Milford. Yeoman. Md. July 4, 1833, Eliza, Ann, dau. of Nathan Holt, b. at Temple, N. H., Jan. 3, 1815. Seven ch:—

1212. ELIZA AUGUSTA, b. Sept. 8, 1834, d. Oct. 30, 1837. 1213. JOANNA SOPHRONA, b. Aug. 6, 1836; md. Frederick L. Hutchinson (708). 1214. CHARLES MASON, b. Oct. 25, 1838; md. Hannah Eaton, of Wilton. 1215. JANE AUGUSTA, b. Jan. 30, 1842; md. Geo. French, of Nashua. 1216. ROBERT BRUCE, b. Jan. 16, 1845, d. Oct. 18, 1846. 1217. CLARA JENNETTE, b. Aug. 23, 1847; md. Oct. 8, 1866, William, son of Patrick and Hannah Dillon, b. at Lowell, June 2, 1844. Lives in Wilton. Overseer and wool carder. One ch:—, b. Jan. 30, 1867. 1218. ELLA SYRENA, b. July 20, 1850.

(739) REUBEN, son of REUBEN (370), b. at Milford, Sept. 9, 1814. Resides in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Jan. 15, 1840, Judith, dau. of William and Abigail Daws, b. June 12, 1816. Two ch:—

1219. JAMES HARRISON, b. Aug. 27, 1840. 1220. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 6, 1846.

(741) EDMUND P., son of REUBEN (370), b. at Milford, Nov. 1, 1818. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Apr. 6, 1845, Mariah L., dau. of Jonas and Sarah T. Center, b. at Greenfield, N. H., Aug. 11, 1821. Four ch:—

1221. FRANK EDMUND, b. at Wilton, July 31, 1848. 1222. SARAH FRANCILLA, b. at Millford, Nov. 4, 1853, d. Sept. 16, 1854. 1223. FRANCILLA MARIAH, b. Sept. 8, 1856. 1224. GEORGE B., b. Apr. 15, 1858, d. Mch. 17, 1861.

(753) ABEL FORDYCE, son of ABEL (374), b. at Milford, Mch. 20, 1820; rem'd, 1856, to Madison, Wis., thence back to Milford, where he now resides. Merchant. Md. Apr. 11, 1848, Deborah, dau. of Levi and Rhoda (Griffin) Hawkes, b. Jan. 22, 1822. Four ch:—

1225. GEORGE EDWARD, b. Mch. 14, 1849, d. Apr. 28, 1851. 1226. ELLAR MARY, b. June 12, 1851. 1227. FREDERICK SAWYER, b. Feb. 14, 1854. 1228. GRACE DARLING, b. Nov. 10, 1864.

(754) GEORGE CANNIN, son of ABEL (374), b. at Milford, Dec. 7, 1822, d. Nov. 11, 1863. Lived in Milford. Keeper of a livery stable.

Md. Jan. 1, 1850, Margaret, dau. of Andrew and Hannah Fuller, b. June, 1823, d. Feb. 17, 1855. One ch:—

1229. CHARLES GEORGE, b. Jan. 31, 1855.

(756) ANDREW JACKSON, son of ABEL (374), b. at Milford, May 19, 1827; rem'd to Hutchinson, Min., where he lived a few years and returned to Milford, where he d. Jan. 5, 1864. Md. Mch. 19, 1857, Harriet, dau. of Hiram A. and Syrena (Emerson) Daniels, b. Aug. 8, 1833. One ch:—

1230. ANDREW JUDSON, b. Apr. 30, 1859.

(757) ISAAC BARTLETT, son of ABEL (374), b. at Milford, June 27, 1829. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Oct. 20, 1859, Lizzie A., dau. of James and Almira (Goodale) Morrill, b. at Milford, Oct. 26, 1840. One ch:—

1231. NELLIE E., b. Oct. 1, 1860.

(759) NATHAN, son of ABEL (374), b. at Milford, Mch. 26, 1835. Keeper of a livery stable at Milford. Md. Dec. 25, 1862, Louisa M., dau. of Gilbert and Nancy (Stiles) Tapley, b. at Wilton, June 3, 1833. One ch:—

1232. LEWIS J. H., b. Dec. 21, 1864.

(765) BENJAMIN F., son of BENJAMIN (375), b. at Milford, June 10, 1814. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 25, 1839, Eliza, dau. of William and Lydia (Putnam) Richardson, b. Nov. 14, 1816. Two ch:—

1233. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 31, 1846. 1234. EMRI ORLANDO, b. July 30, 1849.

(768) EVELYN MILTON, son of LUTHER (378), b. at Milford, Aug. 17, 1815. Lives in Waltham, Mass. Painter. Md. Nov. 1, 1840, Esther P., dau. of Ebenezer O. and Cynthia Hawes, b. at Boston, Nov. 12, 1819. Three ch:—

1235. ESTHER, b. Oct. 7, 1841, d. Oct. 18, 1841. 1236. ANGELINE, b. June 18, 1843. 1237. GEORGE MILTON, b. May 17, 1846.

(769) ELBRIDGE, son of LUTHER (378), b. at Milford, Dec. 9, 1817. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Nov. 3, 1844, Cynthia Knight. One ch:—

1238. JOSEPHINE ANNABELLA, b. Aug. 7, 1850.

(770) GERRY, son of LUTHER (378), b. at Milford, Mch. 21, 1820; rem'd to Waltham, thence to Worcester, where he now lives. Painter.

Md. Jan. 22, 1848, Elizabeth R., dau. of John and Lydia Robbins, b. at Wilton, Me., Sept. 23, 1822. Two ch:—

1239. ELLA ROSABELLA, b. at Waltham, Nov. 2, 1851, d. May 4, 1857.

1240. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. at Worcester, Mch. 5, 1856, d. May 7, 1856.

(775) EBENEZER, son of EBENEZER (381), b. at Weld, Me., May 8, 1806, where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. Mch. 10, 1829, Mary, dau. of Phillip and Hannah Judkins, b. Jan. 21, 1809. Nine ch:—

1241. NATHAN⁹. 1242. CHARITY, b. Mch. 12, 1831; md. Oct., 1855, Bradley Wait, of Dixfield. Lives in Mexico, Me.; no issue. 1243. LUTHER⁹. 1244. CHARLES, b. Nov. 20, 1835. 1245. PHEBE, b. Oct. 15, 1837. 1246. HANNAH, b. Jan. 10, 1841. 1247. PERMELIA, b. Sept. 23, 1843. 1248. EMERY, b. Feb. 11, 1847. 1249. TYLER, b. June 10, 1849.

(778) JOHN, son of EBENEZER (381), b. Apr. 16, 1810. Resides in Weld, Me. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Nov. 27, 1834, Hannah, dau. of Philip and Hannah Judkins, b. Mch. 4, 1813, d. Oct. 26, 1853. Md. 2d, Apr. 8, 1854, Martha, dau. of Seth and Sally Phinney, of Weld, b. Aug. 2, 1834. Five ch. by Hannah:—

1250. LUCINDA, b. Mch. 4, 1838; md. Dec., 1857, Low, son of Loren and Drucilla P. Phinney, b. Apr. 19, 1838. Lives in Weld. Yeoman. Four ch:—William Lee, b. July 13, 1858; Elizabeth J., b. June 15, 1861; Sarah, b. May, 1864; Mary E., b. June, 1867.

1251. HIRAM H., b. June 11, 1842, d. Mch. 28, 1865. 1252. GORHAM MURCH, b. Mch. 11, 1844. 1253. ISAIAH WHITE, b. Oct. 29, 1846. 1254. JAMES HANNIBLÉ, b. Mch. 24, 1852.

Four ch. by Martha:—

1255. STILLMAN WYMAN, b. Apr. 2, 1857. 1256. RHODA M., b. Apr. 27, 1859. 1257. JOHN E., b. June 5, 1862. 1258. MARTHA A., b. Nov. 7, 1864.

(780) REUBEN, son of EBENEZER (381), b. at Weld, May 30, 1814. Lives in Weld. Yeoman. Md. May 19, 1841, Isabel C. Pratt, of Weld, b. May 19, 1820. Six ch:—

1259. REUBEN C., b. Sept. 29, 1841. 1260. JULIA ANN, b. Apr. 5, 1844, d. May 29, 1847. 1261. GRACE OLIVE, b. Apr. 6, 1846. 1262. JULIA ANN, b. Jan. 22, 1848, d. Aug. 28, 1857. 1263. ELISHA TURNER, b. Nov. 22, 1850. 1264. MARY JANE, b. Jan. 3, 1856.

(782) LUTHER, son of EBENERER (381), b. at Weld, Mch. 14, 1819, d. June 16, 1844. Yeoman. Md. ———, Lucy Baker. Three ch:—

1265. ALMEDA, b. ———, d. June 13, 1856. 1266. LIVONIA. 1267. BETSY.

(790) HEZEKIAH ALVIN, son of HEZEKIAH (384), b. at Bedford, Mass., Apr. 10, 1809; rem'd, 1833, to Westford, Mass., where he now lives. House carpenter. Md. Apr. 11, 1833, Abigail, dau. of Lemuel and Abigail Bicknell, b. at Westford, Dec. 20, 1813. Seven ch:—

1268. MARTHA ALMIRA, b. July 23, 1833. 1269. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 4, 1834. 1270. ELIZA ANN, b. Mch. 20, 1836; md. Jan. 30, 1855, George, son of John and Lois Hutchins, b. at Westford, July 28, 1828, where he now lives. Yeoman. Two ch:—Elizabeth Ann, b. Jan. 21, 1856; Georgianna, b. Dec. 27, 1857.

1271. GEORGE, b. Oct. 16, 1839. 1272. EMILY, b. Nov. 1, 1841. 1273. FRANCIS, b. Mch. 4, 1843. 1274. ELLEN, b. Mch. 2, 1845, d. Aug. 21, 1867.

(791) BENJAMIN, son of HEZEKIAH (384), b. at Bedford, Mass., June 23, 1812. Lived in Lowell, Alexandria, N. H., and Billerica, Mass. Resides at present in Manchester, N. H. Md. Mch. 22, 1835, Mary L., dau. of John T. and Mary Symonds, b. at Alexandria, N. H., Oct. 21, 1814. Nine ch:—

1275. MARY L., b. Apr. 18, 1836. 1276. B. FRANKLIN, b. Oct. 17, 1837. 1277. ELIZA A., b. Aug. 19, 1839. 1278. GUSTAVUS B., b. Nov. 10, 1840. 1279. JOHN G., b. July 7, 1843. 1280. CAROLINE R., b. Jan. 14, 1846. 1281. LYDIA J., b. Sept. 3, 1848. 1282. AUGUSTA E., b. June 2, 1852. 1283. WILLIE H., b. Apr. 15, 1855, d. Sept. 9, 1855.

(796) JOHN GOULD, son of HEZEKIAH (384), b. at Bedford, July 21, 1822; rem'd Apr. 1, 1851, to Reading, Mass., where he now lives. Yeoman. Md. May 15, 1851, Martha Emeline, dau. of Wm. S. and Susan M. Bryer, b. at Boothbay, Me., Dec. 17, 1821. One ch:—

1284. CHARLES HOLMES, b. Apr. 3, 1854.

(799) ISAIAH, son of SYLVESTER (385), b. at Wilton, Jan. 26, 1819. Lives in Milford. Yeoman. Md. Nov. 11, 1847, Calista A., dau. of Erastus and Anna Brown, b. Feb. 6, 1829. Two ch:—

1285. LUELLA CALISTA, b. Aug. 5, 1848. 1286. ANNA FRANCILLA, b. Oct. 28, 1851.

(800) FERDINAND, son of SYLVESTER (385), b. at Wilton, N. H., Mch. 16, 1821, where he now lives. Shoe manufacturer. Md. May 28, 1846, Lucy Jane, dau. of Oliver and Lucy K. Barrett, b. at Wilton, Oct. 27, 1825. One ch:—

1287. OLIVER B., b. June 16, 1849.

(801) EDWARD B., son of SYLVESTER (385), b. at Wilton, June

12, 1823. Lives in Wilton. Md. Aug. 26, 1846, Caroline E. Jones, b. Sept. 16, 1820. Four ch:—

1288. ALONZO E., b. May 10, 1847, d. Apr. 19, 1850. 1289. EMILY A., b. Jan. 3, 1849. 1290. CHARLES E., b. Aug. 28, 1850, d. Mch., 1857. 1291. CAROLINE E., b. July 14, 1852, d. Sept. following.

(802) ISAAC B., son of SYLVESTER (385), b. at Wilton, Sept. 4, 1826. Lives in Wilton. Operative. Md. Nov. 8, 1849, Sarah O., dau. of Eli and Sarah Hinds, b. at Eden, Vt., Mch. 14, 1828. Two ch:—

1292. IZETTA, b. Aug. 1, 1852. 1293. CLARA, b. June 6, 1857.

(803) APPLETON, son of SYLVESTER (385), b. at Wilton, Apr. 17, 1829, where he now resides. Laborer. Md. Aug. 7, 1853, Mary A., dau. of William and Rebecca Currier, b. at Wilton, Nov., 1835. Two ch:—

1294. FRANK A., b. Nov. 26, 1855. 1295. WILLIS M., b. Mch. 29, 1857.

(805) SYLVANUS, son of SYLVANUS (386), b. at Wilton, Oct. 12, 1831. Lives in Wilton. Mechanic. Md. Sept. 29, 1853, Clarinda, dau. of Mark D. and Lucy (Whipple) Langdell, b. at Lowell, ———, 1832; no issue.

(823) RODNEY K., son of ALFRED (393), b. at Milford, Aug. 7, 1812. Lives in Milford. Carpenter. Md. 1st, Nov. 12, 1840, Susan E. R., dau. of John and Susannah Hartshorn, b. at Hancock, Vt., Dec. 9, 1818, d. Aug. 17, 1853. Md. 2d, Oct. 6, 1855, Sirepta J. Hartshorn, sister to his first wife, b. at Lyndeboro, June 21, 1826. Five ch. by Susan:—

1296. ALFRED ALONZO, b. Jan. 7, 1842. 1297. RODNEY LORENZO, b. Feb. 4, 1844, d. Aug. 27, 1847. 1298. MARY OLIVIA, b. Oct. 3, 1846. 1299. SUSAN LOUELLA, b. Oct. 6, 1849, d. July 27, 1856. 1300. VILETTA JANE, b. Mch. 2, 1853, d. July 17, 1856.

Four ch. by Sirepta:

1301. SUSAN VILETTA, b. Nov., 1857. 1302. JOHN C., b. Dec. 22, 1859. 1303. WILLIE E., b. Dec. 21, 1861. 1304. GRACE B., b. June 7, 1866.

(824) JONATHAN D., son of ALFRED (393), b. at Milford, Mch. 3, 1814. Lived in Amherst; resides at present in Nashua. House carpenter. Md. Apr. 11, 1837, Nancy J., dau. of Hugh and Nancy McConikee, b. at Bedford, N. H., Apr. 11, 1819. Two ch:—

1305. CHARLES ALONZO, b. May 1, 1838. 1306. MARTHA JANE, b. Dec. 25, 1840.

(826) FRANCIS P., son of ALFRED (393), b. at Milford, July 23, 1817. Lives in Manchester, N. H. Carriage maker and blacksmith. Md. Apr. 23, 1839, Lorinda Goodwin. Two ch:—

1307. ASENATH, b. Aug. 14, 1839. 1308. ADELINE, b. Nov. 14, 1841.

(830) NATHAN C., son of ALFRED (393), b. at Milford, Nov. 14, 1828. Lives in Milford. Carpenter. Md. Apr. 8, 1852, Sarah, dau. of David and Sarah Willoughby, b. at Milford, June 14, 1827. Four ch:—

1309. ALICE D., b. Aug. 31, 1858. 1310. FRED. ALBERT, b. Jan. 4, 1862. 1311. MYRTA BELL, b. Nov. 11, 1864. 1312. EVA DRUCILLA, b. June 25, 1867.

(843) SYLVANDER, son of NATHANIEL (403), b. at Braintree, Vt., July 14, 1815. He commenced teaching school in his native town, in the fall of 1834, and after an experience of two winters, he engaged in a school in Randolph, Mass.; afterwards in Wilton, Northboro, Hingham, and the last twelve years, till June, 1864, in N. Bedford, where he now resides. At present engaged in the sale of books and stationary. Md. Aug. 6, 1855, Elizabeth Horton, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth Horton Howland, b. at So. Dartmouth, Mass., May 20, 1833. Four ch:—

1313. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. Dec. 7, 1856. 1314. HENRY SYLVANDER, b. Oct. 9, 1860. 1315. FRANK THOMAS, b. Sept. 3, 1863, d. June 21, 1864. 1316. HARRIET ELIZA, b. Mch. 1, 1866.

(844) JOHN, son of NATHANIEL (404), b. at Braintree, Aug. 30, 1819; rem'd to Keytesville, Mo., where he arrived Nov. 16, 1852, and was keeper of a hotel in that place till his removal, Apr. 15, 1860, to Salisbury, Mo., where he is at present engaged in the sale of stoves and tin-ware. Md. 1st, July 1, 1841, Elizabeth Lucy, dau. of Uriel and Elizabeth (Prescott) Stone, b. at Hartland, Vt., June 23, 1819, d. at Keytesville, Aug. 25, 1853, without issue. Md. 2d, Sarah Ann Stone, sister to his first wife, b. at Hartland, Vt., Aug. 19, 1821. Two ch. by Sarah:—

1317. HERBERT, b. July 2, 1855. 1318. LIBBEY NANCY, b. Jan. 26, 1859.

(847) JOHN B., son of RUFUS (408), b. at Braintree, Vt., Oct. 8, 1819, d. at W. Randolph, Vt., Mch. 26, 1867, of Consumption. He grad. at the University of Vt., Aug., 1843; rec'd degree of A. M., Aug., 1848; admitted to the Bar, in Orange Co., June 1, 1845, and commenced the practice of law at W. Randolph, in 1848, where he continued till his decease. Elected Judge of Probate, from the District of Randolph, and held the office from Dec. 1, 1853, to Dec. 1, 1856.

Elected in Mch., 1855, a member of Council of Censors (a body of thirteen members chosen every seventh year), for the revision of the State Constitution. He represented the town of Randolph in the Legislature in 1856, and was chosen Senator from Orange Co., 1857. He was universally respected for his moral and intellectual worth, and died lamented by all who knew him. He md. Oct. 24, 1849, Lucretia M., youngest dau. of Hon. N. P. Gregory, of Plattsburgh, N. Y.; no issue.

(848) CHARLES, son of RUFUS (408), b. at Braintree, July 31, 1820; rem'd June 12, 1854, to River Falls, Peirce Co., Wis., where he now resides. Yeoman. Md. May 20, 1845, Jane Vellina, dau. of Calvin and Deborah Randall, of Braintree, b. Dec. 5, 1828. Three ch:—
1319. MANORA JANE, b. Sept. 16, 1849. 1320. LUCY EUGENIA, b. Mch. 12, 1854. 1321. CHARLES ARTHUR, b. June 12, 1860.

(849) RUFUS, son of RUFUS (408), b. at Braintree, Dec. 31, 1823. Lives in Braintree. Yeoman. Md. 1st, June 2, 1850, Sarah, dau. of David and Polly Partridge, b. at Braintree, May 29, 1821, d. Jan. 17, 1854. Md. 2d, Oct. 4, 1854, Minora, dau. of Daniel and Arvilla Loomis, b. at Braintree, July 2, 1834. One ch. by Sarah:—

1322. CHARLEY R., b. Dec. 29, 1853.

One ch. by Minora:—

1323. JOHN H., b. Jan. 16, 1865.

(852) GEORGE, son of RUFUS (408), b. at Braintree, Mch. 6, 1833. Lives in Braintree. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 19, 1853, Rosina Mary, dau. of Jesse H. and Polly Cram, b. at Braintree, Apr. 30, 1856. Two ch:—

1324. MARY INEZ, b. Apr. 30, 1854. 1325. ANNA MARIA, b. Oct. 7, 1855.

(854) WILLIAM, son of JAMES (410), b. at Randolph, Vt., Jan. 24, 1823; rem'd Mch., 1856, to Lawrence, Kansas, where for a while he engaged in mercantile affairs, and afterwards, in 1861, went to Washington, where he is at present engaged as Examiner in the Pension Bureau. At an early age he betrayed a marked intellectual ability, and soon after his marriage he became editor and publisher of the *Green Mountain Herald*, printed at W. Randolph, which was conducted with more than ordinary skill. He was always considered a radical reformer, a strong anti-slavery man, and an ardent supporter of the temperance cause. Since his removal to Kansas, and under its Territorial government, he was prominently engaged in most of its public affairs; was a member of both branches of the Free State, or Topeka Legislature, and was a member of the Wyandot Constitutional Con-

vention, where he was Chairman of the Committee on Bill of Rights. He has been a member of both Generals Lane and Robinson's staff, and was actively engaged in the local war for two years. Has been both Secretary and Treasurer of the State Central Committee during the time that most of the eastern aid was received by them. He also was a prominent candidate with the Free State party on different occasions, for both a delegate to Congress, and Secretary of State, under a state organization; and throughout has acted with what has been known as the radical wing of the Free State party. In addition to this he has been correspondent of the *N. Y. Times* for three years, under the nom-de-plume of *Randolph*; and also for the *Chicago Tribune*, *Washington Republic*, *Boston Traveller*, and *St. Louis Democrat*. Also during this period was a member of the Senate and House of Representatives under the Topeka Constitution.

He md. Mch. 3, 1847, Helen M., dau. of Lewin and Anna (Burch) Fisk, of Randolph, b. Oct. 8, 1827. Six ch:—

1326. ERWIN VERONE, b. May 23, 1848, d. Sept. 26, 1849. 1327. ALMA VALORA, b. Mch. 22, 1851, d. Jan. 6, 1857. 1328. HELEN MARIA, b. June 19, 1854. 1329. WILLIAM JAMES, b. Oct. 5, 1857. 1330. ANNIE, b. Apr. 28, 1864, d. Sept. 22, 1864. 1331. ALICE R., b. Mch. 22, 1866.

(855) JAMES, son of JAMES (410) b. at W. Randolph, Vt., Jan. 1, 1826. Resides in Randolph. Yeoman. He was elected in Nov., 1856, a delegate from Orange Co., Vt., to the State Constitutional Convention. In Sept., 1864, was elected Associate Judge of the Co. Ct., and again in Sept., 1865, was elected to the same office, and Sept. 1, 1868 was elected State Senator. He md. Nov. 2, 1847, Abby B., dau. of Elijah and Patience (Neff) Flint, b. at Braintree, Oct. 1, 1828. She is a descendant of the seventh generation from Thomas Flint, who emigrated from Wales, Eng., and settled in So. Danvers, now known as Peabody; no issue.

(856) HENRY, son of JAMES (410), b. at W. Randolph, Oct. 27, 1827. Lives in Randolph, Wis., where he rem'd Mch., 1864. Yeoman. Md. Oct. 3, 1852, Laura, dau. of Nathan A. and Abigail B. Parish, b. at Braintree, June 22, 1833. Four ch:—

1332. CHARLES PARISH, b. Feb. 19, 1855, d. Mch. 27, 1858. 1333. MARY, b. Oct. 24, 1858. 1334. CARLETON, b. Oct. 16, 1861. 1335. JAMES, b. Mch. 31, 1866.

(857) JOHN, son of JAMES (410), b. at W. Randolph, Vt., Mch. 27, 1830. Lawyer. Grad. Dart. Coll., July, 1853. He was one of the first who emigrated to Kansas, and settled, Oct., 1854, in Lawrence. He became a member of the first Territorial Legislature, and was also

elected to the first State Legislature, and at its second session was chosen Speaker of the House. In April, 1861, he was appointed by President Lincoln, Secretary of Dakota Terr., and held the office till April, 1865, when he was appointed Consul at Leghorn, Italy. He md. Oct. 1, 1857, Lydia A. Fowler, of Yates Co., N. Y. Two ch:—

1336. ESTELLA, b. at Minneapolis, Min., Jan., 1861. 1337. FLORENCE, b. at Leghorn, Dec. 22, 1866.

(860) LYMAN, son of JAMES (410), b. at W. Randolph, Aug. 12, 1837. Md. Nov. 22, 1859, at De Ramsey, Canada East, Paulina M., dau. of James and Lucy (Horton) Read. Three ch:—

1338. WILLIS HORTON, b. Aug. 21, 1860, d. Apr. 26, 1864. 1339. EDWIN, b. Feb. 1, 1865. 1340. CARRIE, b. July 6, 1866.

(869) ALMON, son of LEWIS (424), b. at Norway, Me., June 10, 1820, d. Mch. 17, 1856. Lived in Milan, N. H. Yeoman. Md. July 4, 1842, Martha M., dau. of Obadiah and Elizabeth (Hanson) Witham, b. at Milton Mills, N. H., Nov. 19, 1824. Five ch:—

1341. CHARLES A., b. Sept. 1, 1843. 1342. MARTHA ROSETTA, b. June 8, 1845. 1343. ELLEN MAHALAH, b. Nov. 16, 1847, d. July 14, 1853. 1344. EMMA ABBY, b. Aug. 11, 1850. 1345. FRANK WILLIAM, b. Jan. 11, 1854.

(871) FREELAND, son of LEWIS (424), b. at Norway, Me., Aug. 14, 1831. Lives in Milan. Yeoman. Md. Feb. 14, 1857, Adrianna, dau. of J. L. and A. (Emery) Blake, b. at Milan, Jan. 2, 1838. One ch:—

1346. THEODOCIA, b. Mch. 21, 1858.

(874) SULLIVAN, son of GALEN (424), b. at Milan, June 10, 1826. Lives in Contoocookville, N. H. Md. Jan. 2, 1850, Elzina Eastman, b. at Whitefield, N. H., Nov. 4, 1831. Two ch:—

1347. AURIN, b. Feb. 13, 1851. 1348. OLIVE, b. Feb. 24, 1853.

(877) LYMAN, son of M. RAWSON (427), b. at Albany, Me., Jan. 4, 1828; rem'd to Madison, Wis., 1851, where he now lives. House joiner. Md. 1855, Martha Stone, of Prairie Du Sac; no issue.

(878) CHARLES, son of M. RAWSON (427), b. at Albany, Me., May 2, 1831; rem'd Nov., 1862, to Gray, Me., where he now lives, in the practice of medicine. Grad. Med. Coll., at Albany, June, 1858, and commenced practice at Cape Elizabeth, in the same year. Md. Jan. 4, 1865, Mrs. M. J. Hatch, dau. of Dr. Solomon P. and Harriet (Whitney) Cushman, b. at Brunswick, Me., 1831. Two ch:—

1349. LAURA CUSHMAN, b. Oct. 18, 1865. 1350. CHARLES LYMAN, b. Feb. 17, 1868.

(882) HORACE, son of HAVEN (430), b. at Albany, Me., July 22, 1837. Lives in Waterford, Me. Yeoman. Md. Dec. 3, 1863, Hattie, dau. of John and Lucinda Procter, b. at Waterford, Feb. 16, 1835. Two ch:—

1351. IRVIN, b. Sept. 28, 1864. 1352. LAURA F., b. May 4, 1867.

(905) LOT PERRY, son of DANIEL P., (450), b. at Darien, N. Y., Sept. 9, 1823; rem'd Jan. 29, 1852, to Milwaukie, where he still resides. Milk dealer. Md. Jan. 23, 1849, Aurelia, dau. of Jabez and Asenath Backus, b. at Hebron, Conn., Aug. 24, 1823. Five ch:—

1353. JULIA LOUISA, b. Sept. 7, 1850. 1354. EMMA JANE, b. May 8, 1853. 1355. FREDERICK PERRY, b. June 10, 1857, d. Dec. 18, 1859. 1356. NELLIE ANDALUSSIA, b. June 7, 1861. 1357. MAY FRANCES, b. June 4, 1865.

(912) DELOSS, son of CHESTER FLINT (451), b. at Darien, N. Y., Sept. 5, 1828. Lived in Johnstown and Waupaca, Wis.; rem'd thence in 1850, to Farmington, Wis., where he d. May 2, 1857. The circumstances attending his death are as follows:—He was returning from his father's in Waupaca, to his home in Farmington, about eight miles distant, when he overtook George Severance at the road side, who was awaiting his return. On being asked to ride, he got into the wagon and took his position behind Mr. Hutchinson. They had proceeded but a short distance when Severance, alluding to difficulties that had existed between them, struck him on the head with a walking stick, knocking him out of the wagon, and repeating the blows till he was dead. Severance then took the body and threw it into a stream near by, where it was found the following evening. He was afterwards arrested, confessed his guilt, and placed in confinement in a jail in Portage Co., from which he soon after made his escape. He was subsequently re-arrested, but through the corruption of the officers having him in charge, was permitted to escape, and has not since been heard of.

He md. 1st, Mch. 14, 1850, Sarah, dau. of Henry Cope, b. at Ohio, 1829, d. July 20, 1851; md. 2d, May 30, 1852, Adaline, dau. of George and Laura Smith, b. at Vermont, 1831. One ch. by Sarah:—

1358. HENRY CHESTER, b. July 20, 1851.

Three ch. by Adaline.

1359. DEELBERT, and 1360. DEELTON, b. Sept. 20, 1853. GARDNER G., b. May 30, 1855.

(913) GEORGE, son of CHESTER FLINT (451), b. at Darien, N. Y., Mch. 15, 1833; rem'd Apr. 2, 1855, to Waupaca, Wis., where he still lives. Yeoman. Md. 1st, Mch. 25, 1855, Susan, dau. of John and

Susan Severance, b. 1839, d. July 27, 1856; md. 2d, Dec. 5, 1859, Catherine, dau. of Michael and Mary Clinton, b. Feb. 17, 1843. Two ch. by Catherine:—

1361. JULIA, b. Feb. 11, 1860. 1362. MARY, b. Mch. 22, 1864.

(923) MILO, son of FARWELL J. (469), b. at Waterford, Vt., Nov. 20, 1825. Lives in Concord, Vt. Yeoman. Md. July, 1858, Lucy A., dau. of Dominicus and Lucy Jordon, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., June 30, 1828. Two ch:—

1363. WARD B., b. Feb. 7, 1857, d. July 14, 1859. 1364. HARRY D., b. May 12, 1866.

(928) JOSEPH W., son of BENJAMIN (470), b. at Waterford, Vt., July 23, 1838, d. in the battle at Cold Harbor, June 10, 1864. Md. Mch., 1861, Mary Stacy. Two ch:—

1365. IRVIN. 1366. ESTELLA.

(966) FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, son of STEPHEN (503), b. at Portland, Me., Mch. 15, 1833. Lives in Portland. Steamboat engineer. Md. June 22, 1854, Elizabeth Lilly of Gray, Me. One ch:—

1367. LIZZIE, b. Oct. 13, 1856.

(967) ISAAC, son of SAMUEL (504), b. at Chebeague Isl., Me., Dec. 1, 1818. Resides in Portland. Shipmaster. Md. Oct. 23, 1836, Jane A., dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth Hamilton, b. at Chebeague, Nov. 25, 1809. Three ch:—

1368. IRENE PRATT, b. Feb. 14, 1838; md. Dec. 18, 1855, Daniel O. Holmes. One ch:— Charles Fremont, b. Aug. 24, 1856. 1369. LEVI, b. Nov. 8, 1840, d. May 20, 1851. 1370. ISAAC JAMES, b. Sept. 3, 1844.

(968) WILLIAM, son of SAMUEL (504), b. at Chebeague Isl., Mch. 11, 1820. Lives in Portland. Shipmaster. Md. 1st, Aug. 31, 1840, Hannah, dau. of Simeon and Thankful Webber, b. at Chebeague, Sept. 21, 1819, d. Feb. 10, 1842; md. 2d, Caroline M., dau. of Elijah and Fanny Baker, of Falmouth, Me. One ch. by Hannah:—

1371. MARY, b. Jan. 19, 1842.

One ch. by Caroline:—

1372. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Oct. 27, 1851.

(969) HENRY, son of SAMUEL (504), b. at Chebeague Isl., Nov. 4, 1823, d. at sea Feb., 1845. Mariner. Md. Feb. 4, 1845, Harriet, dau. of Elijah and Fanny Baker, b. May 14, 1821. One ch:—

1373. HARRIET ABBY, b. Nov. 18, 1845.

(970) JAMES, son of SAMUEL (504), b. at Chebeague Isl., Nov. 5,

1825. Lives in Portland. Shipmaster. Md. Dec. 9, 1845, Jane A. S. York, dau. of Reuben and Elizabeth (Pearson) Gage, b. at Portland, Dec. 12, 1824. Two ch:—

1374. ELIZAEETH JANE, b. Jan. 4, 1847. 1375. CHARLES HOWARD, b. Mch. 8, 1856.

(978) ANDREW, son of SAMUEL (504), b. at Chebeague Isl., June 27, 1832; rem'd Nov. 1, 1855, to Henry, Ill., where he now lives. Painter. Md. Feb. 8, 1857, Rebecca, dau. of Margaret and Abel Snyder, b. at Lancaster Co., Pa., Nov. 20, 1835. One ch:—

1376. EDWARD STEPHEN, b. Feb. 12, 1858.

(976) JOHN BUZZELL, son of Rev. JOSEPH (509), b. at Hartland, Me., Nov. 13, 1821. Lived in Hartford, Me., Bridgewater, Mass., and rem'd to Abington, Mass., Mch. 1, 1842. Shoe-cutter. Md. Oct. 31, 1842, Susanna P., dau. of Eliab and Mary Noyes, b. at Abington, Nov. 11, 1824. Five ch:—

1377. SUSAN FRANCES, b. Jan. 11, 1845. 1378. JOSEPH WILSON, b. Oct. 11, 1848. 1379. CHARLES AUSTIN, b. Feb. 3, 1851. 1380. SAMUEL SOULE, b. Nov. 30, 1854. 1381. ROSCO ALGERNON, b. Aug. 23, 1857.

(977) BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, son of Rev. JOSEPH (509), b. at Canton, Me., Oct. 20, 1823. Has lived in Livermore; rem'd Nov., 1844, to Abington, Mass., where he now resides. Housewright. Md. Mch. 12, 1848, Mary W., dau. of Hector and Mary G. Foster, b. at Abington, Oct. 25, 1829. Four ch:—

1382. ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 24, 1849. 1383. HERBERT FRANKLIN, b. May 12, 1851. 1384. GEORGE BREWER, b. Feb. 6, 1853, d. May 28, 1858. 1385. ROBEMER NANCY, b. Oct. 10, 1857.

(979) DANIEL, son of Rev. JOSEPH (509), b. at Hartford, Me., Apr. 20, 1828. Lived in Harpswell, Me., and N. Bridgewater, Mass. Lives at present in Brunswick, Me. Ship carpenter. Md. Apr. 25, 1850, Harriet C., dau. of Houghton and Margaret Rideout, b. at Brunswick, Nov. 3, 1830. Four ch:—

1386. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. Feb. 1, 1851. 1387. GEORGE ALBERT, Apr. 19, 1852. 1388. WENDELL PHILLIPS, b. May 22, 1854. 1389. MAHALA DEARBORN, b. Oct. 25, 1856.

(980) WILLIAM PENN, son of Rev. JOSEPH (509), b. at Hartford, Me., Mch. 8, 1831. Resides in Brunswick, Me. Shipsmith. Md. Feb. 4, 1857, Mary, dau. of David S. and Jane S. Perkins, b. at Brunswick, Aug. 28, 1837.

1390. A child (nameless), b. Jan. 23, 1858, d. same day.

(1013) SAMUEL HIRAM, son of Rev. JOSEPH (527), b. at Peru, Me., Aug. 28, 1836. Lives in Mechanic Falls, Me. Md. Feb. 16, 1858, Laura, dau. of Benjamin and Eveline Hodgdon, b. at Turner, Me., Jan. 28, 1841. One ch:—

1391. ARTHUR L., b. Jan. 1, 1860.

(1014) JOSEPH HENRY, son of Rev. JOSEPH (527), b. at Minot, Swan's Island, Me., from whence he rem'd Nov. 20, 1862, to Rockland, Me. Housewright. Md. Apr. 24, 1860, Sarah, dau. of James and Jane Joyce, b. at Swan's Island, May 12, 1841. Two ch:—

1392. NELLIE J., b. Jan. 31, 1861. 1393. AURESSA, b. Sept. 15, 1867.

(1088) LUCIUS BOLLES, son, of Noah B. (590), b. at Mt. Vernon, N. H., Jan. 6, 1839. Lives in N. Y. City. Commission broker. Md. Jan. 6, 1864, Alice M., dau. of Boynton and Alice Rollins, b. at Hopkinton, N. H., July 6, 1841. One ch:—

1394. ALICE, b. June 22, 1867.

(1108) JUSTIN EDWARDS, son of JOSHUA (595), b. at Milford, Dec. 21, 1837. Lives in Amherst, N. H. Yeoman. Md. July 11, 1864, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Catherine Lewis, b. at Kingston, Ireland, Mch. 17, 1847. Two ch:—

1395. LUDLOW MASON, b. July 23, 1865. 1396. THOMAS JOSHUA, b. Aug. 22, 1867.

NINTH GENERATION.

(1121) ALCANDER, son of HIRAM (607), b. at New Brunswick, N. J., Dec. 31, 1832. He accompanied his father to France in 1853, and md. at Chatillon-sur-Loing (Loiret) France, Jan. 19, 1858, Henrietta-Emma-Aimés Torrens, eldest dau. of Henri-Louis, Count de Loyante, and niece of Duke and Duchesse de Montmorency de Luxemborg. "His wife's grandfather, the Count Anne-Phillippe de Loyanté was one of those French officers who came to America and helped us to gain our Independence. He was Lieut. Col. of Artillery and Inspector General of the Fortifications of Virginia, and member of the order of Cincinnatus, and remained in America from 1778, till the close of the war. He left his order of Cincinnatus to his son, who has transmitted it, in default of male issue, to his son-in-law, Alcan-der Hutchinson." Since his marriage he has resided in India, and was U. S. Consul at Singapore, from 1860 till 1862. Lives at present at Langlie, *pres Montarges Loiret*, and is extensively engaged in the rubber business. Four ch:—

1397. RENÉE CAROLINE, b. Feb. 14, 1859. 1398. MARIANNE GRIZELLE,

b. May 2, 1860. 1399. BARNARD-ALCANDER-RICHARD DE LOYANTÉ, b. Sept. 24, 1862. 1400. HIRAM-EMMANUEL-HENRI-DIEUDONNE DE LOY-ANTE, b. July 24, 1866.

(1176) FRANCIS CLIFTON, son of FREEMAN (691), b. at Milford, N. H., Mch. 17, 1832. Md. Jan. 17, 1853, Susan Adelia Blake, b. Sept. 4, 1832. Two ch:—

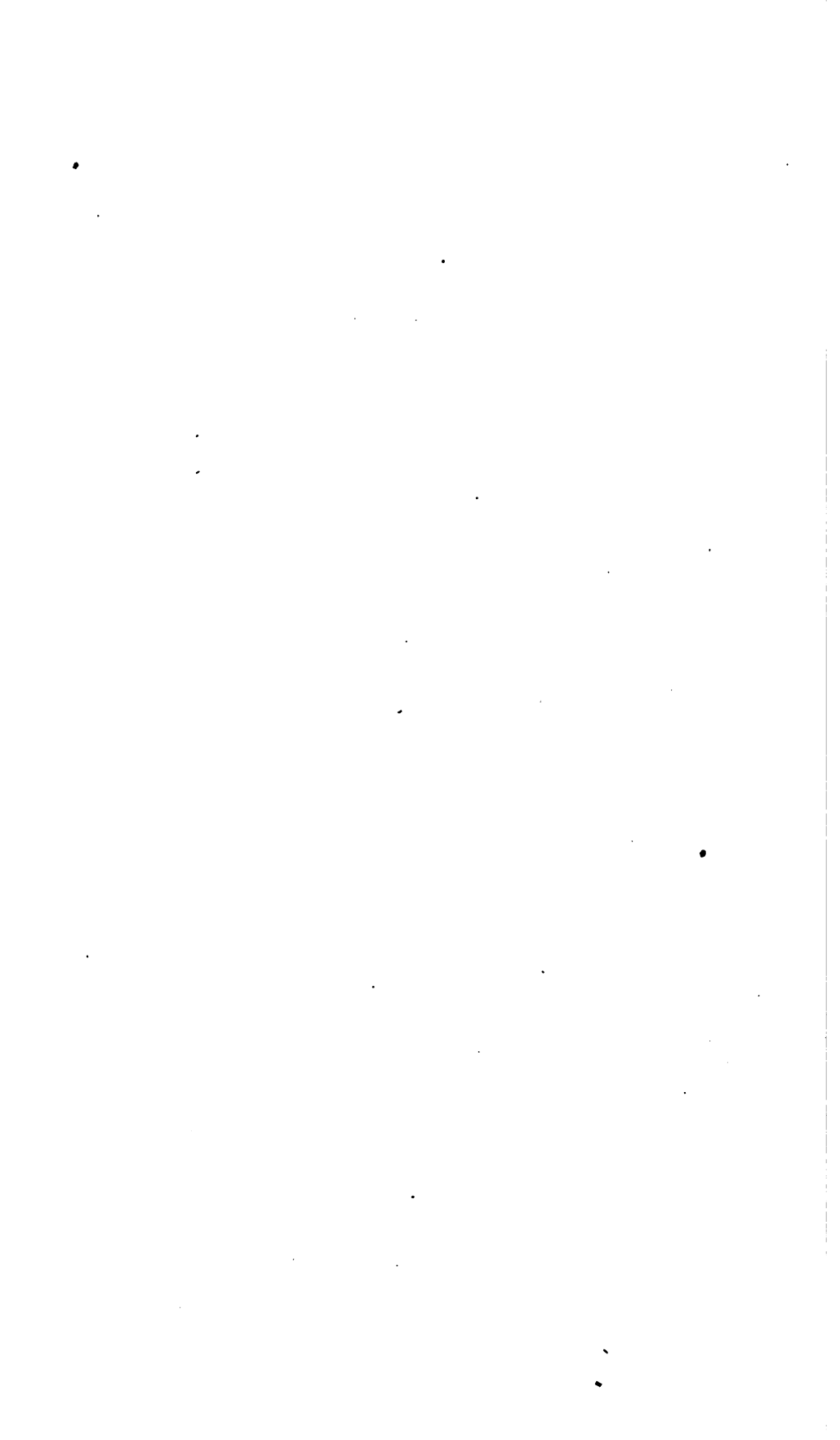
1401. WILLIS ORRIN, b. Dec. 12, 1853. 1402. FRANCIS FREEMAN, b. Aug. 3, 1856.

(1241) NATHAN, son of EBENEZER (775), b. at Weld, Me., Sept. 6, 1829. Md. Dec., 1855, Mary Elizabeth Newhall. One ch:—

1403. CHARLES.

(1243) LUTHER, son of EBENEZER (775), b. at Weld, Feb. 11, 1833. Md. May 13, 1855, Juliett, dau. of William and Anna (Hutchinson, 776) Winter, b. Mch. 3, 1840. Two ch:—

1404. ELLAH, b. Oct., 1855. 1405. WALLIS EVERETT, b. May 3, 1857.



APPENDIX.

A.

The following is a copy of the WILL of RICHARD HUTCHINSON, as found recorded in the Probate Office, in Salem, Mass.

28: 9mo. 1682.

In the name of God Amen, I Richard Hutchinson, of the towne of Salem bein of pfect (perfect) memorye, & vnderstanding & Thought weake in body by Reason of age, doe make this my last will & testament.

1. First I doe bequeath my soule into the hands of the Lord whoe gave it when it shall please him to call for it, and my body to be decently buried by my executor with assured hopes of a resurrection.

2. In respect of that outward estate, which it hath pleased the Lord to bestow vpon me & is now at my dispose my will is as followeth.

1. In relation to my deare & loueing wife, my will is that shee shall be & remaine at my son Joseph Hutchinson house during her natural life if shee see cause there to be provided for with convenient house roome meat drink & lodging & all other things whatsoever that may be comfortable & suitable for one of her age, during her life, and ten shillings yearly to be at her dispose to be paid by him in money or butter, or if shee see cause to remoue from thence & to live in any other place Then shee shall haue all that estate, which was in her hands, when I married her excepting that pcell (parcel) of land which Samuel Leach of Manchester had, which was for the paiement of her debt, the sd estate to be at her dispose to whome soeuer shee pleaseth, But if shee remaine at my son Hutchensons house during her life, then the said estate shalbe in the hands of my executor & be fully at his dispose only her wearing apparrell shalbe at her liberty to dispose of at her decease.

2ly. In respect of my lands my will is

1. That my sonn in law Anthony Ashby & my daughter Abigaile his wife, shall have twenty Acres of land lying by the hill, called Hathorne's Hill & lying the whole length of my land, this land being free to them theire heirs & assignes.

2. I giue to my sonn in law Daniell Bordman & my daughter Hanah his wife theire heirs or assignes, twenty acres of land, lying by and adjoyning to the land aboue expressed & lying the whole length of my land.

3. I giue to my Grand children Bethiah Hutchenson & Sarah Hadlock & each of them ten acres free to them & their assignes, lying by & adjoyning to the land, aboue expressed & lying the whole length of the land.

4. I giue vnto black Peter my seruant, four acres of land lying by & adjoyning to the land aboue expressed to him & his heires, or if he

haue noe heires then it shall returne to my executor his heires & assignes.

5. I give unto my son in law nathaniell Putnam & my son in law Thomas Hale & my son in law James Hadlock, each of them forty shillings to be paide by my executor within two years after my decease.

6. Alsoe I give to my son in law Daniell Bordman & Anthony Ashby each of them forty shillings, to be pd. by my executor within two years after my decease, all ye sd. aboue written sums to be pd. in comon pay at price currant.

7. Lastly I make my son Joseph Hutchenson sole executor to this my last will & testament enjoying him his helrs & assignes to pay all my debts and leagacies & I doe freely give vnto him his helrs or assignes peeter my seruant & all the rest of my estate both moneable & Imoueable. This is my last will & testament made by me this 19 January in ye yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred seaventy nine.

This clause (twenty acres of land betweene the 28 & 29 line) interlined before the signing thereof.

Witness
James Bally
Joseph mazury.

Richard ^{His} H Hutchenson [seal]
mark

B.

The following account of the Hutchinson vocalists, is condensed from a book published by them called the "Book of Words of the Hutchinson Family;" and as their history is inseparable, and of common interest, it was thought best to include a biographical sketch of each, viz:—Judson, John, Joshua and Asa, under one head. At an early age they evinced a passionate fondness for music; self tutored, and graduated from beneath the paternal roof, a company of singing brothers, such as the world has seldom had the good fortune to patronize and enjoy. Their career has been fertile with incident, both humorous and productive of much good. Temperance and Freedom were the themes on which they paved their way to notoriety and ultimate success. They were bold, outspoken, and fearless of results; even in that portion of our country once infested with the scourge of Slavery, they were tolerated even more than any one else would have hoped for. As they progressed in their home instruction some of their number ventured to foreshadow thoughts of future fame and distinction, to illuminate their pathway through life. Their progress was marked first, by Judson's procuring at the age of fifteen, a violin, which he obtained on credit, for the paltry sum of four dollars, the result of some extra labor done upon the farm. Next, Asa equally ambitious and persevering, procured of his brother Andrew, then a merchant in Boston, a bass-viol, which had been played on for over thirty years in the Old South Church, in Boston. It was the first Yankee bass-viol ever constructed, and was made with a simple jack-knife, by an ingenious American. Contemporary with this event occurred the production of another violin, which John procured by raising vegetables. Armed and equipped, the lads prepared themselves for a long and thorough course of self tuition; but owing to their father's conscientious scruples concerning the *profanity* of such exercises, they were obliged to resort to some portion of a retired and

unfrequented field, where their drill was conducted for at least twelve months in a primitive style. So persevering were they in their secret practice that at the end of two years they astonished their friends and neighbors generally, and their father especially, in the sudden production of a programme consisting of a few select pieces, such as "Washington's March," "Hail Columbia," "Yankee Doodle," "Wrecker's Daughter," and others of like merit, which so completely allayed the former prejudices of the Senior Hutchinson, that he after this allowed them the free use of the mansion in which to complete their musical education. During this period their vocal powers were not by any means neglected, and often the combined effect of their voices with the instruments sent a thrill of perfect delight throughout the household. As time sped on attempts were made at concertizing beneath the paternal roof on Thanksgiving and Fast days; and even the old minister of the village church became so elated as to invite them to give their first PUBLIC CONCERT in the Baptist meeting house, which offer they at once accepted. On the appointed evening Squire Livermore addressed the people on music, after which "Old Hundred" was sang by all present, followed by various other pieces, aided by their two sisters Abby and Rhoda. When Asa and John had arrived at their majority their father intimated to them the propriety of self-maintenance; and taking the hint, they proceeded at once with horse and sleigh to Boston, where they met their brother Andrew, and were soon joined by Judson and Joshua with whom they consulted as to the practicability of entering life as public singers. The plan was acceded to by all but Joshua, who pleaded more pressing duties at home, he then being engaged as teacher of a singing school. Although the plan was not entirely dropped they did not enter at once upon their project, and being in want of the necessary means to advance their first stage of action, they went to work with their hands in Lynn. While in Boston, in 1840, they attended a temperance lecture delivered by Mr. John Hawkins, at the Marlboro chapel, at the conclusion of which they signed the pledge, and have ever since publicly advocated that cause through the medium of their songs. Labor by day and rehearsals by night, after a number of months, eventually put them in a proper condition to realize the beginning of their aspirations, by their first professional appearance in the town of Wilton, adjoining Milford, in the Baptist Church, under the name and style of "Æolian Vocalists," which was heralded through printed posters, 8x2½ inches in size. This concert was attended by upwards of fifty persons, at twelve and a half cents each, which, deducting expenses, left them a clear profit of exactly six and a quarter cents. Not at all disparaged at such a meagre beginning as this, they took a tour for a week through several other small towns, and so persevering were their efforts, that in the end they declared a dividend of thirty-seven and a half cents each, which so discouraged their brother Judson, "that if they did not meet with better success next week he would quit." On the following week another trial was made, travelling through the northern part of the county, which resulted in a much larger profit of four dollars each, and better hopes of the future. They visited Nashua, where they gave three concerts, and afterwards went to Lynn, where they were still more successful in their financial affairs. At these Lynn concerts they were joined by their sister Abby, then in her twelfth year, where she became a great favorite. From Lynn their next move was a journey "down East,"

visiting Salem, Newburyport, Portsmouth, and Kennebunk. Jesse for the first time accompanied them. Arriving in Kennebunk they discovered that through some mismanagement not a bill had been posted. It was five o'clock and something must soon be done, when suddenly a happy thought striking the mind of Jesse he seized the huge dinner bell, rushed into the street, and cried the programme for the evening. Taking all things into consideration this journey proved rather unprofitable, and with a spirit of despondency they returned to Lynn, where they gave a few concerts without very great pecuniary results. While here they received a letter from their father entreating them to return home and settle down to farm work. Jesse resumed his labors in Lynn, while the rest heeded the invitation of their father, and Abby went to school. But this state of things could not last forever; they were in a continual state of unrest, which lasted for a number of months, when happily the spell was broken by the appearance of a gentleman in their midst, who, having heard their performances, infused new zeal into their hearts by his approbation and recommendations to a farther public trial of their musical skill. A span of horses was procured, and they drove to Nashua, where they gave a 4th of July concert with good success, in connection with Mr. Lyman Heath. At Concord they gave a series of concerts and were handsomely received. Hanover was next visited, where they received a liberal share of patronage from the faculty and students of Dartmouth College. Their attention was then turned to the Green Mountain State, heralding their way as they entered each town, by some heart stirring air from the vehicle. Crossing Vt., they entered Whitehall, and thence to Saratoga Springs, where they were well received, but left the place with more commendations of praise than pennies. Schenectady was next visited with like success, having given a free concert in consequence of the presence of the Rainer Family, and taking up a contribution to defray expenses. When they came to Albany they assumed the name of the "ÆOLIAN VOCALISTS, OR THE HUTCHINSON FAMILY." Here they gave a series of concerts, and when the bills were settled they found to their dismay that they had but a sixpence left. Horror stricken at such dire results they naturally bethought themselves of the old homestead, and like prodigals in a far off land, were nearly on the point of returning again to their home, when their thoughts were directed into another channel by the interference of a Scotch gentleman, Mr. Luke F. Newland, who, becoming acquainted with their ill success and penurious condition proposed to give them a benefit, requesting them to wait a week. During this interim they repaired to a Dutch settlement, where lived a known friend and became his guests. In that place a concert was given, realizing a clear profit of \$15, with which they returned to Albany, and found that Mr. Newland had nearly completed the arrangements for the benefit. The whole preparation was gratuitous, and when the night of the concert arrived, the hall was filled, and success was stamped on every feature of the enterprize, besides realizing the comparatively mammoth sum of \$110.

Inspired by this sudden turn of affairs, they boldly set off for Boston, where they announced a concert at the Melodeon, at fifty cents per ticket, with tolerable results, and securing many valuable musical friends. Leaving Boston they visited several of the eastern towns, after which they returned home for a short visit, preparatory to a southern tour. But in this they were doomed to disappointment, for

at Nashua, where they gave their first concert on this new route, they were surprised on the following morning at the sudden appearance of their father on horseback, who had come to take Abby back to her home. As Abby was a great help to them, a consultation ensued, which ended in a longer lease of her services, and signing a written obligation to return her at the end of three weeks time. They next visited Boston and Lowell, after which they concluded as their project had proved a failure, to return home once more. During this interval their sympathies were fully enlisted into the Anti-Slavery cause by means of a convention held in Milford, conducted by Wm. Lloyd Garrison, N. P. Rogers and others, which called forth the production of new songs, and were afterwards sung with a varied degree of success in different sections of the country. These songs, in connection with their temperance melodies, brought them into great repute, and during a subsequent visit to N. Y., they complied with an invitation to be present at the Anniversary of the American Anti-Slavery Society, and afterwards at the Anniversary of the American Temperance Union, where they were greeted with the utmost enthusiasm. At N. Y., Gen. Geo. P. Morris presented them four of his best songs, "My Mother's Bible," "The origin of Yankee Doodle," "We're with yoa once again," "Westward Ho!" which were, within a space of ten days set to their own music. After a considerable stay they went to Philadelphia, where they sang in the Philharmonic Society and the Musical Fund Hall, and were encored in all their pieces, afterwards receiving the congratulations of the city. Washington was also visited with like cheering results, receiving the particular favor of the President, and other prominent officials. An amusing scene, not included in the programme, took place one evening during their stay. Judson was to sing the song of "The Humbled Husband," which commences thus:—

"She's not what fancy painted her;
I'm sadly taken in," &c.

Now it so happened that the temporary platform upon which he stood was so peculiarly arranged that he had no sooner declared himself to be "Sadly taken in" metaphorically, than he was "taken in" in the most matter-of-fact manner possible, the boards giving way, precipitating the rather humbugged vocalist in a most summary way, to the depths below. Notwithstanding this temporary disarrangement of affairs on his part he soon recovered his equanimity and good standing, the audience apparently applauding the affair as a bona-fide transaction. After this they visited Mt. Vernon, and returned home, where, after a short vacation they ventured once more for the northern part of N. H., making another eastern tour, and subsequently while at Lynn, they imbibed the idea of making a trip to England, which became the great act of their lives. Within a fortnight they were landed in Liverpool, where they made their first debut in three successful concerts. Their visits to London, Manchester, Dublin, and other places was a complete ovation—making the acquaintance of many notable gentleman, among whom were Dickens, Macready and the Howitts. Their European tour ended where it began, at Liverpool, where they gave their farewell concert, and took their departure for America, leaving behind many pleasant reminiscences and a host of friends. The basis of their fortune was now firmly constructed; and their subsequent success in America is well known to all admirers of good music. But the time at last came when an unavoidable change took place in the

family circle by the marriage of Abby, which for a season proved an obstacle to any farther effort in that direction. But John determined to persevere, and selling his farm, ventured into the world alone, leaving Asa and Judson upon the farm, where they remained for about a year when they clubbed together with John, and travelled harmoniously together till 1855, when they, in company with nine others, removed to Wisconsin, and settled a new township on Hassan river, which they afterwards named Hutchinson, in honor of themselves. In 1862, the town was attacked by a band of three hundred Sioux Indians, who burned their sawmill, the Academy, and most of the dwelling houses, scattering the inhabitants and leaving sad havoc in their train. The first tree cut in these regions, was cut by the hands of John, and was used in the construction of their log cabin. From this time onward their time has been divided in cultivating their extensive farm, and giving occasional concerts. In the beginning of the war, John, with his family, Henry and Viola, made their appearance on the Potomac, and sung their songs to the soldiers in camp. They had formed themselves into a distinct organization and made it their peculiar vocation in singing, during the war, for the Soldier's Aid Societies, and other institutions of like character. The Hutchinsons have sung for the cause of "Emancipation, the Union, Temperance, for the advancement of Humanity and Freedom everywhere," and on many occasions have lent their aid gratuitously, being warmly welcomed and enthusiastically received wherever they made their appearance. They are noted for their untiring zeal and industry in the promulgation of radical reforms, one of which the overthrow of slavery, some of them have lived to see accomplished, and are happy in the idea that their labor has not been in vain.

INDEX

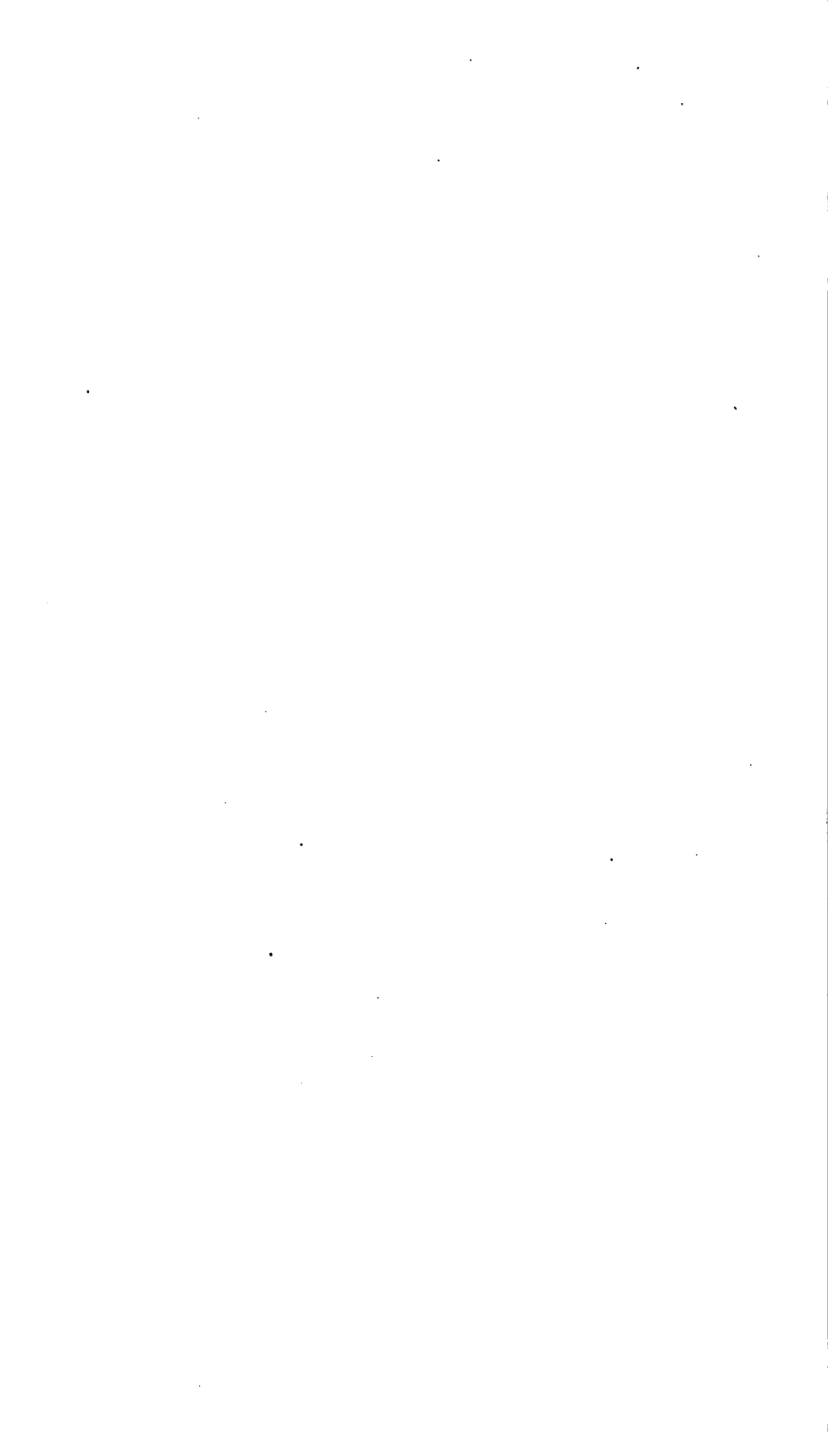
OF

HEADS OF FAMILIES.

A.		Benjamin, So. Danvers, Mass., . . .	51
Aaron, Darien, N. Y., . . .	41	Benjamin, Manchester, N. H., . . .	87
Aaron P., Darien, N. Y., . . .	67	Benjamin F., Provincetown, Mass., . . .	54
Abel Milford, N. H., . . .	58	Benjamin F., Milford, N. H., . . .	85
Abel F., Milford, N. H., . . .	84	Benjamin F., Abington, Mass., . . .	95
Abel F., Mechanicsburg, O., . . .	82	Benjamin P., Chicago, Ill., . . .	80
Abiather, Braintree, Vt., . . .	42	Buzzell, Mechanic Falls, Me., . . .	72
Abiel, Nashua, N. H., . . .	56	C.	
Abijah, Danvers, Mass., . . .	32	Caleb, Milford, N. H., . . .	77
Abner, Milford, N. H., . . .	20	Chandler, Norway, Me., . . .	73
Albion P., Canton, Me., . . .	74	Charles, Gray, Me., . . .	92
Alexander, Langlé, France, . . .	96	Charles, Pepperell, Mass., . . .	82
Alfred, Milford, N. H., . . .	63	Charles, River Falls, Wis., . . .	90
Almon, Milen, N. H., . . .	92	Charles D., Dudley, Mass., . . .	66
Ambrose, Danvers, Mass., . . .	14	Chester F., Waupaca, Wis., . . .	67
Ambrose, Brookfield, Vt., . . .	28	Cleaves K., Conklinville, N. Y., . . .	80
Ambrose B., Roxbury, Vt., . . .	48	D.	
Amos, Danvers, . . .	19	Daniel, Danvers, Mass., . . .	32
Amos, Concord, Vt., . . .	44	Daniel, Hartford, Me., . . .	45
Andrew, Milford, N. H., . . .	48	Daniel, Turner, Me., . . .	47
Andrew, Henry, Ill., . . .	95	Daniel, Brunswick, Me., . . .	95
Andrew B., Boston, Mass., . . .	76	Daniel P., Wheatland, Ill., . . .	67
Andrew J., So. Reading, Mass., . . .	83	David, Concord, Vt., . . .	43
Andrew J., Milford, N. H., . . .	85	David, Cambridgeport, Mass., . . .	51
Anthony, England, . . .	5	David, Milford, N. H., . . .	76
Appleton, Wilton, N. H., . . .	87	Deloss, Farmington, Wis., . . .	93
Archelaus, Danvers, Mass., . . .	50	E.	
Asa, Danvers, . . .	33	Ebenezer, Danvers, Mass., . . .	15
Asa, Shrewsbury, Vt., . . .	41	Ebenezer, Danvers, Mass., . . .	16
Asa, Fayette, Me., . . .	31	Ebenezer, ———, Ohio, . . .	31
Asa, Fayette, Me., . . .	53	Ebenezer, Danville, Vt., . . .	33
Asa B., Hutchinson, Wis., . . .	78	Ebenezer, E. Wilton, N. H., . . .	36
Asa F., Sabattus, Me., . . .	73	Ebenezer, Weld, Me., . . .	59
Augustus, Milford, N. H., . . .	63	Ebenezer, Weld, Me., . . .	86
Augustus L., Milwaukie, Wis., . . .	80	Ebenezer, Cape Elizabeth Depot, Me., . . .	73
Augustus R., Wenham, Mass., . . .	80	Ebenezer S., Albany, Me., . . .	66
B.		Edmund, Minot, Me., . . .	74
Barnard, England, . . .	5	Edmund P., Milford, N. H., . . .	84
Bartholomew, Sutton, Mass., . . .	25	Edward, Danvers, Mass., . . .	81
Bartholomew, Milford, N. H., . . .	36	Edward B., Wilton, N. H., . . .	87
Bartholomew, Dixfield, Me., . . .	38	Edward H., Sutton, Mass., . . .	66
Benjamin, Danvers, . . .	12	Edwin F., Auburn, Me., . . .	66
Benjamin, Bedford, Mass., . . .	16	Elbridge, Milford, N. H., . . .	85
Benjamin, Bedford, Mass., . . .	25	Elijah, Andover, Mass., . . .	27
Benjamin, Royalston, Mass., . . .	26	Elijah, Danvers, Mass., . . .	50
Benjamin, Milford, N. H., . . .	36	Elijah, Danvers, Mass., . . .	54
Benjamin, Milford, N. H., . . .	59		
Benjamin, Waterford, Vt., . . .	42		
Benjamin, Waterford, Vt., . . .	68		

Elisha, Danvers, Mass.,	16	James, Wilton, N. H.,	47
Elisha, Milford, N. H.,	26	James, Wilton, N. H.,	61
Elisha, Haverhill, Mass.,	54	James W., Randolph, Vt.,	64
Elisha P., Beaufort, S. C.,	79	James, Randolph, Vt.,	91
Erastus, Cambridge, Mass.,	83	James, Portland, Me.,	94
Eugene, Milford, N. H.,	59	James A., Danvers, Mass.,	81
Evelyn M., Waltham, Mass.,	85	James H., Fayette, Me.,	64
Ezra B., ———, Wisconsin,	75	Jedson M., Nestoria, Wis.,	75
F.		Jeremy, Danvers, Mass.,	22
Farwell J., W. Concord, Vt.,	68	Jeremy, Cal.,	81
Ferdinand, Wilton, N. H.,	87	Jesse, Danvers, Mass.,	31
Francis C., Milford, N. H.,	47	Jesse, Milford, N. H.,	49
Francis P., Manchester, N. H.,	89	Jesse, Lynn, Mass.,	77
Frederick, Wilton, N. H.,	50	Jesse D., No. Scituate,	71
Frederick A., Portland, Me.,	94	John, England,	5
Frederick L., Wilton, N. H.,	82	John, Danvers, Mass.,	11
Freeland, Milan, N. H.,	92	John, Danvers, Mass.,	24
Freeman, Wilton, N. H.,	81	John, Danvers, Mass.,	30
G.		John, Danvers, Mass.,	10
Galen, Milan, N. H.,	65	John, Danvers, Mass.,	18
George, Wilton, N. H.,	19	John, Middleton, Mass.,	21
George, Braintree, Vt.,	90	John, Braintree, Vt.,	38
George, Waupaca, Wis.,	93	John, Buckfield, Me.,	47
George C., Milford, N. H.,	84	John, Wilton, Me.,	69
George F., Danvers, Mass.,	79	John, Wilton, Me.,	75
George R., St. Johnsbury, Vt.,	69	John, Weld, Me.,	86
George W., Osawkie, Kan.,	83	John, Salisbury, Mo.,	89
Gerry, Worcester, Mass.,	85	John, Lehigh, Italy,	91
H.		John B., W. Randolph, Vt.,	89
Harvey, Wilton, N. H.,	82	John B., Abington, Mass.,	95
Haven, Albany, Me.,	65	John C., E. Hebron, Me.,	75
Henry, Randolph, Wis.,	91	John G., Reading, Mass.,	87
Henry, Chebeague Isl., Me.,	94	John W., Lynn, Mass.,	78
Henry H., Buckfield, Me.,	47	Jonas, Milford, N. H.,	58
Henry H., Buckfield, Me.,	74	Jonathan, Andover, Mass.,	18
Henry O., Iowa City, Iowa,	83	Jonathan, Concord, Vt.,	26
Hezekiah, Lowell, Mass.,	61	Jonathan A., Canaan, Vt.,	69
Hezekiah A., Westford, Mass.,	87	Jonathan D., Nashua, N. H.,	88
Hiram, Burnham, Me.,	53	Joseph, Danvers, Mass.,	8
Hiram, Charleston, Vt.,	69	Joseph, Danvers, Mass.,	11
Hiram, New York City,	78	Joseph, Danvers, Mass.,	22
Hiram N., Concord, Vt.,	70	Joseph, Danvers, Mass.,	33
Horace, Burlington, Iowa,	66	Joseph, Danvers, Mass.,	50
Horace, Livermore, Me.,	74	Joseph, Middleton, Mass.,	14
Horace, Waterford, Me.,	93	Joseph, Middleton, Mass.,	19
Horatio D., Boston, Mass.,	81	Joseph, Middleton, Mass.,	29
Horatio S., St. Johnsbury, Vt.,	69	Joseph, Hebron, Me.,	27
I.		Joseph, Hebron, Me.,	46
Ira, Middleton, Mass.,	52	Joseph, Hebron, Me.,	72
Isaac, Portland, Me.,	94	Joseph, Fayette, Me.,	53
Isaac B., Milford, N. H.,	85	Joseph, Brunswick, Me.,	71
Isaac B., Wilton, N. H.,	87	Joseph, Mechanic Falls, Me.,	76
Isaiah, Milford, N. H.,	87	Joseph H., Rockland, Me.,	96
Israel, Danvers, Mass.,	23	Joseph J., Lynn, Mass.,	78
Israel, Danvers, Mass.,	34	Joseph W., Waterford, Vt.,	94
Israel, Lynn, Mass.,	51	Joshua, Sutton, Mass.,	42
J.		Joshua, Milford, N. H.,	77
Jacob, Danvers, Mass.,	52	Josiah, Middleton, Mass.,	20
Jacob, Milford, N. H.,	62	Josiah, Middleton, Mass.,	29
Jacob F., Salt Lake City,	8	Jotham, Wilton, N. H.,	56
James, England,	53	Justin E., Amherst, N. H.,	96
James, Lyndeboro, N. H.,	28	K.	
J.		Kimball, Danvers, Mass.,	52
L.		L.	
Jacob, Danvers, Mass.,	52	Lawrence, England,	6
Jacob, Milford, N. H.,	62	Levi, Danvers, Mass.,	51
Jacob F., Salt Lake City,	8	Levi R., Lynnfield, Mass.,	80
James, England,	53	Lewis, Milan, N. H.,	65
James, Lyndeboro, N. H.,	28		

Lot, Braintree, Vt.,	25	S.	
Lot P., Milwaukee, Wis.,	93		
Luchus B., N. Y.,	96	Samuel, Woodstock, Mass.,	19
Luther, Milford, N. H.,	59	Samuel, Wilton, N. H.,	35
Luther, Weld, Me.,	86	Samuel, Wilton, N. H.,	53
Luther, Weld, Me.,	97	Samuel, Concord, Vt.,	43
Lyman, Madison, Wis.,	92	Samuel, Buckfield, Me.,	46
Lyman, W. Randolph, Vt.,	92	Samuel, Portland, Me.,	70
M.		Samuel, So. Danvers, Mass.,	79
Mark, E. Turner, Me.,	74	Samuel H., Mechanic Falls, Me.,	96
Marmaduke R., Albany, Me.,	65	Sardis M., Nashua, N. H.,	82
Milo, Concord, Vt.,	94	Sewell, Roxbury, Vt.,	48
N.		Simon, Sutton, Mass.,	40
Nathan, Milford, N. H.,	35	Solomon, Amherst, N. H.,	21
Nathan, Milford, N. H.,	85	Solomon, Fayette, Me.,	31
Nathan, Milford, N. H.,	24	Solomon, Nashua, N. H.,	56
Nathan, Boston, Mass.,	57	Stearns, Francistown, N. H.,	62
Nathan, Weld, Me.,	97	Stephen, Windham, Me.,	18
Nathan C., Milford, N. H.,	89	Stephen, Windham, Me.,	27
Nathaniel, Sutton, Mass.,	17	Stephen, Buckfield, Me.,	46
Nathaniel, Braintree, Vt.,	37	Stephen, St. Johnsbury, Vt.,	70
Nathaniel, Braintree, Vt.,	63	Stephen, Chebeague Isl., Me.,	70
Nathaniel, Milford, N. H.,	75	Stephen B., Springfield, Mass.,	82
Noah B., Mt. Vernon, N. H.,	76	Stephen D., Paris, Me.,	73
O.		Stillman, Milford, N. H.,	75
Orville K., Westford, Mass.,	68	Sullivan, Contoocookville, N. H.,	92
Osgood, Lawrence, Mass.,	52	Sylvander, N. Bedford, Mass.,	89
Otis K. A., Chicago, Ill.,	68	Sylvanus, Wilton, N. H.,	61
P.		Sylvanus, Wilton, N. H.,	88
Perley, Danville, Vt.,	54	Sylvester, Wilton, N. H.,	61
R.		Sylvester M., Jay Bridge, Me.,	65
Reuben, Milford, N. H.,	57	T.	
Reuben, Milford, N. H.,	84	Thomas, Eng.,	5
Reuben, Weld, Me.,	86	Thomas, Eng.,	6
Richard, Danvers, Mass.,	6	Thomas, Eng.,	6
Richard, ———, Maine,	13	Timothy, Albany, Me.,	39
Richard, Raymond, Me.,	27	Timothy H., Gorham, Me.,	66
Richard, Chebeague Isl., Me.,	44	Titus, St. Johnsbury, Vt.,	69
Richard, So. Hartford, Me.,	71	W.	
Robert, Danvers, Mass.,	14	William, Eng.,	5
Robert, Danvers, Mass.,	21	William, Danvers, Mass.,	24
Robert, Iowa City, Iowa,	83	William, Danvers, Mass.,	52
Robert, Milford, N. H.,	84	William, Danvers, Mass.,	16
Rodney, Buckfield, Me.,	72	William, Lynn, Mass.,	53
Rodney K., Milford, N. H.,	88	William, Washington, D. C.,	90
Rodolphus A., Big Foot, Ill.,	67	William, Portland, Me.,	94
Rufus, Braintree, Vt.,	64	William A., Plaistow, N. H.,	81
Rufus, Braintree, Vt.,	90	William H., Gallipolis, O.,	80
		William H., Danvers, Mass.,	81
		William P., Brunswick, Me.,	95
		Z.	
		Zephaniah, Greenville, Ill.,	77



ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

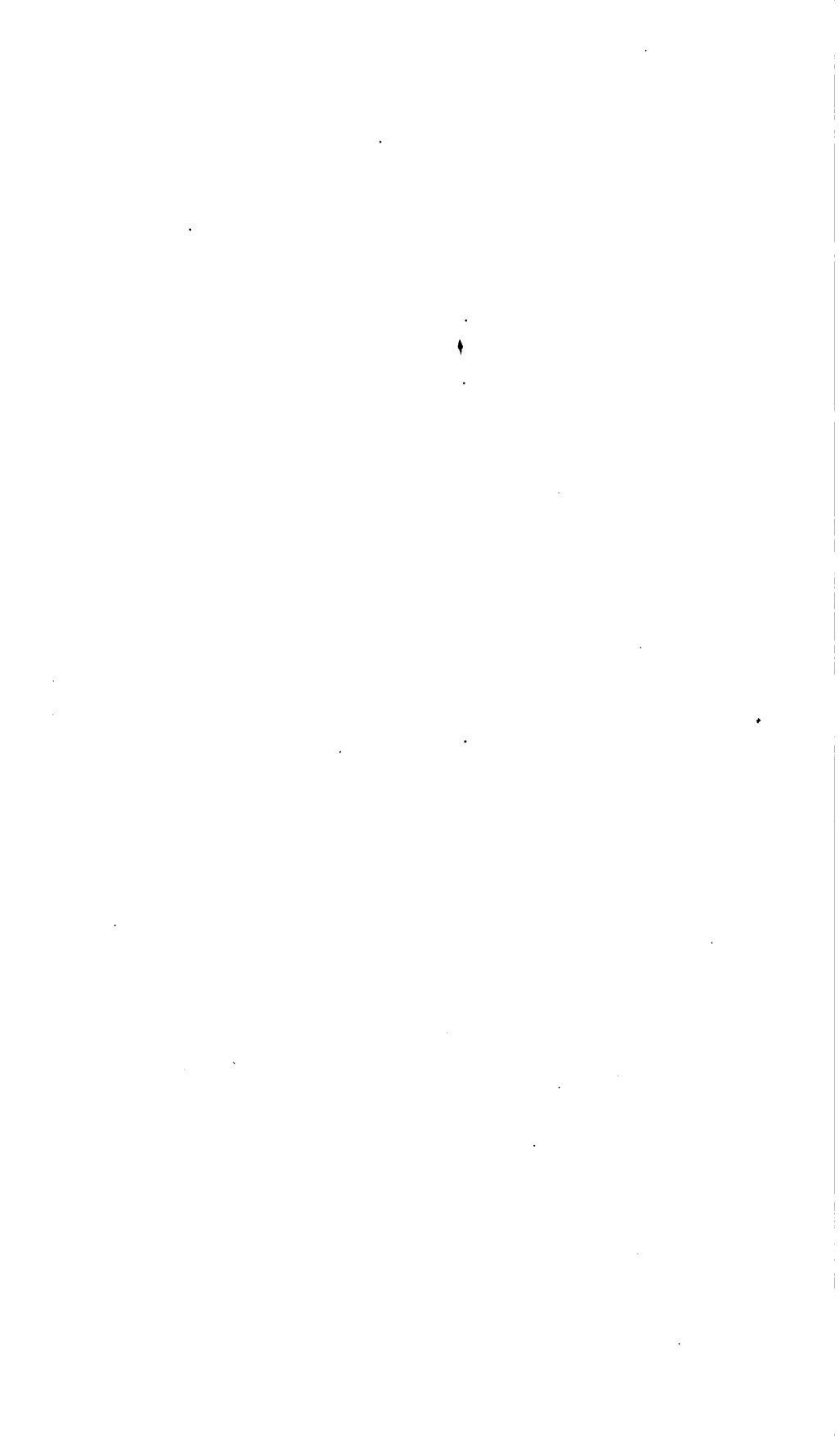
VOLUME X.

PART III.

SALEM, MASS.

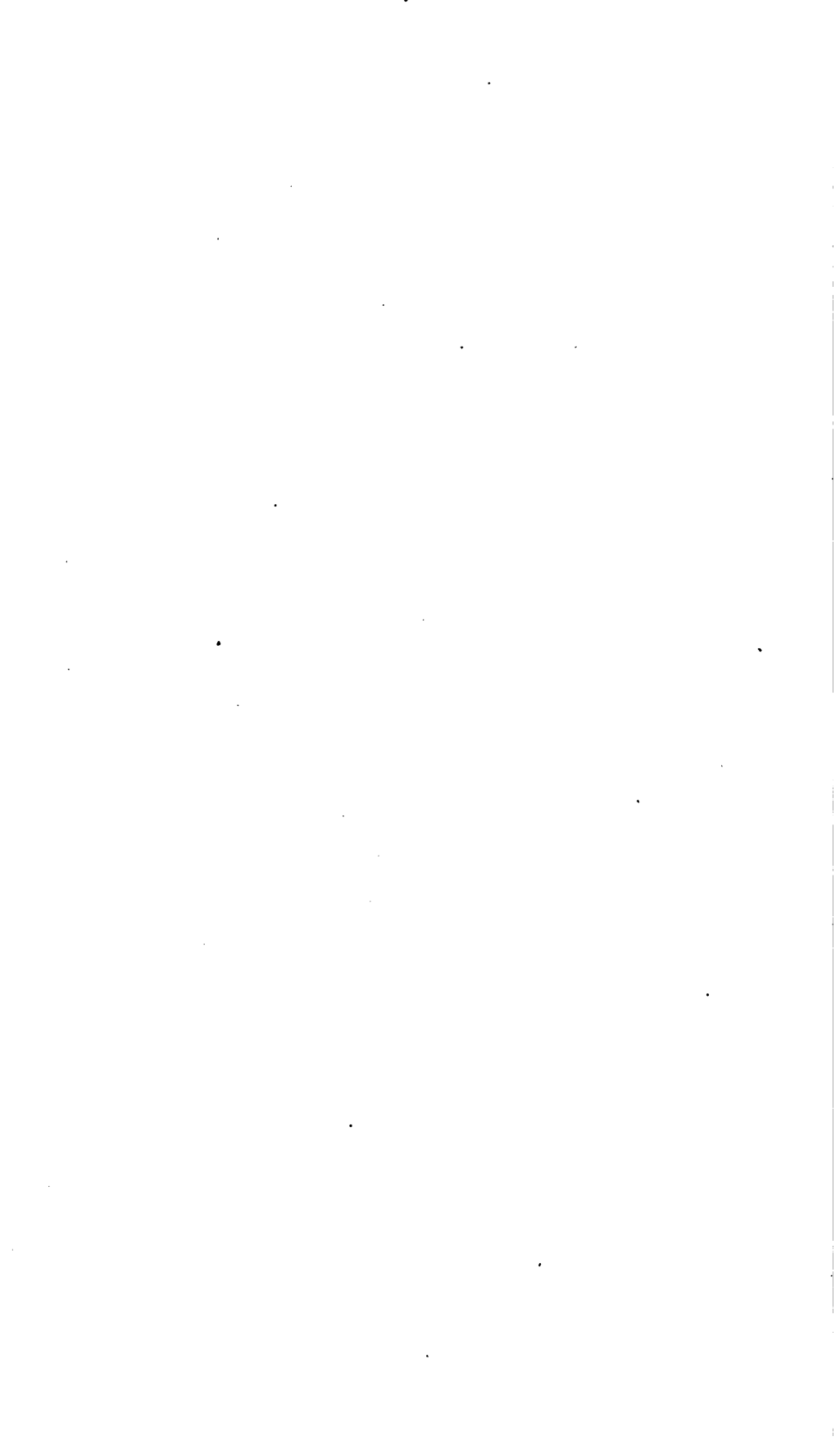
PUBLISHED BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

1870.



CONTENTS.

Short account of the Building of the U. S. Frigate Essex, and subsequent career,	1
Prizes of the Essex. War of 1812-14,	27
The First Cruise of the U. S. Frigate Essex, 1799-1800, Capt. Edward Preble,	34
Correspondence with the Department,	34
List of officers and crew on her first cruise,	52
Extracts from Capt. E. Preble's Journal on board the Essex,	60
Extracts from Correspondence,	86



THE FIRST CRUISE OF THE UNITED STATES FRIGATE ESSEX.

UNDER COMMAND OF CAPT. EDWARD PREBLE, U. S. N.

WITH A SHORT ACCOUNT OF HER ORIGIN, AND SUBSEQUENT CAREER
UNTIL CAPTURED BY THE BRITISH IN 1814, AND
HER ULTIMATE FATE.

PREPARED BY CAPT. GEORGE HENRY PREBLE, U. S. N.

WHEN John Adams was inaugurated President of the United States the commerce of the country was subject to almost daily annoyance from British and French ships of war: the British claiming the right to search for British subjects under vessels wearing our flag, and the French capturing every vessel that fell in their way, under the pretence that it was carrying contraband goods. The Barbary powers also having the arrogance not to recognize the flag of our new republic, unless consenting to be tributary to them, were seizing our vessels and throwing their officers and crews into captivity. The nations of the old world laughed at and scorned the weakness of the infant republic of the new world. No American merchantman could sail the ocean in consequence of these maritime hawks and buzzards with any safety. Congress, in 1797, provided for the completing, manning and equipping three of the six frigates which had been previously authorized, viz., the United States, Constellation and Constitution; and for increasing the strength of the revenue cutters provision was also made for other vessels of war, and the voice of the people was clamorous for the defence of our trade against the European belligerents. "The Commerce of the United States" (said the

President, in his speech to Congress, Nov. 23, 1797) "is essential, if not to their existence, at least to their comfort, growth and prosperity. The genius, character and habits of our people are highly commercial. Their cities have been formed and exist upon commerce; our agriculture, fisheries, arts and manufactures, are connected with and dependent upon it. In short, commerce has made this country what it is, and it cannot be destroyed or neglected without involving the people in poverty or distress. Great numbers are directly and solely supported by navigation. The faith of society is pledged for the preservation of the rights of commercial and seafaring, no less than of the other citizens. Under this view of our affairs I should hold myself guilty of a neglect of duty if I forbore to recommend that we should make every exertion to protect our commerce and to place our country in a suitable posture of defence as the only sure means of preserving both." These were gallant words, but the country was poor, the appropriation for this essential object was consequently feeble, and to aid in measures of defence the merchants of the several larger seaports subscribed to build vessels for the government, trusting to be repaid at some future day.

On the 9th of April, 1798, James McHenry, Secretary of War, who was charged with the duty of superintending the concerns of the navy as well as those of the army, addressed to the Hon. Samuel Sewall, Chairman of the Committee of the House of Representatives for the protection of Commerce, a long letter offering various suggestions for increasing our naval efficiency, and says :—

"France derives several important advantages from the system she is pursuing towards the United States. Besides the sweets of plunder, obtained by her privateers, she keeps in them a nursery of seamen, to be drawn

upon in all conjunctures by the navy. She unfits by the same means the United States for energetic measures, and thereby prepares us for the last degree of humiliation and subjection.

"To forbear under such circumstances from taking naval and military measures, to secure our trade, defend our territory in case of invasion, and prevent or suppress domestic insurrection, would be to offer up the United States a certain prey to France, and exhibit to the world a sad spectacle of national degradation and imbecility.

The United States possess an extensive trade—heavy expenses must be submitted to for its protection."

His estimates and views were presented to Congress, and on the 27th of April that body passed an act to provide an additional armament for the farther protection of the trade of the United States, and for other purposes, and authorizing the President to cause to be built, purchased or hired, a number of vessels, not exceeding twelve, to carry not more than 22 guns each, and appropriated \$950,000 for the purpose.

On the 30th of April, 1798, three days after the passage of this law, the office of Secretary of the Navy was established by law, and Benjamin Stoddard, of Georgetown, D. C., was appointed the first Secretary of the Navy. A more fortunate selection could not well have been made. To the most ardent patriotism he united an inflexible integrity, a discriminating mind, a great capacity for business, and a most persevering industry. He entered upon the duties of his office in June, 1799.*

Passing over various acts for the protection of our commerce and the strengthening of our naval force, on the 30th of June, 1798, the President was authorized "to accept not exceeding twelve vessels of war on the credit of the United States, and to cause evidences of the debt

* Goldsborough's U. S. Naval Chronicle, Vol. I, pp. 85-6.

to be given therefor, allowing an interest thereon not exceeding six per cent.," the force of these vessels, as well as of those authorized by the previous act of 27th of April, 1798, was prescribed as follows:—

- 6 vessels not exceeding 18 guns each.
- 12 " not less than 20, nor exceeding 24 guns each.
- 6 " not less than 32 guns each.

Subscriptions were raised for the purpose of building the vessels authorized by the act of June 30th, at Newburyport, Salem, Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Norfolk and other places. Even the infant city of Cincinnati subscribed a sum towards equipping a galley for the defence of the Mississippi against the French. Stock was issued under the act to the amount of \$711,700.

From a statement made by the Secretary of the Navy, under date December 24, 1799, it appears there was then built, or being built, by citizens:—The ship *Merrimack* 534 tons, 24 guns, at Newburyport; brig *Richmond* 200 tons, 18 guns, at Norfolk; ship [Boston, 700 tons] 500 tons, 24 guns, at Boston; ship [Essex, 860 tons] 590 tons, 32 guns, at Salem. Two ships [probably *Maryland* and *Patapsco*, 380 tons each] 530 tons and 18 guns each, at Baltimore; ship [John Adams, 544 tons] 590 tons and 24 guns, at Charleston, S. C.; frigate [New York, 2d, 36 guns] 1130 tons, 44 guns, at New York, and frigate [probably Philadelphia, 1240 tons, 36 guns] 1130 tons, 44 guns, at Philadelphia, in all nine vessels. Of these the *Merrimack* and *Richmond* were in commission at the date of the statement.

About the middle of July, 1798, a patriotic subscription was opened at the Salem Insurance Office, for the purpose of "raising money for the use of the government, to be applied to the building of vessels, or such other

purposes as the government may choose." The object of the fund was general, not specific, but met with favor, and obtained the subscriptions of the most wealthy and energetic citizens of Salem. It was soon considered expedient to devote the moneys thus raised to the construction of a "stout frigate," under the act of Congress, which has been specified. This special purpose being made known, several of the subscribers came forward and doubled their original subscriptions, and declared their willingness to subscribe more if necessary. By October this amount had reached \$74,000.

The following are the names of the subscribers at that time (October), to the fund for building the Essex, with the amounts subscribed by each, taken from a paper which has been preserved.*

Wm. Gray, jr.,	\$10,000	Benj. Goodhue,	800
Elias H. Derby,	10,000	Nathaniel Batchelder,	50
Wm. Orne,	5,000	Daniel Jenks,	500
John Norris,	5,000	Samuel Archer,	100
John Jenks,	1,500	Joseph Vincent,	200
Eben'r Bickford,	2,000	Joshua Richardson,	500
Benj. Pickman, jr.,	1,000	Joseph Moseley,	100
Stephen Webb,	500	Wait & Pierce,	2,000
Benj. Pickman,	1,000	Thomas Saunders,	500
Joseph Peabody,	1,500	Abel Lawrence,	500
John Osgood,	1,000	Hardy Ropes,	200
Wm. Prescott,	1,000	Thomas C. Cushing,	50
Ichabod Nichols,	1,000	E. A. Holyoke,	800
Benj. Carpenter,	500	Moses Townsend,	100
Jacob Ashton,	1,000	Timothy Wellman, jr.,	100
James King,	500	John Morong,	50
Samuel Gray,	2,000	Lane & Son (in work),	100
Wm. Ward,	500	Enos Briggs,	50
Joshua Ward,	750	Ephraim Emerton,	100
Jonathan Neal,	2,000	Wm. Marston,	250
John Deland,	100	Edward S. Lang,	100
Joseph Newhall,	100	Thomas Webb,	200

* Essex Inst. Proceedings, Vol. II, p. 74.

Michael Webb,	100	Walter P. Bartlett,	100
Edmund Gale,	10	Israel Dodge,	500
Benj. Webb, jr.,	100	Samuel Very,	100
Richard Manning,	1,000	Brackley Rose,	100
Benj. Hodges,	500	Asa Kilham,	20
John Beckett,	100	<i>A lady</i> , by J. Jenks,	50
James Gould,	50	Edmund Upton,	300
John Derby,	1,000	Benj. West, jr.,	250
Edward Allen, jr.,	500	Thomas Chipman,	100
Page & Ropes,	100	Richard Manning, jr.,	200
Thomas Perkins,	500	David Patten,	50
John Murphy,	500	Edward J. Sanderson,	200
Joseph Cabot,	500	John Treadwell,	500
Edward Killen,	100	John Barr,	600
Ezk'l H. Derby,	1,000	Wm. Luscomb,	300
Jona. Mason,	50	Jona. Waldo,	40
Samuel Ropes, jr.,	50	Thomas Bancroft,	100
Samuel Brooks,	50	Nathaniel West,	1,500
Asa Pierce,	50	Samuel McIntire,	100
Nathan Pierce,	250	Benj. Felt,	100
Upton & Porter,	400	George Dodge,	1,000
Buffum & Howard,	450	Peter Lander,	200
Joseph Osgood, jr.,	25	Stephen Phillips,	1,000
Wm. Appleton,	50	Richard Derby, jr.,	1,500
John Hathorne,	200	Joseph Waters,	415
Isaac Osgood,	500	C. Crowninshield,	500
Elias H. Derby, jr.,	400	John Pickering,	200
Jona. Lambert,	40		
Henry Osborne,	50	Total,	\$74,700
Joseph Hill,	300		

This subscription was made at a time when the government was seeking loans at eight per cent., so the subscribers could have realized two per cent. more for their money had they loaned it to government instead of building the frigate. The whole cost of the Essex, armed, equipped and ready for sea, as appears from the official statement of the navy department, was \$139,362; and instead of being a ship of 590 tons, as stated by the Secretary in his report of December 24, 1799, she was of 860 tons burthen. The building of such a ship by the

inhabitants of Salem, then a small town of nine thousand inhabitants, was thought an act of great liberality and patriotism all over the country. The cost of the *Essex*, with her armament and twelve months' provisions on board, as she started from Salem upon her first cruise, by a statement in the handwriting of Captain Joseph Waters, who superintended her construction, amounted to \$154,687 77.* The difference between his statement, and that of her government cost, probably being for an extra suit of sails, spars and anchors, which is included in his estimate. It is understood, however, from his statement and the receipts of Capt. Preble, that she was turned over to government, with one complete suit of sails, at a cost to subscribers of \$75,473 59, and that the farther expense for military stores, ship stores, provisions, slop clothing, medicines, extra suits of sails, &c., &c., was borne by government after she came into its hands.

The subscription began at Salem in July, was filled with alacrity, and on the evening of the 25th of October a meeting of the subscribers was called, of which we find the following notice in the *Salem Gazette* of October 26th, 1798:

"At a meeting in the Court House in this town, on Tuesday evening last, of those gentlemen who have subscribed to build a ship for the service of the United States, it was voted *unanimously* to build a frigate of thirty-two guns, and to loan the same to the government; and William Gray, Jr., John Norris and Jacob Ashton, Esqs., Capt. Benjamin Hodges and Capt. Ichabod Nichols, were chosen a committee to carry the vote into immediate effect."

From other sources we learn that William Gray, Jr., who was the first and largest subscriber, was chosen chairman of the meeting, and Benjamin Pickman, Esq., treas-

* *Essex Inst. Proceedings*, Vol. II, p. 77.

urer. Capt. Joseph Waters, an experienced ship-master, was appointed by the committee its general agent. Col. J. Hackett of Portsmouth, was selected to prepare the model and superintend the construction, and Mr. Enos Briggs, an experienced ship carpenter of Salem, appointed the master builder.

A correspondent of the *New York Gazette*, in 1837, who signed himself *Oliver Oldschool*, said he was present in the office of the *Salem Gazette* when Mr. Briggs brought in an advertisement inviting proposals for furnishing timber, etc. Bigelow, the poet, was present. Mr. Cushing, the editor, showed him the advertisement, and familiarly tapping him on the shoulder, said, "Sawney, let us have four lines as a caption." In a second they were written :

"Next September is the time
When we'll launch her from the strand,
And our cannon load and prime
With tribute due to Talleyrand."

"That's a good joke," said the master builder. "You have set the time for her launching, whereas I, the builder, had not dared to do it. But I will be careful to see that you are not a false prophet." And he kept his word, for she was launched on the 30th of September, 1799, just five months and seventeen days after her keel was laid, and was fully equipped and fairly at sea before the close of that year.

The winter of 1798-9 was remarkably propitious for drawing in the timber of which the *Essex* was built, which came chiefly from Danvers, Topsfield, Boxford and Andover. It was of white oak, green, cut down for the purpose. The sleds bearing it were in constant requisition, and enlivened the streets of Salem from November to March, the snow lying without a drift upon the ground

the whole period. The federalists considered it a patriotic duty to cut down the finest sticks of their wood lots to help build "the noble structure" which was to chastise French insolence and piracy. The spot selected for building the frigate was on Winter Island, a few hundred feet west of Fort Pickering, but the keel of the Essex was not laid until the 13th of April, 1799. The progress of building the ship was watched with the greatest interest, and "previous to her launch the greatest enthusiasm was exhibited by the public in the approaching event." Hundreds of persons, men, women and children, visited the Neck during the preceding week to see the preparations and inspect the vessel. When the day arrived people flocked in crowds to Winter Island to witness the launch, from the hills in the vicinity and from the jutting rocks on shore. The guns of the frigate were planted on an eminence to speak aloud the joy of the occasion. The launch was described by all who beheld it, as one of unusual beauty and success. "She went into the water with the most easy and graceful motion, amidst the acclamations of thousands of spectators." The battery on the hill thundered forth a federal salute, which was returned by an armed vessel in the harbor. A painting of the launch by Corne, an Italian artist, was for some years preserved in the hall of the Historical Society.* As Mr. Corne was brought to this country by Commodore Preble after his Mediterranean cruise, 1803-4, the picture must have been painted from the description of some witnesses to the launch.

The following account of the launch is taken from the *Salem Gazette* of October 1st, 1799, printed the day after that event:

"To build a navy was the advice of our venerated sage.

* Essex Inst. Proceedings, Vol. II, p. 76.

Impressed with the importance of a navy, the patriotic citizens of this town put out a subscription and thereby obtained an equivalent for building a vessel of force. Among the foremost in this good work was Messrs. Derby and Gray, who set the example by subscribing \$10,000 each. But alas! the former is no more. We trust his good deeds follow him.

"Such was the patriotic zeal with which our citizens were impressed, that in the short space of six months they contracted for the materials and equipment of a frigate of thirty-two guns, and had her completed for launching. The chief part of her timber was standing but six months ago, and in a moment, as it were, "every grove descended" to put in force the patriotic intentions of those at whose expense she was built.

"Yesterday the stars and stripes were unfurled on board the frigate *Essex*, and at 12 o'clock she made a majestic movement into her destined element, there to join her sister craft in repelling foreign aggression and maintaining the rights and liberties of a great, free, powerful and independent nation.

"The concourse of spectators was immense. The heartfelt satisfaction of the beholders of this magnificent spectacle was evinced by the concording shouts and huzzas of thousands which reiterated from every quarter.

"The unremitting zeal of Mr. Briggs, the architect of this beautiful ship, cannot be too highly applauded. His assiduity in bringing her into a state of such perfection in so short a time, entitles him to the grateful thanks of his country, and we fondly hope his labors have not been spent in vain, for we may truly say that he has not 'given rest to the sole of his foot' since her keel was first laid; at least he will have the consolation of reflecting on the important service he has rendered his country in this noble undertaking."

As the frigate sat upon the water like a bird, she gave visible evidences of those qualities which helped her to her future fame. She proved, as is shown by accompanying letters from her first commander, to be the fast-

est sailer in the navy, and was greatly admired abroad as well as at home for the admirable manner of her construction and her arrangements as a ship of war. Her rigging proved in use to be too slight, and had to be replaced on her return from her first cruise with heavier, and some of her iron work proved defective and untrustworthy, but these were trifling matters to the general good construction and efficiency of the ship, which was alike creditable to the place of her birth and the merchants and mechanics who constructed and fitted her for government purposes. From Mr. Streeter's paper, printed in the second volume of the *Essex Institute Proceedings*, which we have already drawn from, we learn that the cordage, costing about \$10,000, was manufactured at three different ropewalks in Salem. Capt. Jonathan Harra-den making the rigging for the mainmast at his factory in Brown street. Joseph Vincent fitting out the foremast and Thomas Briggs the mizzenmast, at their respective factories at the foot of the Common. When the huge hemp cables were completed they were conveyed to the frigate on the shoulders of the workmen, headed by a drum and fife.

The sails were made in the most careful manner by Messrs. Buffum & Howard, from duck manufactured expressly for the purpose, at Mr. Daniel Rust's factory, which was located on Broad street. The cloth was of a very superior quality, very nicely graduated in weight from the lower to the higher sails. It was noticed that the frigate never sailed so well afterward as she did under her first suit of sails. If such was the fact it was remarkable, as she does not appear to have been coppered until after her return from her first cruise.

The prices paid for labor and materials used upon the Essex, as appears from the paper in the handwriting of

Capt. Waters, was: Common laborers, \$1.00; joiners, \$1.25; carpenters, \$1.50. Cordage, \$12.25 to \$12.50 per cwt.; hemp, \$215.00 to \$220.00 per ton; duck, heavy, \$18.00 to \$20.00; duck, light, \$10.00 to \$12.00. Sailmakers, \$3.00 per bolt.

The dimensions of the *Essex*, given by Mr. Streeter, were as follows,—gun deck, 141 feet; breadth of beam 37 feet; length of keel, 118 feet; depth of hold, 12 feet 3 inches; height between gun and lower deck, 5 feet 9 inches; waist, 6 feet; height under quarter deck, 6 feet 3 inches; measurement 850, 21-95 tons. Cost of construction by contract, \$30 per ton.

The dimensions of her mast and spars, taken from a memorandum in the handwriting of Commodore Edward Preble, were

	Ft.	Ft. h'd.		Feet.
Mainmast,	85	12	Main yard,	80
Foremast,	75½	11½	Fore yard,	72
Mizzenmast,	71½	10	Cross Jack yard,	52
Main topmast,	55	7½	Maintop yard,	58
Fore topmast,	51	7	Foretop yard,	52
Mizzen topmast,	40	6	Mizzentop yard,	40
Main top gall't-mast,	40	15	Main top gall't yard,	37
Fore top gall't-mast,	37	14	Fore top gall't yard,	35
Mizzen top gall't-mast,	33	12	Mizzen top gall't yard,	28
Bowsprit,	54		Main royal yard,	30
Jib-boom,	40		Fore royal yard,	27
Spanker-boom,	57		Mizzen royal yard,	20
Mizzen gaff,	46		Spritsail yard,	52
			Spritsail top yard,	35

Her battery consisted of 26 twelve-pounders on her gun decks, and 10 six-pounders on the quarter deck, making 36 guns in all. Capt. Preble, however, recommended nine-pounders for the quarter deck, "as she has room enough and is well able to bear them."

The following anecdote in relation to her gun-carriages is related by *Oliver Oldschool* a correspondent of the

New York Gazette. "When Capt. Preble joined her the gun-carriages were not to his liking. 'Who built those gun-carriages?' he exclaimed. 'Deacon Gould.' 'Send for Deacon Gould to meet me at the Sun tavern this evening.' Deacon Gould made his appearance in the same style that Dr. Franklin met George III, of that name. 'What is your will Capt. Preble?' 'You do not know how to make gun-carriages, sir!' 'What's that you say, Captain Preble, I do not know how to make gun-carriages? I knew how to make gun-carriages before you were born, and if you say that word again I will take you across my knee and play Master Hacker with you.' The quick and fiery commodore found himself in a predicament, and that the Deacon was equally quick and fiery, and thought best to drop the undignified contention. Of course such an anecdote must now rest on tradition, but the foundation for the story is to be found in Captain Preble's diary, under date Nov. 17, 1799, where he says, "26 twelve-pound cannon were taken on board for the main battery; mounted them and found the carriages all too high, dismounted the cannon and sent the carriages on shore to be altered."

It has been said the command of the Essex was offered, by the Secretary of the Navy, to Capt. Joseph Waters, the agent for the subscribers, but that he declined the honor as domestic duties required his presence with his family. It was then proposed, at the request of the committee, to give the command of her to Capt. Richard Derby, but as he was absent in Europe, on the 21st of October, 1799, the Secretary of the Navy considering her as needing the attention of a commander, ordered Capt. Edward Preble, of Portland, Maine (who had been commissioned a captain the 7th of June preceding, to take rank from May 15th), to "assist in preparing her

for sea, and to command her in the event of her being ready before Capt. Derby returns." The Secretary adds, "it may possibly be a favorite object with the committee that Capt. Derby should have the command of the Essex, and I have therefore informed them that he might command her, if he should choose to do so upon your return from a cruise." A few months prior to Capt. Preble's promotion the merchants of Boston who were also building a frigate, had solicited him in the following letter, through the chairman of their committee, Thomas H. Perkins, to allow them to name him to the Department as her commander.

BOSTON, JANUARY 25, 1799.

Capt. EDWARD PREBLE. DEAR SIR:—The Committee appointed by the merchants in this town to superintend the building of the Frigate now on the stocks in this place, wish to know of you, if in case you should be named as her commander, you would accept the appointment.

Should your answer be in the affirmative, your name will be handed to the Secretary of the Navy, in order that a commission may issue as early as possible.

I am, Sir,

In behalf of the Committee,

Your friend and Humble Servant,

T. HANDASYD PERKINS.

In his reply it will be seen he declines the honor, expressing his intention to retire from service. Capt. George Little was subsequently ordered to command her.

BOSTON, JAN. 25, 1799 (6 o'clock, P.M.).

DEAR SIR:—Your esteemed favor of to-day has this moment been handed to me. I feel truly sensible of the high honor conferred on me by the very respectable body of merchants composing the Committee for superintending the building of the Frigate now on the stocks in this town, in their having offered to hand my name to the

Secretary of the Navy for an appointment to command her. Private engagements, which are indispensable, obliges me to decline having my name forwarded for promotion in the navy as I shall be under the necessity of retiring from the service in a few months.

I have the honor to be

With respect, etc.,

Your obedient servant,

THOMAS H. PERKINS, ESQ.

EDWARD PREBLE.

His intention of resigning was happily abandoned by Capt. Preble on the navy department's granting him time to attend to his private affairs. The knowledge of this correspondence and preference of him on the part of the Boston merchants (one if not more of whom were also subscribers to the Salem ship), may have induced the Secretary, after his promotion, and nine months later, to order him to the Essex.

The order of the Secretary, which is dated Oct. 21, 1799, was promptly accepted, and on the 7th of November Capt. Preble writes him from Salem that he has taken charge of the Essex, completely rigged and with all her ballast on board, and that he presumes she can be got ready for sea in thirty days if recruiting instructions arrive soon. In his note book he says he found the ship "moored between her two bowers in five fathoms water, muddy bottom, about half a league from the town; the flag-staff of Fort Pickering bearing N. E. by E., 3 cable lengths dist.," and the ship "off shore about 2 cables lengths from the spot where she was built." Recruiting offices were at once opened in Salem, Boston and Cape Ann, and the equipment of the vessel was hurried forward. It is worthy of remark that on the whole muster-roll of the officers and crew of the Essex, when she started on her first cruise, there were but two names that bore the prefix of *Mac*, and but one with the prefix of *O*,

showing the Anglo-American character of her crew, and the great change that has taken place in New England surnames in the last seventy years, for at this time in any similar list of two hundred and fifty names, those Celtic prefixes would predominate.

Notwithstanding "uncommon" exertion was made by all interested to get her ready for sea, the *Essex* did not sail until Sunday, Dec. 22, when with flowing sheets and a favoring gale, and having a complement of two hundred and twenty-eight officers and men on board, she left Salem, exchanging salutes with Fort Pickering in passing, and proceeded to Newport, where she joined the *Congress*, Capt. Sever. It is believed she never returned to her birth-place.

On the 6th of January both vessels sailed from New York for Batavia, to convoy home a fleet of American merchantmen. When six days out the *Congress* was dismasted, and the *Essex* having lost sight of her, and unknowing of the disaster, proceeded on the voyage alone. On the 28th of March, 1800, the *Essex* doubled the Cape of Good Hope, being the first United States vessel of war to pass that stormy barrier, rightly named by its discoverers "Cabo de las Tormentas," the Cape of Torments. No public vessel of the United States had made so distant a voyage. Her voyages and adventures in the eastern seas on this, her maiden cruise, are detailed in the accompanying papers. She repassed the Cape homeward bound, after a tempestuous passage, on the 27th of Aug., 1800, stopped at St. Helena on the 10th of September, to collect her scattered convoy, and arrived at New York and was moored at Wallabout Bay on the 29th of November, 1800, after an absence of ten months and twenty-three days. The crew was at once discharged, but the officers remained attached, to care for the ship, and on the 1st of

April, 1801, Capt. Preble, who had received a temporary leave of absence, was ordered to prepare her for sea. His ill health, however, obliged him to decline the honor of her command, and on the 20th of May the Secretary addressed an order to Capt. William Bainbridge, who had but recently returned in the *George Washington* from the Mediterranean, to relieve him of the command. So ended Capt. Preble's connection with the *Essex*.

In addressing Capt. Bainbridge, the Secretary says, "Appreciating highly your character as an officer, the President has selected you to command the *Essex*, and has placed the whole squadron under the orders of Commodore Richard Dale." This was the first squadron sent by the United States to the Mediterranean to impress the Barbary Powers. The *Essex* was then at New York, whither Capt. Bainbridge immediately repaired for the purpose of superintending her equipments. As soon as they were completed he sailed in company with the other ships designated* for the Mediterranean.

The squadron arrived at Gibraltar on the 1st of July, 1802, where it met two Tripolitan corsairs, one of them a large ship of twenty-six guns, and a brig of sixteen guns, under command of an Admiral. The *Philadelphia* was left to watch the movements of the Tripolitans, and the *Essex* was despatched to Marseilles, and from thence to Barcelona, Alicant and other ports down the coast, for the purpose of collecting and convoying American merchantmen through the Straits of Gibraltar. At Barcelona the *Essex* was much visited and her fine condition and appearance contrasted in the most flattering manner with the Spanish vessels of war. While in the port of Barcelona,

* *President*, 44 (*flag ship*), Capt. James Barron; *Philadelphia*, 38, Capt. Samuel Barron; *Essex*, 32, Capt. William Bainbridge; schooner *Enterprise*, Lt. Stewart.

Capt. Bainbridge and his officers, and the United States Consul, were subjected to a gross insult from the officers of a Spanish Zebec which they were compelled to pass in their boats. It resulted in the whole matter being represented by our Minister to the Spanish Secretary of State, when His Catholic Majesty directed that the commanding officer of the Zebec St. Sebastian, should be severely censured, and that he should make an acceptable apology to the American Naval Commander and to the United States Consul. An order was also issued by the *Prince of Peace* to the commanders of the different seaport towns, to treat all officers of the United States with courtesy and respect, and more especially those attached to the United States frigate *Essex*."

Having obtained the necessary supplies for the *Essex*, and settled the unpleasant difficulty with the Spanish officers to his satisfaction, Capt. Bainbridge sailed for Barcelona with a large fleet of merchantmen, which he had collected in different harbors in the Mediterranean, and safely convoyed them out the Straits.

He afterwards touched at Gibraltar, where he found the Tripolitan cruisers dismantled, and appeared off the cities of Algiers, Tunis and Tripoli, and during the winter and spring of 1802, cruised in different parts of the Mediterranean and convoyed our merchant vessels issuing from various ports, in safety out of that perilous sea.

On the 25th of May, 1802, Commodore Richard V. Morris arrived in his flag-ship the *Chesapeake*, at Gibraltar, to relieve Commodore Dale, and found there the *Essex*, Capt. Bainbridge, blockading the Tripolitan ships. Capt. Bainbridge representing to him the unsafe condition of the *Essex*, Commodore Morris ordered her return to the United States to receive the necessary repairs.

The *Essex*, therefore, sailed thence on the 17th of June,

and arrived at New York on the 22d of July, 1802, after a passage of thirty-five days, and an absence of a little over a year. A short time after the arrival of the frigate Captain Bainbridge was ordered to proceed with her to the Washington Navy Yard. The seamen insisted upon being paid off at New York, and became highly mutinous, but the prompt and fearless conduct of Captain Bainbridge subdued them, and restored perfect order.*.

The frigate proceeded at once to Washington and after a tedious passage up the Potomac, safely arrived at the Navy Yard early on August, 1802, where she was dismantled and placed in ordinary. So ended the second cruise of the *Essex*. From April 1st to Dec. 1st, 1803, the *Essex* was in ordinary.

After undergoing extensive repairs she was sent back to the Mediterranean under command of Captain James Barron, and attached to the Fourth Mediterranean Squadron under Commodore Samuel Barron. On this cruise she was present, April 27, 1805, at and participated in, the attack upon and capture of the Town of Derne, where fourteen of her crew were killed. We can learn nothing farther of the *Essex* on this cruise, or even the date of her return from it, except that from May 1, 1807, to December 1, 1808, she was in ordinary, and in an exhibit of the Navy Department, Nov. 16, 1807, she is noted as repairing and nearly ready for service. On the 20th of Jan., 1809, Commodore Tingey, commandant of the Washington Navy Yard, reports her hull in as good order as the day she was launched, and that she could be rigged in a few weeks if required, and on the 25th of May following, the Secretary reports that she has been put in commission under the act of Jan. 31, 1809, and is at Norfolk, "officered, manned, victualled and in

* Life of Bainbridge.

other respects prepared for service." On the 1st of Dec. 1809, he again reports her in commission and ready for service. In his next statement, Dec. 13, 1810, he says, she has been stationed with other vessels at Hampton Roads, but "has gone to Europe," under command, as we learn elsewhere, of Capt. John Smith. Her cruise on this occasion was but a short one, for it appears by the following letter, the original of which is now before me, that in August, 1811, she was in American waters, under command of Capt. David Porter, and that the present head of our Navy, Admiral Farragut, was making his debut in the service on board of her as a midshipman.

AUGUST 9th, 1811.

"SIR:—I have sent Mr. Farragut and David Tittimary on board and beg you to take them under your particular care. When the wherry is perfectly dry I will thank you to send her over to me every morning, at $\frac{1}{2}$ past 9, under charge of Mr. Farragut.

Very respectfully

Your obedient servant,

Lt. JNO. DOWNES,

D. PORTER.

U. S. Frigate Essex,

N. Y. Yard.

Farragut had entered the service as midshipman, the 10th of December, eight months previous. The name of Mr. Titmany does not appear as an officer of the navy on any navy list, but in a list of the officers and crew of the Essex, published in Commodore Porter's journal of her cruise in the Pacific, his name is given as a midshipman. On the 3d of December, 1811, the Essex is mentioned as one of a squadron of four vessels stationed for the winter under command of Commodore Rogers at Newport.

When Congress formally declared war against Great Britain, on the 18th of June, 1812, but a single ship of our little navy, the Wasp 18, Capt. Jacob Jones, was on

foreign service. The vessels of the navy were scattered along our coast. In New York were collected the President, Hornet and Essex, under Commodore Rodgers, the two former ready to sail at an hour's notice. The Essex overhauling her rigging and restowing her hold. Commodore Rodgers, with the President and Hornet, dropped into the bay, where he was joined by a squadron under Commodore Decatur, on the 21st of June, and sailed the same day on a cruise to the southward and eastward within an hour after he had received official information of the declaration of war and his orders.

The Essex, under Capt. Porter, sailed from New York on the 3d of July, a fortnight after the departure of Commodore Rodgers with his squadron, and went first to the southward. She made several prizes early, destroying most of them, and receiving the prisoners on board. The weather then compelled her to run to the northward. When a few weeks from port a small fleet was approached at night, which was immediately understood to be enemies, standing to the northward before the wind in very open order, under convoy of a large vessel leading them and of course to leeward. Hailing the sternmost of the strangers just before day, Capt. Porter ascertained that the fleet consisted of transports, under the convoy of a frigate, said to be the Minerva 36, and a bomb vessel. The transport discovering the Essex to be a stranger, and threatening to signal to the fleet her presence among it, was taken possession of and quietly withdrawn. She was found full of soldiers, and so much time was necessarily employed in securing them that day dawned, and Capt. Porter's designs against the remainder of the convoy had to be abandoned.

A few days after this success, August 13, 1812, the Essex, disguised as a merchant ship, made a strange sail

to windward, which, deceived by her appearance, came running down free towards her. The Essex kept away under short sail, showing her ensign. This emboldened the stranger who followed, and having got on the weather quarter of the Essex began her fire setting English colors. The Essex now knocked out her ports and opened upon the enemy, who was so much taken by surprise that after receiving one or two discharges, his people deserted their quarters and run below. In eight minutes after the Essex had begun to fire the English ship struck. The prize proved to be H. B. M. ship Alert, Capt. T. L. P. Langharne, mounting 18 thirty-two pounder carronades and 2 long twelve pounders, and manned with 98 men. On boarding the Alert she was found to have seven feet of water in her hold, and had to be wore round to save her from sinking. The Alert was the first vessel of war taken in the contest with Great Britain, and her feeble resistance, though it was not to be expected she could successfully resist so powerful a ship as the Essex, excited surprise. The Alert was disarmed and converted into a cartel and sent to St. Johns with the prisoners from her and the other prizes, which encumbered the Essex. After delivering them over to Admiral Duchworth, she arrived safely at New York, where she was equipped as a U. S. cruiser. After this contest the Essex continued her cruise to the southward, where she, on two occasions, fell in with the enemy's frigates, and was at one time so hard pressed as to arrange for boarding one in the night, as another English vessel of war being in company, it would have been indiscreet to hazard a regular engagement with the two. By some unexplained accident the ships passed each other in the darkness, and shortly after, September 3d, 1812, the Essex came into the Delaware to replenish her water and stores.

On the 15th of September, Commodore Wm. Bainbridge was placed in command of a squadron, consisting of his flag-ship, the *Constitution*, the sloop of war *Hornet* and the frigate *Essex*. Each ship was destined to make her separate history, and the *Essex* never met with the other ships. Commodore Bainbridge, however, transmitted from Boston his orders to Capt. Porter of the *Essex* then in the *Delaware*, to sail direct for the Cape de Verds, thence to Fernando de Noronha, and if the *Essex* should not form a junction with him and the *Hornet* there, he directed him to touch at the Island of St. Catharine's early in February, where he should remain until the 15th, thence proceed to St. Helena and cruise to the southward until the 1st of April for the purpose of intercepting homeward bound British East India ships. In the event of the desired junction being found impracticable Capt. Porter was directed to act in conformity with his own judgment.

Under these instructions the *Essex* sailed from the *Delaware* on the 28th of October, 1812, two days after Commodore Bainbridge had left Boston with the *Constitution* and *Hornet*, and stood to the southward and eastward. In anticipation of a long cruise she carried a crew larger than common, and a greater number of officers than belonged to a vessel of her class; the entire muster roll containing three hundred and nineteen names, including three commissioned, and two acting, Lieutenants, and twelve Midshipmen. In consequence of the unusual amount of supplies that was taken in, the ship was too deep to sail fast and did not reach her first rendezvous until sometime after the *Constitution* and *Hornet* had left it. In making this long run she met with no vessel of the enemy, and on the 11th of December crossed the Equator in longitude 30 W., the same bad luck attending her.

to windward, which, deceived by her appearance, came running down free towards her. The Essex kept away under short sail, showing her ensign. This emboldened the stranger who followed, and having got on the weather quarter of the Essex began her fire setting English colors. The Essex now knocked out her ports and opened upon the enemy, who was so much taken by surprise that after receiving one or two discharges, his people deserted their quarters and run below. In eight minutes after the Essex had begun to fire the English ship struck. The prize proved to be H. B. M. ship Alert, Capt. T. L. P. Langharne, mounting 18 thirty-two pounder carronades and 2 long twelve pounders, and manned with 98 men. On boarding the Alert she was found to have seven feet of water in her hold, and had to be wore round to save her from sinking. The Alert was the first vessel of war taken in the contest with Great Britain, and her feeble resistance, though it was not to be expected she could successfully resist so powerful a ship as the Essex, excited surprise. The Alert was disarmed and converted into a cartel and sent to St. Johns with the prisoners from her and the other prizes, which encumbered the Essex. After delivering them over to Admiral Duchworth, she arrived safely at New York, where she was equipped as a U. S. cruiser. After this contest the Essex continued her cruise to the southward, where she, on two occasions, fell in with the enemy's frigates, and was at one time so hard pressed as to arrange for boarding one in the night, as another English vessel of war being in company, it would have been indiscreet to hazard a regular engagement with the two. By some unexplained accident the ships passed each other in the darkness, and shortly after, September 3d, 1812, the Essex came into the Delaware to replenish her water and stores.

On the 15th of September, Commodore Wm. Bainbridge was placed in command of a squadron, consisting of his flag-ship, the Constitution, the sloop of war Hornet and the frigate Essex. Each ship was destined to make her separate history, and the Essex never met with the other ships. Commodore Bainbridge, however, transmitted from Boston his orders to Capt. Porter of the Essex then in the Delaware, to sail direct for the Cape de Verdes, thence to Fernando de Noronha, and if the Essex should not form a junction with him and the Hornet there, he directed him to touch at the Island of St. Catharine's early in February, where he should remain until the 15th, thence proceed to St. Helena and cruise to the southward until the 1st of April for the purpose of intercepting homeward bound British East India ships. In the event of the desired junction being found impracticable Capt. Porter was directed to act in conformity with his own judgment.

Under these instructions the Essex sailed from the Delaware on the 28th of October, 1812, two days after Commodore Bainbridge had left Boston with the Constitution and Hornet, and stood to the southward and eastward. In anticipation of a long cruise she carried a crew larger than common, and a greater number of officers than belonged to a vessel of her class; the entire muster roll containing three hundred and nineteen names, including three commissioned, and two acting, Lieutenants, and twelve Midshipmen. In consequence of the unusual amount of supplies that was taken in, the ship was too deep to sail fast and did not reach her first rendezvous until sometime after the Constitution and Hornet had left it. In making this long run she met with no vessel of the enemy, and on the 11th of December crossed the Equator in longitude 30 W., the same bad luck attending her.

On the afternoon of the 12th, however, a vessel was seen to windward and chased. By 9 p.m., she was within musket shot, and was soon after hailed and ordered to heave-to to windward. Instead of complying with this order the brig endeavored to cross the stern of the Essex, intending to rake her and escape to leeward which drew a volley of musketry from the frigate, which killed one man, when the brig struck. The prize proved the brig Nocton of 10 guns, a British gov't packet with a crew of 31 men. On board of her was found \$55,000 in specie which was transferred to the Essex. The next day a prize crew of 17 men under charge of Lt. Finch, was put on board of her and she was ordered to the United States, but was recaptured by a British frigate between Bermuda and the Capes of Virginia.

On the 14th of December the Essex made the Island of Fernando de Noronha, and communicated without going in and found a letter there from Commodore Bainbridge, informing him he would find the other vessels off Cape Frio. He accordingly proceeded to that point, and hove-to off the pitch of the cape on the afternoon of the 25th, but without seeing anything of the Constitution or Hornet. Three days afterwards, in fact, the Constitution captured the Java off St. Salvador. After cruising a short time at this rendezvous, the Essex was drawn a long distance to leeward in chase, and in attempting to beat up again to her station, experienced heavy weather which induced Capt. Porter to change his cruising ground. On the 29th a merchant vessel was captured which proved to be one of a convoy of six sail in charge of a man-of-war schooner, that had left Rio only the night previously, this vessel having put back in consequence of discovering a leak. On learning this Capt. Porter followed the track of the convoy, and after a long

and fruitless chase determined to go to St. Salvador to intercept it. While beating up with this intention, information was received from different Portuguese vessels, of the presence of the other ships of the squadron off the port, and renewed efforts were made to join; but strong northerly winds prevailed, and after struggling against them for a week Capt. Porter decided to run to St. Catharine's for water.

Having been disappointed in his attempts to fall in with the Commodore, and ascertaining that the Montague, 74, had sailed from Rio to raise the blockade of the vessels at St. Salvador, Capt. Porter came to the happy decision to act for himself and push the Essex around Cape Horn, and by making a dash among the English whalers in the Pacific to live upon the enemy. It was a bold stroke, but the possession of the specie taken from the Nocton, and the knowledge that every whaler was well found in stores and provisions rendered it feasible. The season was late for doubling the Horn, the ship was deficient in provisions and naval stores, but as Capt. Porter explains in his own journal his course lay between the attempt, a capture or blockade, and starvation.

The Essex left St. Catharine's on the 26th of January, 1813, and after a most tempestuous passage around Cape Horn fell in with the pleasant south-west breeze of the Pacific Ocean on the 5th of March, and was the first United States ship of war to spread her sails in that sea. At meridian of that day her people got a distant view of the Andes. The Essex was now fairly in the Pacific, though she had not fallen in with an enemy for two months. There was but one chart of the ocean on the ship and that was small and imperfect, the provisions were getting short and the vessel much in want of cordage. Notwithstanding his necessities Capt. Porter

wished to make a few captures before making his arrival known, and determined on a short cruise before proceeding to Valparaiso.

Ill fortune, however, continued to prevail ; the ship was constantly enveloped in fogs ; no prizes were made, and on the 13th, running before a stiff southerly breeze, the Essex rounded the point of Angels, shot into full view of the town and port of Valparaiso and was becalmed under the guns of a battery. As he had English colors flying Capt. Porter concluded not to go in, but taking a survey of the port ran to northward out of sight of the town. Two days after, on the 15th, the Essex returned to Valparaiso and anchored, when Capt. Porter learned to his astonishment that Chili had declared itself independent of Spain, that the Viceroy of Peru had sent out cruisers against American shipping, and that his appearance in the Pacific was of the greatest importance to American trade, which lay at the mercy of English letters of Marque, and of these Peruvian Corsairs.

It is not our design or place to detail the farther adventures of the Essex in the Pacific, which are matters of history, and can be found in the Journal Commodore Porter published of his cruise, and in the pages of Cooper's Naval History of the United States. The following list of the prizes of the Essex is sufficient evidence of the useful nature of her services on this the last and most eventful of her cruises.

PRIZES OF THE ESSEX. — WAR OF 1812-14.

DATE.	NAME OF PRIZE.	CLASS.	TONS.	GUNS.	MEN.	CARGO.	REMARKS.
<i>First cruise under Porter, July to Sept., 1812.</i>							
1812.							
July 11.	Transport, } No. 299, }	Brig.			220		With 197 troops bound to Quebec, cut out of a fleet of seven Transports conveyed by the Nimrod, 32.
" 13.	Lamprey, }	"	..	..	...	Rum, &c.	
" 26.	Leander, ..	"	..	..	5	.....	.....
Aug. 2.	Hero, ....	"	..	..	8	Ballast.	.....
" 2.	Nancy,	Ship.	..	..	11	.....	Ransomed for \$14,000.
" 3.	Brothers, ..	Brig.	..	..	10	.....	Made a cartel for prisoners.
" 8.	King George,	"	..	..	10	Coal and Salt.	Ordered to Boston.
" 9.	Mary, ....	"	..	..	9	.....	Burnt.
" 13.	ALERT,	Ship.	..	20	98	.....	Made a Cartel and ordered to St. Johns with prisoners. The Alert was the first armed vessel captured in the contest with Great Britain. During this short cruise in the Atlantic, the Essex also recaptured the ships Princess Royal & Kitty, brigs Fame and Devonshire, and sch'r Squid, originally prizes to the privateer Rossie, Comm. Barney. Took 424 prisoners and was twice chased by the enemy's frigates.
<i>2d Cruise under Porter, Dec., 1812, to March 28, 1814.</i>							
Dec. 12.	Nocton, ...	Brig.	..	10	31	\$55,000 & Mails.	A Packet from Rio to London.
" 29.	Elizabeth, .	Schr.	..	..	...	Hides.	Burnt.
1813.							
March 25.	Nereyda, ..	"	..	15	...	.....	A Peruvian cruiser, that had captured American whale ships; threw overboard her armament and sent her to Callao with a letter to the Viceroy of Peru.
March 29.	Barclay, ..	Whale Ship.	..	..	...	.....	Recaptured from Nereyda.
"	Montezuma,	"	270	2	21	Sperm Oil.	Sent to Valparaiso and sold.
"	Georgiana, .	"	280	6	25	" "	Was converted into a cruiser, armed with 16 guns and 41 men.
"	Polley,	"	275	10	26	.....	.....
May 28.	Atlantic, ..	"	355	6	24	.....	Was converted into a cruiser, armed with 20 guns and 60 men, and given to Lieut. Downes under the name of the <i>Essex, Jr.</i> and finally be-

PRIZES OF THE ESSEX. — WAR OF 1812. (Continued.)

May 28.	Greenwich,	Whale Ship.	338	10	26	" "	came a Cartel for Capt. Porter, officers & crew to the United States.
							Converted into a store ship and given in charge of Lieut. Gamble of the Marine Corps, who finally burnt her at the Marquesas Islands.
" 28.	Catharine, .	"	270	8	29	Sperm Oil.	This finishes the list of the Essex's own prizes, but the following captures were made by her prizes, the Georgiana and Greenwich, fitted out as cruisers and manned from her.
"	Rose,	"	230	8	21	" "	All taken off Gallapagos Islands by the Georgiana. The Hector resisted until she received five broad-sides, which killed two and wounded six of her crew.
"	Hector, . . .	"	270	11	25	" "	Ordered to Rio with prisoners.
July 13.	Charlton, . .	"	274	10	21	" "	Captured by the Greenwich after a sharp resistance. Afterward recaptured.
" 13.	Seringapatam.	"	357	14	31	" "	Captured by the Greenwich.
" 13.	New Zealander,	"	259	8	23	" "	Captured by the Greenwich. Was recaptured at the Sandwich Islands by H.B.M. ship Cherub, having previously lost Mids.
Sept. 13.	Sir Andrew Hammond,	"	301	12	36	" "	Felters and 3 men massacred by the natives of the Marquesas Islands.

We now come to the closing scene in her drama. On the 12th of December, 1813, the *Essex*, Capt. Porter, with her prize the *Atlantic* a ship of 355 tons, which had been renamed the *Essex, Jr.*, commanded by Lt. John Downes who had been the executive officer of the *Essex* after watering at San Maria and looking into Concepcion, proceeded to Valparaiso. Up to this time not a dollar had been drawn to meet the expenses of the frigate. The enemy had furnished provisions, 'sails, cordage, medicines, guns, anchors, cables and slops. A consider-

able amount of pay even had been given to the officers and men from the money taken from the Nocton.

After her arrival at Valparaiso it was found that the Chilean government favored, on all occasions, the interests of the English in preference to the Americans. Without paying much regard to this circumstance Capt. Porter determined to remain in or off the port in waiting for the Phebe 36, Capt. Hillyar, one of the ships sent out in quest of him. The Phebe arrived as was expected, but accompanied by the Cherub 20, Capt. Tucker. The Phebe mounted 30 long 18 pounders, 16 thirty-two pound carronades and 1 howitzer besides 6 three-pounders in her tops and had a crew of 320. The Cherub mounted 18 thirty-two pound carronades, with 8 twenty-four pound carronades, and 2 long nines above, making in all 28 guns, and her crew mustered 180 men and boys. The Essex in opposition to this force had a battery of 40 thirty-two pound carronades and 6 long twelve-pounders, and a crew weakened by manning prizes to 255. The armament of the Essex, jr., too inconsiderable to be relied on against the heavy armed ships of the enemy was 10 eighteen-pounder carronades and 10 short six-pounders, with a crew of 60 souls. The original battery of the Essex consisted of long 12 pounders throughout, and Capt. Preble on her first cruise urged a still heavier armament. About that time carronades of heavy calibre and short range came to be a favorite armament, though now entirely out of use and obsolete, and were adopted in our navy. At what time they were substituted on board the Essex for her long twelves I have been unable to ascertain, but that their inefficiency was known previous to her sailing is established by the following letter, the original of which is preserved in the Naval Library and Institute at the Charlestown Navy Yard.

U. S. FRIGATE ESSEX, }
BIGHT OF CRANEY ISLAND, October 24, 1811. }

SIR:—Agreeably to your directions, we have examined the carronades of this ship and find the pomillion eye of one broken off. The pomillion of the others bored in a direction which prevents the screw shipping perpendicularly, and the nice elevation or depression which may sometime be requisite.

In our opinion the Essex is improperly armed to contend with as fast a sailing vessel as herself mounting long guns; but by taking four carronades and the two long 12 pounders from the gun-deck and substituting, long 18 pounders she will be rendered as effective as is desired.

We are, with respect Sir,

Your obedient servants,

Capt. DAVID PORTER,
U. S. Frigate ESSEX,

JOHN DOWNES,
WM. FINCH.

Present.

It will be observed that the Phebe was armed with long 18 pounders, guns of the very calibre recommended by the surveying officers of the Essex. Had the Essex been so armed, from the indomitable courage that was displayed under greater disparity the result might have been different. It was fated, however, that the good old ship having done her duty to the last, should pass from under our flag; and Porter sings her requiem by saying in his report, "*To possess the Essex it has cost the British Government near six millions of dollars.*" Truly a profitable investment was the patriotic subscription of the citizens of Salem!

The particulars of the conflict between the Essex, Phebe and Cherub in Valparaiso on the 28th of March, 1814, the anniversary of her passing the Cape of Good Hope in 1800, and which resulted in the capture of the Essex, are well known and can be found in every naval record of the time. In that bloody contest the Essex

had 58 men killed, including those who soon died of their hurts, and 66 wounded, making a total of 124 or nearly half of all who were on board at the commencement of the action. Including the missing her entire loss was 152 out of 255. The loss of the Phebe was 4 killed 7 wounded; of the Cherub 1 killed 3 wounded. Capt. Tucker of the Cherub was wounded and the 1st Lieut. Ingram of the Phebe killed. The engagement lasted two and one half hours. The disparity of loss in the contest was the result of the superior battery of the enemy. Capt. Hillyar, in his official account of the action written two days after, says, "The defence of the Essex, taking into consideration our superiority of force, the very discouraging circumstance of her having lost her main topmast, and being twice on fire, did honor to her brave defenders, and most fully evinced the courage of Capt. Porter and those under his command. Her colors were not struck until the loss in killed and wounded was so awfully great, and her shattered condition so seriously bad as to render further resistance unavailing."

With her capture in Valparaiso Bay, ends the career of the gallant Essex in our service. She was subsequently repaired, sent to England and placed upon the list of H. B. M. ships, but whether ever employed in active service, I have been unable to ascertain. In 1833 I find her mentioned as a convict ship at Kingston, Jamaica.

She was finally sold at auction, with other vessels, at Somerset House, by order of the British Admiralty, July 6, 1837. The auctioneer's advertisement styling her "The Essex 42, 867 tons, then lying at Kingston."

Appropriate to these reminiscences, are the following instructions to Lieut. Downes, the original of which is in the Naval Library at Charlestown, Mass.

MEMORANDUM FOR LIEUT. DOWNES.

Should I fall in with the *Phebe*, the *Racoon* and *Cherub* all together, I shall endeavor to make my retreat in the best manner I can, and to effect this we must endeavor to help together and act from circumstances.

If we fall in with the *Phebe*, and one sloop of war you must endeavor to draw the sloop off in chase of you, and get her as far to leeward of the frigate as possible, and as soon as you effect this I shall engage the frigate.

If we meet the *Phebe* alone and to leeward of us, I shall run long side of her. You must remain out of gunshot to windward of us until you see how matters are likely to go with us. If you find we can master her ourselves you will not bring your ship into action, but keep her free from injury, to assist us in case of need. If you find from the loss of our masts or other damage that we are worsted, you will take a position that will most annoy the enemy to enable us to haul off or take such advantage as may offer.

If I should make the *Phebe* to windward, I shall manœuvre so as to endeavor to get the weather gauge, otherwise I shall avoid coming fairly alongside of her, unless I can disable her so with my stern chase guns as to obtain an advantage.

Should we make the *Phebe* and a sloop to windward, draw the sloop off if you can, and leave the *Phebe* to me.

I wish you to avoid an engagement with a sloop if possible, as *your ship is too weak*. If, however, you cannot avoid an action, endeavor to cut her up so as to prevent her coming to the assistance of the *Phebe*.

I shall in all probability run alongside of the *Phebe*, under the *Spanish ensign and pendant*. Should I do so, you will show British colors until I hoist the American.

(Signed) D. PORTER,

U. S. Frigate *Essex*,

Lieut. JOHN DOWNES,

JANUARY 10, 1814.

Com'g U. S. Armed Frigate Ship *Essex*, Jr.

I have extended these notes of the gallant craft somewhat beyond my intentions, but the frigate *Essex* may well claim something more than a mere mention, and certainly deserves a prominent place in the gallery of noted American ships. First, as the patriotic offering to the service of the country from the then small seaport of Salem; next from having been the first public vessel of war to carry our flag around the Cape of Good Hope and Cape Horn; third, as the first to capture an armed prize in the war of Great Britain, and lastly, for her gallant defence and glorious surrender to a superior force after the protracted and unequal conflict in Valparaiso Bay. Few ships in our service, with so short a career, have ever been blessed with such a galaxy of Captains,—Preble, Barron, Bainbridge, Decatur, Stewart, Cox, Campbell, Smith and last but not least, Porter, father of our present Vice-admiral. Farragut, our present admiral, received his only wound on her decks. Through him she forms with Preble and Porter a connecting link of the past with our present navy.

It is not known that any portrait or model of the *Essex* is in existence. Should there be, it ought forthwith to be deposited with the *Essex* Institute, the Naval Library and Institute at Charlestown, the U. S. Naval Lyceum at New York, or with the Museum and Model room of the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis.

THE FIRST CRUISE OF THE U. S. FRIGATE ESSEX,
1799-1800, CAPT. EDWARD PREBLE.

NAVAL DEPARTMENT, Oct. 21, 1799.

SIR:—Having heard nothing of Capt. Derby, and the frigate Essex being now ready for the attention of a Commander I have the honor to direct that as soon after the receipt of this as you conveniently can, you repair to Salem and assist in preparing that ship for sea, to command her in the event of her being ready before Capt. Derby's return. It may possibly be a favorite object with the Committee that Capt. Derby should have the command of the Essex, and I have therefore informed them that he might command her if he should choose to do so upon your return from a cruise.

I have the honor to be

With great respect, your most

Capt. E. PREBLE,

Boston.

Obedient humble servant,

BEN. STODDART.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }

Oct. 25, 1799. }

SIR:—Lieut. Beals has been instructed to join the Essex where, from the date of his commission, he must act as First Lieutenant. The committee I presume have appointed a Second Lieutenant as they had permission to appoint one, and I have provided a Surgeon and Purser. Of the commissioned and warrant officers there remains, therefore to be provided, one Lieutenant, one Surgeon's Mate, one Chaplain, one Sailing Master, one Boatswain, one Gunner, one Sailmaker, one Carpenter and twelve Midshipmen.

The President desires you to consult with Wm. Gray, Esq., and the committee, and get them to nominate suitable persons to fill these several stations in time to admit of their receiving their commissions and warrants, before the Essex sails. The Petty officers allowed you are *two* Master's mates, two Boatswain's mates, eight Quarter gunners, two Cooper's mates, one Captain's clerk, one Foreman of the gunroom, one Cockswain, one Cooper, one

Steward, one Armourer, one Master-at-arms and one Cook, all of which you will appoint yourself in proper season.

I rely with confidence upon your using every exertion to expedite the equipment and preparation of the Essex for sea. It being of every importance that she should sail before the ice sets in.

I have the honor to be Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

Capt. ED. PREBLE,

BEN. STODDART.

Salem.

SALEM, Nov. 7, 1799.

SIR:—I have the honor to inform you that I arrived here last evening and have taken charge of the Essex. She is now completely rigged, has all her ballast on board, and her stock of water will be nearly complete by to-morrow night. I found on board one midshipman Mr. Thomas Randal, who arrived at Boston too late for the Herald, and twenty seamen. The committee have not appointed a 2d Lieut. as you expected, neither do they contemplate nominating one. I am much in want of officers to attend to the ship and the recruiting service. I shall be obliged to open a rendezvous to-morrow to recruit men sufficient to make the ship safe at her anchors in case of a storm. I presume the Essex can be got ready for sea in thirty days if my recruiting instructions arrive soon. The agent, Mr. Waters and the committee, are disposed to render me every assistance in their power, etc.

Very respectfully,

Your obedient servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy,
etc, etc.

P. S. Since my return from the ship this day I received your letter of the 25th and shall attend to it.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, Nov. 15, 1799.

SIR:—I am honored with your letter of the 7th inst., and am very glad to find the Essex is in so much forward-

ness, but lament that I had not been kept better informed of her progress, for I fear she will be delayed longer than she need to have been for want of arrangements, and it is particularly important she should be at Newport by the 15th of Dec., for a particular service, to convoy indeed a number of East India ships a certain distance on their voyage. If it be still practicable for her to be ready I know you will effect it, and I wish you would let it be known at Salem, that it is in contemplation, that the merchants there may if they choose avail themselves of the convoy. It is intended that both the Congress and the Essex shall be employed on this service but not that they should be kept together beyond a certain distance.

I fully relied that a Lieutenant would have been appointed at Salem in consequence of the application to them and the permission given. I have ordered now to join you immediately Lt. Phipps of New Haven, and will name to the President, who no doubt will appoint him, the person you contemplate as 3d Lieut. Meantime retain him and employ him in that character. A Purser, Mr. Mumford of Newport, has been ordered on. As to the other officers I must refer you to my letter of the 25th of Oct. Such as you selected you can call immediately into service, relying that their commissions and warrants will be sent.

I fear the Major of the Marines will find it difficult to furnish the Marines at Salem. Possibly he may arrange to put them on board at Newport. Of this I shall be able to speak with more certainty in a few days.

I have the honor to be,

With much respect, Sir,

Capt. E. PREBLE,
Salem.

Your obedient servant,
BEN. STODDART.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
Nov. 15th, 1799. }

SIR:—The Essex, under your command, is allowed commissioned, warrant and petty officers, agreeably to my letter of the 25th ult. Sixty able seamen, seventy-

three ordinary seamen, thirty boys, fifty marines, including officers. You will commence the recruiting business so as to admit of your complement being procured by the time the ship is ready for sea. Able seamen you will allow seventeen dollars per month. Ordinary seamen and boys from five to fourteen dollars, according to merit. All to be entered to serve one year from the ship's first weighing anchor on a cruise.

The Marines will be supplied you by the Major of Marines. You will allow the recruits two months advance, but previously take care to obtain sufficient security to resort to in case of desertion.

You will suffer none to enter but such as are sound and healthy, and permit no indirect or forcible means to be used to induce them to enter the service. Every man entered must take an oath agreeably to the form you will receive herewith.

The enclosed is the form of a shipping paper wherein the name, station and pay of each person on board must be entered. I also enclose you the form of a pay roll for the seamen, etc., all of which you will have kept with the utmost exactness.

Six thousand dollars will be remitted you to effect this business, and should this sum prove insufficient you will apply to the navy agent for a farther supply.

You must advance to your recruiting officers, who will be allowed, besides their pay and rations, two dollars for each recruit in full for every expense of recruiting, except in cases where their provisioning and transportation to the ship will be allowed, but they must be economical in their expenditures, for no extravagant charge will be admitted, and no charge will be admitted without a proper voucher to support it.

Prior to your sailing you will transmit your account and vouchers to William Winders, Esq., for settlement.

I have the honor to be,

With great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

BEN. STODDART.

Capt. EDWARD PREBLE.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
19th Nov., 1799. }

SIR:—I have the honor to enclose the circulars of the 29th July, 29th Dec., 16th Jan., 12th March and 5th Sept., containing instructions for your General Government on a cruise, some attention to which will be necessary previous to your sailing.

I also enclose you four copies of the Act for the Government of the Navy, and two copies of Marine Rules and Regulations. Also a short description of the private signals of our navy by day and night, and four sheets explanatory of their general uses and a list of the distinguishing flag assigned each ship.

Should you not have the signals already made, Joseph Waters, Esq., will supply the bunting, and you must have them made on board, together with the distinguishing flag of the Essex.

I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

CHAS. W. GOLDSBOROUGH.

By order of the Sec'y of the Navy.

Capt. EDW. PREBLE,

Of the Essex,

Salem, Massachusetts.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
Nov. 21, 1799. }

SIR:—The Major of the Marines will supply part of the detachment at Salem and the residue at Newport. I mention this that you may not be detained at Salem, under the expectation of receiving the whole detachment there.

I have the honor to be Sir,

Your most obedient servant,

BEN. STODDART.

Capt. EDW. PREBLE,

Salem.

SALEM, Nov. 21st, 1799.

SIR:—I have the honor to inform you that Lieutenant Beals joined the Essex the 8th inst., since which he has

been uniformly attentive to the duties of his office. Dr. Orr arrived here the 19th inst. I have ordered him to Boston to attend to the medicine chest preparing there. I have consulted the Committee in the nomination of the Warrant officers, whose names are mentioned in the enclosed return. They have all been well recommended and are now attending to their duty on board the ship. It will be highly gratifying to them to receive their warrants as early as you may think proper to forward them. Most of the petty officers are engaged, and if I had recruiting instructions I could man the ship in a few days by sending officers to the neighboring towns on that service.

The Essex, as I observed in my last letter, has all her ballast and water on board, since which her masts and spars and rigging have been put in complete order, ready for bending sails at one hour's notice. I took on board all her guns and mounted them last Monday, and in a few days shall have all our provisions and stores in. One sloop load goes alongside to-day. The joiners have not yet finished the rooms for the stores below, but I expect they will in four or five days at the farthest. I think it will be best to remove the ship from the harbor to Nantasket Roads as soon as she is ready for sea, as this harbor freezes much earlier than Boston. Last year it was frozen up the last of November, and it is by no means at any time a convenient place for so large a ship as the Essex.

The other two Lieutenants and the Purser are much wanted, as is a Sailing Master. I shall forward you by the next mail the names of a Third Lieutenant and Sailing Master, which the Committee wish to have appointed, and whose appointment will be very agreeable to me. I wish you would order a 2d Lieutenant from some of the ships that have lately arrived; one who has seen service and can be depended upon on all occasions. The Essex mounts 26 *twelve* pounders on her gun deck and 10 six-pounders on her quarter deck. I think nine-pounders on her quarter deck would be much better as she has room enough and is well able to bear them. I hope you will

think proper to allow her complement to be 250 men and boys, as she has four more guns than the Boston, whose complement was 220, and is considerably larger and heavier masted and sparred. A Marine Guard is now very necessary on board, and I have written to Captain Clarke in Boston, to forward me twenty or thirty if he has them recruited for this ship. I have no doubt this measure will meet your approbation, as it is intended for her safety.

As you mentioned in your letter of the 25th ult., that it was important to have the Essex ready for sea and sail before the ice set in, and that you relied on my making use of every exertion in my power to that purpose, I shall continue to recruit men until I receive some orders to the contrary, and earnestly hope this will not be displeasing to you.

It appears to me that the allowance of muskets and pistols to this ship is not sufficient. I think 75 muskets and 70 pair of pistols will be wanted in her. I beg leave to enclose you an estimate of provisions for 220 men for six months, which was forwarded to the agent here. Many mistakes were found in it, which have been corrected. The butter is 900 lbs. short, and many other articles are considerably so.

I feel confident the Essex can be completely manned and ready for sea in twenty days at the farthest.

I have the honor to be

With great respect Sir,

Your obed't humble servant,

EDW. PREBLE, Capt.

Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

SALEM, 23d Nov., 1799.

SIR:—I have this day been honored with your despatches of the 15th instant. Your instructions shall be properly attended to, and you may rest assured that every exertion on my part shall be made use of to have the Essex in Newport harbor by the 15th of next month, if I am alive and the elements are not against me. I am determined to surmount every other obstacle to effect this

object. The six thousand dollars for recruiting I have received from the Treasurer's Office and shall forward the proper receipts, and immediately commence recruiting at Boston, under the direction of Mr. George Gardner Lee of this town, the gentleman whom I wish to be appointed 3d Lieutenant of the Essex. I think he has every qualification to make a good officer, and hope you will forward a commission for him as early as possible. The Purser, Mr. Mumford, joined the ship this day. I beg leave to recommend Mr. Rufus Low as Sailing Master of the Essex. He has been employed on board her by the Committee for some time past. I think I shall not be able to procure a better, and hope you will forward his warrant.

I wrote you the 21st inst. the situation of the ship, and shall keep you regularly informed from time to time of my proceedings and the progress I am making. I have to encounter many difficulties. The ship is anchored half a mile from town, which makes it impossible to pass with a boat in threatening weather, but she cannot lay nearer without the danger of being stopped by the ice in case of very cold weather.

I wish some Marines may be ordered to join the ship *here* if possible.

I have the honor to be with great respect Sir,
Your most obedient servant,

EDW. PREBLE, Capt.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

SALEM, Nov. 30, 1799.

SIR:—I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letters of the 19th and 21st insts., the first accompanied by the instructions for my general government on a cruise, which shall be properly attended to. Also the Acts for the Government of the Navy, marine laws, signals and explanatory sheets, and lists of the distinguishing flags assigned each ship. The signal flags I have received from the Agent here. Lieut. Phipps joined the ship the 28th inst., and yesterday I received a Sergeant, Corporal and eight Marines, sent by Captain

Clark from Boston, the remainder I observe I am to expect from Newport. I am not yet able to forward you the name of Sailing Master, having been disappointed in the one I at first contemplated, but expect to procure a good one before I leave this. I shall forward his name in time for him to receive his warrant at Newport. The recruiting service does not go on so successfully as I wish, in consequence of the "Congress" and "Warren" having both a rendezvous open at Boston. They will soon be complete, when I expect to be more successful. I am confident I shall now be completely ready for sea by the 10th of December, but I can sail and you may rely on my endeavor to reach Newport by the 15th, although I consider it a difficult and uncertain passage at this season of the year. My officers are diligent in their duty and I am satisfied with them.

I have the honor to be with respect Sir,

Your obedient and humble servant,

EDW. PREBLE, Capt.

Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

SALEM, December 6, 1799.

SIR :—After having made every exertion in my power I find it impossible to get the Essex ready for sea in less than ten days after the time I at first expected, owing to the state of the weather and many disappointments. Yesterday was a violent snow storm and to-day rain. Our cannister and grape shot has not yet arrived from Plymouth, although it has been shipped several days. Our coals, butter, rice, medicine-chest, chains for our chain-pumps, hospital stores, part of our lanterns and many other articles are yet to come from Boston, some of which are not yet ready, and if they were it is probable from the present state of the weather that the wind will not admit of the packets reaching here for several days to come. Six thousand weight of bread is yet to be baked, and I am *eighty* men short of my complement, which with the forty men at Newport makes 120 short. I presume it will not be prudent at this inclement season of the year to go to sea so short of my ship's company,

and the ship not completely ready to encounter the various changes of wind and weather now so frequent on this coast. It is impossible to calculate what time the Congress will reach Newport, if she sails on the 10th, as I suppose she will, for it is not uncommon for merchant vessels at this season to have fifteen or twenty days passage. A wind proper for sailing from Boston through the channel is directly contrary for Newport, after passing Nantucket Shoals. The merchants here will not send any vessels to join the convoy, as they calculate the sea risk to Newport equal to the risk of capture from this to the Cape of Good Hope. I do not think it possible, neither does the agent or the Committee, that the ship can sail before the 20th inst. I am extremely concerned that this is the case, but beg leave to assure you that everything has been done on my part which it has been possible for me to do, and every exertion shall still continue to get her ready before that time if possible. Lieut. Phipps has been confined to his berth since his arrival by indisposition. I think he will be a valuable officer and regret the loss of his services at this busy period. Lieut. Beals is attentive on board, and Lieut. Lee is recruiting at Boston. Several Midshipmen are on the same service at this and the neighboring towns. I beg leave to recommend Mr. Rufus Low of Cape Ann, for Sailing Master for the Essex. He has served as Captain of a merchant ship for several years and has made several voyages to India, and sustains a good reputation; his principal inducement for soliciting this appointment is the injuries he has sustained by the French. I have called him into service until I know your pleasure. I am confident I cannot procure a gentleman who will more ably fill the station, and hope you will forward his warrant. Mr. John Hancock Perkins has been recommended to me and called into service as Surgeon's Mate, and Mr. Samuel York Nowel as Carpenter. Their warrants I hope you will also forward. It is important that I should be at Newport to join the convoy. I think it possible I may reach there before the fleet sails if I leave this by the 20th, but at any rate I can join them at the Cape de Verd Islands if they leave

Newport before that time and you think proper to give me orders for that purpose.

With great respect I have the honor to be Sir,
Your obed't humble servant,

EDW. PREBLE, Capt.

Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
Dec. 2, '1799. }

SIR:—I enclose you a *Commission* for Lieut. George Gardner Lee; and Warrants for Samuel Masury, *Gunner*, Joseph Martin, *Boatswain*.

Samuel Conant, Royal Gurley, Fitch Tarbell, James Henry Adams, Samuel Stubs, William Scollard, John Shattuck, and John Rowe, *Midshipmen*.

You will require each of these gentlemen to take the Oath of Allegiance agreeably to the form enclosed and return it to this office, with a letter of acceptance, from the date of which their pay and enrolments will respectively commence.

I have the honor to be Sir,

Your most obed't humble servant,

BEN. STODDERT.

Captain David Phipps has been ordered to join you as 2d Lieutenant.

To Capt. Edw. Preble
of the "ESSEX."

SIR:—I am honored with your letters of the 21st and 23d ult. The Essex's complement of men was always intended to be 260, including Marines, consequently the estimates forwarded for 220 only, was a mistake which my letter of instructions of the 15th ult. would enable you to correct, and I presumed Mr. Waters would consider that as sufficient authority to make up the deficiency. If not I fear it will now be too late to procure it, as I calculate on your being at Newport by the 15th inst. at farthest.

I now forward an estimate for your full complement of men for six months, and am solicitous that you should take the whole on board, if it can be done without delaying any time, but you must not lose a day on that account.

Your remarks relative to the deficiency of certain specified articles of provisions are not strictly applicable in all points; the deficit of butter, for instance, is more than compensated for by molasses, and this article also supplies the deficiency of suet and raisins, which are not comprehended in the estimates. The muskets and pistols you have must answer for the present cruises; if it shall appear that more are necessary, they shall be furnished on your first return to port.

I have the honor to be Sir,

Your most ob't servant,

Capt. Edward Preble,

BEN. STODDERT.

Ship ESSEX,

Salem, Mass.

More muskets and pistols shall be sent you to Rhode Island.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
Dec. 10, 1799. }

SIR:—There are two young gentlemen, William H. Williams and J. P. Hitchcock, who have been sometime appointed midshipmen, and are desirous of being employed either under your or Capt. Sever's command. I have instructed them to apply both to Capt. Sever and yourself, to be received on board of that vessel, of the two, which may most require their services. You will consult with Capt. Sever and arrange accordingly on this point.

I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

CHAS. W. GOLDSBOROUGH,

By order of the Secretary of the Navy.

Capt. EDW. PREBLE,

Of the Essex,

Newport, Rhode Island.

SALEM, December 11, 1799.

SIR:—I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letters of the 2d inst. The commission for Lieut. Lee, and the warrants for the Gunner, Boatswain and the eight midshipmen shall be immediately delivered to them. They will take the oath, and their acceptance will be for-

warded. The necessary additional slops are providing and will be ready in three days, as will the additional quantity of provisions. The packet which I mentioned in my last I expected from Boston with shot and other stores has not yet reached here, but has everything on board that is to come from Boston, and it is probable will be here to-night as she was to sail this morning.

I regret exceedingly that it is not possible to sail from this in time to reach Newport by the 15th, but every exertion is making to get the ship away, and I am determined to sail by the 19th or 20th at the farthest, and am in hopes they will favor my reaching that place by the 24th, which I hope will be in season for the important object in view. You may rely on it not an hour shall be lost.

Mr. Samuel Allen of Boston, I have nominated a midshipman. He is well recommended and has been very active in recruiting service.

I have the honor to be,

With great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

To the

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt.

Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }

Dec. 16, 1799. }

SIR:—I am honored with your letter of the 6th inst. Having made all my arrangements under the idea of your sailing from Newport, where several articles are sent to meet you, it is now too late to allow them. You must, therefore, as soon as you are in a situation, proceed to Newport, where you will receive letters I have already sent, and money and other articles, and if Capt. Sever should have got there before you, and should have proceeded on his voyage, you must follow him as soon as you can.

I have the honor to be,

With great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient servant,

Capt. EDWARD PREBLE,

BEN. STODDERT.

of the Essex,

Newport (mailed at Philadelphia, Dec. 16th and remailed at Salem for Newport, Dec. 23d).

Copy of Capt. Edward Preble's Receipt for the Essex.

The Committee for building a Frigate in Salem for the United States, having delivered to my charge the said Frigate, called the *Essex*, with her hull, masts, spars and rigging complete, and furnished me with one complete suit of sails, two bower cables and anchors, one stream cable and anchor, one hawser and kedge anchor, one tow line, four boats and a full set of spare masts and spars except the lower masts and bowsprit. I have, in behalf of the United States, received the said Frigate *Essex*, and signed duplicate receipts for the same.

EDWARD PREBLE,

Salem, Dec. 17, 1799.

Capt. U. S. N.

ESSEX, SALEM HARBOR, }
Dec. 20, 1799. }

DEAR SIR:—The *Essex* is now at single anchor, and only waiting a favorable wind to sail for Newport. I am in hopes to join you in a very few days. I shall want ten men to complete my complement, half able and half ordinary seamen, independent of the marines I am to receive at Newport.

Please to desire the agent to provide four chaldrons of coal for me.

I am with great respect and esteem, Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

JAMES SEVER, Esq.,

EDWARD PREBLE.

Capt. U. S. Frigate Congress.

ESSEX, NEWPORT HARBOR, }
December 29, 1799. }

SIR:—I am honored with your letter of the 24th inst., in answer to which I beg leave to acquaint you that the *Essex*, with two reefs in each topsail and foresail sailed as fast as the *Belisaurias* with top and top gallant studding sails set. Capt. West's ship was so far astern that I could not so well judge of her sailing, but it appeared to me this ship with the same sail set with either of the two would sail six miles to their four.

I arrived here the 27th, experienced some blustering and much moderate weather on my passage, the wind generally contrary. The Essex is a good sea-boat, and sails remarkably fast. She went eleven miles per hour, with top gallant sail set and within six points of the wind.

I shall sail from this in five or six days at farthest.

I remain with respect and esteem,

Your obedient servant,

JOSEPH WATERS, Esq.

EDW. PREBLE.

ESSEX FRIGATE, NEWPORT HARBOR, }
December 29, 1799. }

SIR:—The United States Frigate Essex which I have the honor to command will want a supply of fresh provisions and vegetables for the officers and crew while in this harbor. You will oblige me by issuing a warrant to the navy agent for that purpose.

I have the honor to be,

With great respect, Sir,

Your obedient servant.

JAMES SEVER, Esq.,

EDW. PREBLE.

Capt. of the U. S. Frigate Congress,

And Commander of the Squadron

Destined for Batavia.

ESSEX, NEWPORT HARBOR, }
Dec. 29, 1799. }

SIR:—I have the honor to acquaint you I arrived here the 27th inst. The ship proves a good sea boat and sails very fast. I have received your letter of instructions (of the 11th inst.) for my government during my absence and shall pay proper attention to it. I have also received the order on Capt. Josiah for the flour, and the list of provisions to be shipped on board the different merchant vessels for our supplies home; the Bills of Lading you mention in your letter of the 12th, I have not yet received. I feel truly sensible of the high honor conferred on me by the confidence of the President and your good wishes for my success and honor, and beg leave to assure

you that you may rely with confidence on my every exertion to promote the good of the service and support the honor of the flag of the United States.

Capt. Sever expects we shall sail next Wednesday. My accounts and other returns will be forwarded previous to sailing.

With great respect I have the honor to be Sir,
Your most obedient servant,
Hon. Sec'y of the Navy. EDWARD PREBLE.

FRIGATE CONGRESS, }
Dec. 31, 1779. }

Capt. Sever has the honor to request that Capt. Preble will be pleased to turn over from the Frigate Essex under his command a seaman by the name of John Williamson, alias John Richardson, he having previously entered on board the latter ship (Congress ?) from which vessel he had deserted.

I am sir, with great esteem and regard,
Your humble servant,
JAMES SEVER, Capt. Navy U. S.
EDWARD PREBLE, Esq.

FRIGATE ESSEX, Dec. 31, 1799.

SIR :— Agreeably to your request of this date I send you John Williamson who entered on the Essex's books as an able seaman on the 17th inst. He received thirty-four dollars [two months] advance wages but no slops.

I have the honor to be,

With great respect and esteem Sir.
Your obedient servant,
JAMES SEVER, Esq., EDWARD PREBLE.
etc., etc.

FRIGATE ESSEX, NEWPORT HARBOR, }
January 6, 1800. }

SIR :—I have the honor to inform you that we are now weighing one anchor to proceed to sea in company with the Congress, the wind from N. N. W., gives us a pros-

pect of a favorable time off the coast ; this letter will be accompanied by my muster-roll, quarter bill, watch bill, boarding list, return of the commissioned and warrant officers, allotments of pay, indents for stores supplied the ship, recruiting accounts and receipts for money advanced. I have been obliged to make them out in such a hurry that I am confident they are not so regular as they ought to be, but the very little assistance I have had must plead my apology ; it is but a few days that I have had a clerk on board, and my purser has never been of any assistance to me, nor do I expect he ever will. Lieut. Phipps is very infirm, and so far advanced in life, with a broken constitution, that although he is a very worthy man, I do not expect it will be in his power to render any essential service on board. I am inclined to think, from present appearances, that he never will return ; this has induced me to take on board Mr. Geo. Washington Yew, who was senior midshipman on board the *General Green*, and arrived here sometime past in a prize. Mr. Yew stands very high in the opinion of every person who knows him, and has been so very strongly recommended by Messrs. Gibbs and Channing that I have received him as first midshipman of the *Essex*, to act as Lieutenant. This arrangement is perfectly agreeable to the gentlemen of the wardroom *with whom he messes*, and I hope it will meet your approbation.

I have been much disappointed in my marines ; six out of the ten sent to Salem I have been obliged to land here unfit for service, and were so when I received them, and in lieu of the forty I was to receive here I have received only twenty-four ; this disappointment obliges me to go to sea twenty men short of my complement, which is by no means a pleasant consideration, as I am bound on so long a cruise, although I do not consider it of consequence enough to detain the ship a moment, when I take into consideration the importance of the object of our destination.

I have been obliged to land my carpenter, and one midshipman, Mr. Fitch Tarbell here sick ; and to discharge from the service six able and ordinary seamen in conse-

quence of disorders which it was not possible to discover previous to a proper examination by a surgeon, which it was not possible to have at the time of their engagement, as they were shipped in an out-port where no surgeon or physician could be procured. There has also been *two* desertions as per muster-roll.

The two midshipmen, Mr. Williams and Mr. Hitchcock, are on board. Two officers of marines were ordered to this place to join the *Essex*, one of them, Lieut. Geddes, has by a *scald*, fortunately for the ship, been prevented. I say fortunately as his conduct since his arrival in this place has been disgraceful to him as an officer and as a man; the other, Lieut. M. Porter, is on board.

The recruiting service for this ship has been attended, in some instances, with more expenses than ordinary, in consequence of the short time allowed to man her, and the number of vessels manning at the same time, but I am confident that the officers employed on the recruiting service have been governed by no motives but such as are justifiable.

My returns of every description shall in future be regular and proper, and every attention paid by me to the good of the service.

I beg you to accept my best wishes for your health, happiness and a long life.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt.

Hon. Sec'y of the Navy.

FRIGATE *ESSEX*. AT SEA, }
NEWPORT LIGHT HOUSE, bearing N. W. by N., }
2 leagues. Jan. 6, 1800, 4 P.M. }

SIR:—I have the honor to acquaint you that the *Essex* in coming out of the harbor sailed much faster than the *Congress*, and is, I think, in every respect a fine frigate.

The wind is fair and the weather pleasant, and we have every prospect of a good time off the coast. Two ships and a brig are under our convoy, the names and destina-

tion of which I suppose Capt. Sever has made you acquainted with. My dispatches for the Navy Office I had the honor to enclose previous to weighing anchor, and committed them to the charge of the agents.

With great respect Sir,

I have the honor to be

Your obedient humble servant,

To the

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt.

Hon. Sec'y of the Navy.

P. S. I have the satisfaction to say that the Congress has not waited one moment for the Essex. E. P.

List of the Officers and Crew of the U. S. Frigate Essex, on her First Cruise, together with their Numbers on the Ship's Books. Constructed from the Purser's several issues of Clothing and Tobacco, from January, 1800, to September, 1800.

1. EDWARD PREBLE, *Captain*; 2. Richard C. Beale, *1st Lieut.* (of Castine, Maine); 3. David Phipps, *2d Lieut.* (of Rhode Island); 4. George Gardner Lee, *3d Lieut.* (of Salem, Mass.); 5. Rufus Low, *Sailing Master*; 6. William Mumford, *Purser*; 7. Hector Orr, *Surgeon*; 8. Joseph Martin, *Boatswain*; 9. Samuel Masury, *Gunner*; 10. George Perkins, *Sailmaker*; 11. Samuel G. Nowell, *Carpenter* (left behind sick at Newport); 12. George W. Tew, *Midshipman*, Acting Lieut. under the warrant of Captain Edward Preble.

MIDSHIPMEN.—13. John Brown; 14. Samuel Conant; 15. Royal Gurley; 16. James H. Adams; 17. Samuel Stubbs; 18. William Scallan; 19. John Shattuck; 20. John Rowe; 21. Samuel Allen; 22. Thomas Marshall; 23. Thomas Randall; 24. Jonathan B. Hitchcock; 25. William H. Williams (died in the Straits of Sunday,

May 30); 26. Jason Howard, *Schoolmaster*; 27. Wm. B. Reed; 28. Francis Benson, and 28.* Richard Butter (shipped at Cape Town March 25, 1800), *Master's Mates*; 29. John H. Perkins, *Surgeon's Mate*; 30. Samuel Curwen Ward, *Captain's Clerk*.

PETTY OFFICERS.—31. John Douglass, *Cooper*; 32. Eli Dill, *Captain's Cocksain*; 33. John Howard, and 34. William Fisher, *Boatswain's Mates*; 35. William Patterson, *Gunner's Mate*; 36. John Smith, *Gunner's Yeoman*; 37. Stephen Stimson and 38. Samuel Hazleton, *Carpenter's Mates*; 39. Simeon F. Stewart, *Ship's Steward* (died July 4, 1800); 40. Andrew Knowland, *Cook*; 41. James Wallace, *Master-at-Arms*; 42. Joseph Newell, *Armorer*; 43. James Orr; 44. James Converse; 45. John Lessell; 46. John Robinson; 47. Wm. Trafford; 48. John West; 49. Jacob Benson; and 50. Hans Olsen, *Quarter Gunners*.

ABLE SEAMEN.—51. James Day; 52. ————; 53. Timothy Hodgkins; 54. Wm. Lakeman; 55. John Morris; 56. Richard Kelly; 57. Henry Edgar; 58. Wm. Byram; 59. John Wells (fell overboard at sea Feb. 14, and drowned); 60. Wm. Libby; 61. James Brooks; 62. Robert Clarke (died June 6, 1800); 63. Daniel Cotterell; 64. Wm. Gallop; 65. John Frederick; 66. John Lloyd; 67. Charles Mitchell; 68. James Fox; 69. Daniel Miller; 70. John Vincent; 71. John Glover; 72. James Harraden; 73. William Miller; 74. John Bailey (died at sea August 4, 1800); 75. Wm. English (died and was buried at sea Feb. 21, 1800); 76. John Carrico; 77. James Woodberry; 78. Wm. Burr; 79. Antonio Center; 80. Benjamin McDonald (died at sea Oct. 21, 1800); 81. Moses Hodgekins; 82. John Butler; 83. John C. Meil (?); 84. Samuel Thomas; 85. Mathias Fleming; 86. Charles Schmidt; 87. John Hanson; 88.

Wm. Johnson; 89. Joseph Shed; 90. Benjamin Butler; 91. Abner Richards; 92. James Neil; 93. Jeduthan Hammond; 94. John Arften; 95. Jonathan Kendall; 96. Joshua Wallace; 97. Wm. Ash; 98. Moses Burnham; 99. Samuel Harraden; 100. James Story; 101. Thomas Curtis; 102. John Jackson; 103. ——— ———; 104. Arthur Langford; 105. Michael Dean; 106. Jacob Clarke; 107. Antonio Morano; 108. Alexander Gordon; 109. John Law (died at sea July 11); 110. Zebulon S. Millet; 111. Thomas White; 112. George Melzard; 113. Edward Homan; 114. James Sparrow; 115. William Trefry; 116. Francis Barker; 117. John Alexander; 118. David Gregory; 119. ——— ———; 120. Thomas Jones; 121. James Livingston; 218. George Stephens; 225. Edward Jackson; 226. John Dunham; 229. Josiah Marshall; 230. John Williams; 231. James Martin; 232. George Paterson; 233. Peter Anderson (died at sea Aug. 5, 1800); 234. John Prime; 235. Jacob Johnson; 236. Charles Sweede; 237. James Ward; 244. John Hoyt; 245. John Gardner; 247. John Lessell.— *Total Able Seamen, 86.*

ORDINARY SEAMEN.—122. David Green; 123. James Mugford; 124. David Halzell; 125. Peter Bennet; 126. John Beard; 127. Thomas Burke; 128. Richard Hogan; 129. Moses Harriman; 130. George Clarke; 131. Asahel Page; 132. Moses Walker; 133. Ebenezer Stanwood; 134. Ralph Wright; 135. Wm. Perkins; 136. Gurden Pitcher; 137. Benjamin Gray; 138. Isaac Burnham; 139. Luke Burnham; 140. David Putnam; 141. ——— ———; 142. James Bates; 143. Ezra Plummer; 144. John Fehmer; 145. Patrick Hargan; 146. James Smith; 147. Isaac Lewis; 148. Joseph Byles; 149. James Lathrop; 150. Samuel Lewis; 151. Ebenezer Howard; 152. Wm. Howard; 153. Mal. Howard; 154. Thomas O'Brien;

155. Elkanah Bartlett; 156. John F. Clarke; 157. Patrick McManus; 158. Ebenezer Converse; 159. James Fowler; 160. Jacob Howland; 161. Charles Riens; 162. Nicholas Mortimer; 163. George Lane; 164. William Fretch; 165. Levin Wright; 166. Andrew Curtis; 167. Moses Burnham, Jr.; 168. Thomas Whittick; 169. William Woodberry; 170. James Brown; 171. Edward Gilman; 172. Jacob Very; 173. Wm. Very; 174. Benj. Stone; 175. Charles Stimson; 176. Daniel Woodman (rated seaman fell overboard at sea Feb. 14, 1800, and drowned); 177. James Jones; 178. Gideon Southworth; 179. Benjamin Stone, 2d; 180. Benjamin Lindsey; 181. Isaac Martin; 182. Thomas April; 194. Richard Eustis (shipped as a boy, and rated); 195. James Spofford, do.; 197. John Brown, do.; 199. Wm. Summers, do.; 201. Wm. Groves, do.; 200. John Leighton, do.; 202. Wm. Hodgkins, do.; 203. David Cullum, do.; 205. ———; 206. Walter Butler, do.; 207. Samuel Sylvester, do.; 208. Wm. Barnes, do.; 209. Thomas Barker, do.; 210. Cyrille Felice, do.; 211. Yorich Spencer, do.; 212. ———; 213. Daniel Mumford; 214. John Burnham (died of an epileptic fit, Dec. 19, 1799); 219. Ebenezer Grover; 220. Thomas Ferral; 238. John Fitz Gerald;* 239. Wm. Scarit; 240. John Neilson; 241. Samuel Danscomb; 242. Richard Sherrod; 248. Nath'l King. — *Total Ordinary Seamen, 87.*

Boys.—183. George G. Bell; 184. Thomas Webb; 185. John Daniels; 186. Jonathan Garner; 187. John Gregory; 188. Ebenezer Bickford; 189. Stephen Radford; 190. Samuel Clarke; 191. John Dalton; 192. ———; 193. Winthrop Friend; 196. John Rennener;

*Note No. 228. Richard Butler was shipped at Cape Town, Feb. 21, 1800. All numbers lower than that number entered on the ship's books must have been received on board after the Essex had left the United States.

204. Samuel Gale; 222. Jonathan Nichols. — *Total Boys 14.*

MARINE GUARD.—1. *Lieut.* S. W. Geddes, U. S. M. C. (left at Newport sick); *Lieut.* ——— Porter, U. S. M. C., *Commanding Guard*; 2. Elisha Chapin, *First Sergeant*; 3. Winthrop Bradbury, *Second Sergeant*; 4. Joel Russell, *First Corporal*; 5. John Alver-son, *Second Corporal*; 6. Stephen Dickenson, *Third Corporal*; 7. ——— ———.

PRIVATES.—8. Joseph Davenport; 9. ——— ———; 10. ——— ———; 11. Joseph Moulton; 12. Porter Cook; 13. ——— ———; 14. John Belknap; 15. ——— ———; 16. ——— ———; 17. Nathan Bebee; 18. John Miriam; 19. Augustus Marsh; 20. Joseph Bishop; 21. Squire Copely; 22. Obadiah Glazier; 23. Abraham Fox; 24. Lemuel Brayton; 25. John Hixon; 26. Samuel Blanchard; 27. Peter McNeil; 28. Amos Wheaton; 29. Jeremiah Russell. — *Total Marine Guard, 23.*

Captain Preble, in his Note-book of the Cruise of the Essex, under date January 7, 1800, says: "Sailed from Newport in company with the U. S. Frigate Congress, Capt. Sever. The whole complement of men and boys on board two hundred and forty-three, which leaves me seventeen short of my complement." This was, of course, exclusive of the marine guard, and wholly of the commissioned officers.

Of the Marine Guard he writes: "I have been much disappointed in my marines. Six out of the ten sent to Salem I have been obliged to land here (Newport) unfit for service, and some so when I received them; and in lieu of forty I was to receive here I have only received twenty-four; this disappointment obliges me to go to sea twenty men short of my complement, which is by no means a pleasant consideration, as I am bound on so long a cruise."

The crew of the Essex was recruited principally at Cape Ann, Salem and Boston, as appears from the following extracts from a Journal in the handwriting of Captain Edward Preble :—

“November 7th, 1799.—In company with the Navy agent I went on board the Essex and took the command of her; mustered the ship’s company, consisting of Mr. Thomas Randall, Midshipman, seventeen able and three ordinary seamen. Mr. Randall informed me that James Mitchell, Able Seaman, deserted on the 1st inst.

November 12th.—Ordered a rendezvous opened at Salem, under the care of Mr. Conant, Midshipman, for recruiting men.

November 24th.—Ordered Lieut. George Gardner Lee, to Boston, on recruiting service.

November 29th.—Received a detachment of Marines from Boston, consisting of one sergeant, a corporal and eight marines.

December 1st.—Our number on board daily increasing.

December 5th.—Sent Mr. Allen, Midshipman, to Cape Ann, to recruit men.

December 14th.—My complement of men being nearly complete, I ordered the rendezvous at Boston, Salem, and Cape Ann, to be closed, and the accounts to be settled. A pilot for Newport came on board.

December 22d.—Sailed for Newport to complete the equipments for a cruise. The ship’s company consists of two hundred and twenty-eight officers, seamen, boys and marines.

December 31st.—Turned over to the Congress, John Williams, a deserter from that ship. Gave Mr. Fitch Tarbet (mid’n) leave to go on shore to sick quarters.

Sent Samuel G. Nowel (Carpenter) and 6 sick marines on shore to the Hospital and discharged from the service four able and three ordinary seamen, unfit for duty. Jonathan Nichols deserted.

January 1st, 1800.—Received on board a detachment of marines, consisting of one Lieutenant, one Sergeant, two corporals, and twenty-one marines."

NOTES ON THE FIRST OFFICERS OF THE ESSEX. 1800.

1. EDWARD PREBLE, Captain, entered the present U. S. Navy as a Lieutenant (having been previously commissioned in the Revolutionary Navy), Feb. 9, 1798; was promoted a Captain, May 15, 1799, and died in service, August 25, 1807.

2. RICHARD C. BEALE, First Lieutenant, was commissioned a Lieutenant, March 9, 1798. Nothing further is known concerning him.

3. DAVID PHIPPS, Second Lieutenant, was commissioned a Lieutenant, July 2, 1798, and discharged April 15, 1801, under P. E. A. Capt. Preble represents him as a worthy man but too old to be useful in the position he occupied.

4. GEORGE GARDNER LEE, Third Lieutenant, was commissioned Lieutenant, Dec. 2, 1799. Left the service March 6, 1805.

5. RUFUS LOW, Sailing Master, was warranted as Sailing Master, Dec. 6, 1799, promoted a Lieutenant, Nov. 29, 1799, and discharged August 4, 1801, under P. E. A.

6. WILLIAM MUMFORD, Purser. Commissioned a Purser, Nov. 13, 1799, discharged Sept. 10, 1801, under P. E. A.

7. HECTOR ORR, Surgeon. Commissioned March 2, 1799, discharged under P. E. A., June 10, 1801.

8. SAMUEL MASURY, Gunner, appointed Dec. 2, 1799, dismissed Jan. 21, 1803.

11. GEORGE W. TEW, Acting Lieutenant. Appointed a Midshipman Feb. 21, 1799; commissioned a Lieutenant April 1, 1800; died April 30, 1801.

12. JOHN BROWN, Midshipman. Warranted July 9, 1800. Lost in the Insurgent.

14. ROYAL GURLEY. Appointed Dec. 2, 1799. Resigned Feb. 25, 1801.

15. JAS. H. ADAMS. Appointed Dec. 11, 1799. Discharged under P. E. A., May 20, 1801.

16. SAMUEL STUBBS. Appointed Midshipman Dec. 2, 1799. Resigned Feb. 2, 1801.

17. WM. SCALLAN. Appointed Midshipman Dec. 2, 1799. Resigned March 27, 1805.

18. JOHN SHATTUCK. Appointed Midshipman Dec. 2, 1799. Commissioned Lieutenant March 20, 1807. Last appearance on Navy List, May 27, 1809, furloughed.

19. JOHN ROWE. Appointed Midshipman Dec. 2, 1799. Lieutenant, March 21, 1807. Resigned Aug. 27, 1808.

20. SAMUEL ALLEN. Appointed Midshipman Dec. 11, 1799. Discharged April 30, 1801, under P. E. A.

22. THOMAS RANDALL. Appointed Midshipman Sept. 23, 1799. Discharged June 22, 1801, under P. E. A.

23. JONATHAN B. HITCHCOCK. Appointed Midshipman Aug. 8, 1799. Resigned May 26, 1801.

24. WM. H. WILLIAMS. Appointed Midshipman Aug. 8, 1799; died in the Straits of Sunda, May 30, 1800.

28. RICHARD BUTLER, shipped at Cape Town, March 25, 1800; was a son of Gen. Butler of Revolutionary Army; received warrant as Sailing Master, April 28, 1801. Resigned June 4, 1803; was reappointed June 24, 1803, and dismissed Feb. 15, 1808.

29. JOHN H. PERKINS, Surgeon's Mate. Appointed Dec. 13, 1800. Discharged April 30, 1801, under P. E. A.

EXTRACT OF CAPT. E. PREBLE'S JOURNAL ON BOARD THE ESSEX.

October 31, 1799. — I received a letter at Portland from the Sec'y of the Navy, dated the 21st inst., ordering me to repair to Salem and take command of the Essex, and equip her for sea as soon as possible.

November 4, 1799. — I set off for Salem, and arrived there the 6th.

November 7, 1799. — In company with the Navy agent I went on board the Essex and took command of her.
* * * I found the ship moored between her two bowers in five fathoms of water, muddy bottom, about a half a league from the town. The flag staff on Fort Pickering bearing N. E. by E. three cables' lengths distant. Our distance off shore two cables' lengths from the spot over which the ship was built. Her iron and shingles, ballast and part of her water on board; her masts and spars all in place, rigged with her standing and most of her running rigging; all the joiners' and much of the carpenters', smiths' and painters' work to be done; ordered top gallant yards sent down.

November 10. — The cabin not yet finished, which obliges me to sleep on shore.

November 17. — Twenty-six twelve-pound cannon were taken on board for the main battery. Mounted them and found the carriages all too high; dismounted the cannon and sent the carriages on shore to be altered.

November 18. — Ten six-pounders were taken on board and mounted on the Quarter-deck and forecastle. Joiners and carpenters finishing officers' berths and store rooms below.

December 3. — Ordered the lower rigging set up.

December 9. — Completed bending sails.

December 12. — A sloop from Boston and one from Salem discharging their cargoes of shot, provisions and stores into the Essex.

December 15. — Made the signal for all officers and crew to repair on board. A sloop-load of provisions and stores received.

December 16. — Wind N. W. at 9 A. M. Made the signal for sailing, but the wind changed to N. E. and snow prevented our powder from being taken on board. At 4 P. M. took in the signal.

December 17. — Wind N. N. E. to E. N. E. and snow.

December 18. — Wind N. W. and fair weather, took our powder on board. Latter part of the day wind shifted to the N. E. with snow. Discharged the joiners, carpenters, smiths and painters.

December 20. — At 9, A. M., made the signal for sailing. At 1 P. M., unmoored, but the wind growing faint, I ordered the signal taken in.

December 21. — At 8 A. M., wind N. W., made the signal for sailing. Could not weigh our anchor, parted two new messengers and a buoy-rope in attempting it.

December 22. — Wind N. N. W. At 8 A. M. weighed anchor and sailed for Newport. On passing Fort Pickering fired a salute of sixteen guns, which was returned. At 9 A. M., discharged the harbor pilot.

December 24. — At sea. Fresh gales and rain, S. S. E. to N. W. Ordered fires between decks, the humidity of the air being dangerous to the health of the people.

December 25. — Wind W. N. W. and moderate. Mustered the ship's company at 4 P. M. Called all hands to quarters to accustom the men to their stations; the sea too rough and weather too cold to exercise the great guns.

December 27. — Spoke a pilot boat from Block Island. Calm all night.

December 28. — At 4 P. M., saw the Congress, Frigate, at anchor in the Harbor. Made the Essex private signal. At 7 P. M., passed the lighthouse. At 8, anchored at the entrance of the Harbor about one mile above the lighthouse in 25 fathoms water, good bottom, our distance from the Eastern shore half a mile. At 7 A. M. a harbor pilot came on board from Newport. Weighed, and made sail up the harbor. At 8 A. M., passed the Congress, manned ship, and cheered, which was returned by the Congress. At 8 1-2, anchored in 7 fathoms muddy bottom, and moored ship, the Long Wharf being E. by S., distance one half a league.

December 29. — Mustered the ship's company and loosed sails to-day.

December 30. — Unstocked the sheet anchor and stored it below.

December 31. — Preparing for sea.

Monday, January 6, 1800. — Forwarded my despatches to the Navy Office, consisting of a muster roll, returns of the commissioned and warrant officers, Quarter Bill, Watch Bill, Boarding List, allotments of pay, returns of stores received by each officer, recruiting accounts and receipts for money. At 11 A. M., unmoored and got ready for sea. The whole number of men and boys on board, 243, which leaves me 17 short of complement.

Tuesday, January 7, 1800. — At 3 P. M., wind N. N. W., weighed anchor and sailed on a cruise in company with the U. S. Frigate, Congress, Capt. Sever; three merchant vessels in company under convoy. At 6 P. M. Newport Light bore N. by W., two leagues. Run all night under double reefed topsails on the cap to keep company with the merchantmen. At 11 A. M., spoke

the Congress and joined Capt. Sever in opinion that we ought to leave the merchant vessels, as they all sail very dull. Spoke one of them and informed the master of our determination.

Wednesday, January 8. — At 1 P. M. Congress made the signal to speak. Directed the master to unstock one of the anchors and store it below. Congress in company. Merchant vessels all out of sight.

Thursday, January 9. — Strong gales from N. N. W. to N. N. E., and a heavy sea from the westward. Congress in company.

Friday, January 10. — Strong gales from N. N. W. to N. N. E. Our ship rolls and labors much, and ships a great quantity of water.

Saturday, January 11. — Strong gales.

Sunday, January 12. — Strong gales, S. by E. to S. W. and rain, under reefed foresail, close-reefed maintopsail, mizzen and forestaysails. At 4 P. M. took in the maintopsail and set the storm mizzen staysail. The Congress S. E. by E. two miles. At 4 and 1-2 P. M., considering the bowsprit to be in danger, I bore away for a few minutes to take in the foretopmast staysail to save the ship forward; at the same time hauled down the mizzen staysail, the wind blowing with great fury. At this time lost sight of the Congress, our rigging being so slack as to make it impossible to carry sail to keep up with her, without hazarding the loss of our masts. At 8 P. M., under reefed foresail and storm mizzen mainstaysail. At 3 A. M., it moderated. Made more sail. At 11 A. M. strong gales and rain. Wore ship to the N. E. to set up rigging the starboard side. Congress not in sight. Lat. observed $38^{\circ} 22' N.$ Lon., D. R., $52^{\circ} 07' W.$

Monday, January 13. — Heavy gale, W. to N. W., and

a large sea. Under reefed foresail and close-reefed maintopsail.

January 14. — Strong gales and a heavy sea from the W. N. W. The ship labors much and ships a great deal of water.

January 15. — At 11 A. M. saw a sail to windward and gave chase.

January 16. — At 4 P. M. spoke the chase, a brig from Plymouth, G. B., bound to New York; hoisted English colors. Sea too high and wind too strong to board her. Steered on our course, carried away a main shroud, topmast stay and topsail tye. *I find all our rigging too small, of a very bad quality, and not to be depended on.* Our iron work is *equally* bad, and both are constantly giving away.

January 17. — Strong gales from W. N. W. to S. W., and a high sharp sea.

January 18. — Wind N. W. and fair weather. Set up rigging fore and aft, alow and aloft.

Sunday, January 19. — Light breeze and pleasant weather. Mustered the ship's company. Lon. by Lunar observation reduced to noon, is $33^{\circ} 30'$ west of London, from which I take a new departure. Lat. observed $28^{\circ} 52' N$.

January 20. — Gentle gales from W. N. W. and pleasant. Called all hands to quarters and exercised cannon and small arms.

January 21. — Pleasant.

January 22. — Squally.

January 23. — Fresh gales and squally.

January 24. — Wind E. by N. at 9 P. M. Fresh breezes under close-reefed topsails and courses. At half past 9 P. M. Lieutenant Phipps (his watch on deck) informed me the mainmast was sprung between decks. I

ordered the main-topsail to be taken in. Examined the mast and found it very badly sprung about three feet above the wedges. Got down the top-gallant yard, and masts. Took in the mainsail and set up the weather shrouds; then got the mainyard down and took every precaution to ease the mast and secure it until morning. At 6 A. M. the carpenters were all set to work preparing fishes for the mast. Carried away two of our main shrouds; got up others to replace them. Lat. $14^{\circ} 48' N.$ Lon. $28^{\circ} 15' W.$

January 25. — Wind E. by N. Fresh gales and squally. Carpenters fishing the mainmast. Carried away a pair of main shrouds, replaced them with new ones. Carpenters reported the main trestle-trees sprung. Ordered them made as secure as possible with bolts and frappings. Got the maintopsail yard on deck.

Sunday, January 26. — Wind E. by N. Fresh Gales. Completed fishing and moulding the mainmast. Swayed up the yards, and made sail. Lat. $10^{\circ} 14' N.$ Lon. $26^{\circ} 22' W.$

January 28. — Ordered preventer topmast stays got up fore and aft, those aloft being too small.

January 30. — Exercised great guns and small arms, and scaled the main battery.

Sunday, February 2. — Mustered the ship's crew.

February 3. — A smooth sea and fair weather. Lat. $3^{\circ} 05' N.$ Lon. $17^{\circ} 36' W.$

February 5. — Parted a pair of shrouds and replaced them with new ones.

February 7. — Crossed the Equator. Lon. $20^{\circ} 20' W.$

Sunday, February 9. — Mustered the ship's company.

February 13. — Pleasant weather and a smooth sea. Exercised great guns and small arms.

Friday, February 14. — Wind S. E. by S. to E. S. E.

Fresh gales, smooth sea and pleasant weather. At half past 8 P. M., John Wells and Daniel Woodman, two able seamen, fell overboard and were both drowned, although every exertion was made to save them. Dismounted two of the Quarter-deck guns and stored them below, as they could not be worked clear of the main shrouds.

February 17. — Saw land birds. Lat. $23^{\circ} 20'$ S. Lon. by Lunar observation, $24^{\circ} 10'$ W.

February 21. — William English died and was buried in the deep.

February 25. — Wind N. by E. Fresh gales and fair weather. Saw albatrosses and black gulls.

February 26. — Fair weather. Plenty of birds flying around us.

February 27. — Fair weather. All sail set. Saw land birds.

March 2. — Light breezes and pleasant. Many albatrosses and gulls about the ship.

March 8. — Fresh gales and fair weather. Bent cables. Observed the water much discolored; suppose we are on soundings. Saw much floating kelp and sea weed, sure indications of being near the land. Find a current setting to the N. W. one mile per hour.

Sunday, March 9. — Wind S. and S. W. Hazy, thick weather. At 7 A. M. saw Cape St. Martin bearing E. N. E. three or four leagues distant. Vast numbers of birds about the ship.

March 10. — At 4 P. M., tacked off shore, the land bearing from S. to E. N. E.; land abreast three miles distant. Saw the surf on the shore. The land on this coast is barren, with high sand-hills, some of which have the appearance of buildings. At midnight tacked for the land. At 11 A. M. saw the land, Lat. $33^{\circ} 00'$ S.

March 11. — At 4 P. M. the north point of Saldanha

Bay bore N. by E. half E., and the southern point E. by S., four leagues distant. Steering S. by E.; at 6. P. M. saw breakers off Coney Island bearing S. E. by S., three miles; at 2 A. M., saw the table-land of the Cape of Good Hope; at 10 A. M. anchored in 7 fathoms over a bottom of fine sand, the watering-place at the town S. W., one mile distant. Moored ship.

Found here seven British men-of-war, viz :

Lancaster, 64 guns, Admiral Sir Roger Curtis, Bart., Capt. Larcom.

Tremendous, 74 guns, Capt. Osborn.

Diomed, 50 guns, Capt. Hon. C. Elphinstone.

Adamant, 50 guns, Capt. Hotham.

L'Oiseau, 44 guns, Capt. S. H. Linzee.

Camel, Frigate, Capt. Lee.

Rattlesnake, 24 guns, Capt. Curtis.

Two English and a Swedish Indiaman, an English Whaler, and three American merchant vessels, viz. : the Ship Ariel, Capt. Coats, from China for Philadelphia, the Ship Dispatch, Capt. Benners, from Philadelphia for Batavia, and Brig — from Batavia for Philadelphia. Sent the First Lieutenant on board the Admiral to report the ship. Received a visit from the Health officer.

March 12. — Wind S. E. Fresh gales. At 11 A. M., went on shore, accompanied by Capt. Campbell of the British Navy. Waited on the Admiral, Sir Roger Curtis, Bart., and the Governor, Sir George Young, Bart., and was politely and friendly received, each offering me his best services. I received a visit from all the Captains of men-of-war with compliments and congratulations on my arrival. Dined with the Admiral in company with all the Captains of the Navy.

March 13. — Strong S. E. gales. Ordered the ship completely stripped of its rigging in order to give it a thorough repair, and fit new main trestle-trees, &c. &c. Commenced watering. Dined with Capt. Linzee of the L'Oiseau.

March 14. — Dined on shore at Mr. Biancha's.

March 15. — A gale of wind from S. E. No passing with boats. All hands diligently employed on board.

Sunday, March 16. — Strong E. S. E. gales and fair weather. Ordered watering parties on shore. Mustered the ship's company. Dined on shore with the Governor.

March 17. — Strong S. S. E. gales. Officers and people employed in preparing the ship for sea; boats watering. Dined with the Irish officers of the garrison.

March 18. — Sailed, the Ship *Ariel* for Philadelphia, and the *Dispatch* for Batavia. Sent a paquet to the Navy Office by the *Ariel*. Got up topmasts and yards. Dined with General Dunlap, Commander-in-chief of the troops.

March 20. — Sent a spare mainyard on shore to be left in the dockyard, the Admiral having assured me that it should be taken good care of, and delivered to any of the U. S. ships that may want it. Dined with the Admiral.

Sunday, March 23. — Watering. Ship nearly ready for sea. Dined with Mr. Barnard, Director of East India Affairs for the English East India Company.

Monday, March 24. — In the morning calm. This day I had company to dine on board, viz: General Vandakure of the British army, Mr. Elmslie, U. S. Consul, and all the Captains of the British men-of-war in port. In the afternoon a heavy gale of wind came on, in which our Launch was upset and lost; the crew was with difficulty saved by the *Diomed's* Barge. My company were detained on board all night in consequence of the gale.

March 25. — Completed our stock of water. Shipped Mr. Richard Butler as a master's mate. Dined with the Admiral and delivered him the private signals between the ships of war of the two nations.

March 26. — Unmoored and shifted the ship to an outside berth, and anchored in 10 fathoms water, sandy bot-

tom. Cape Town S. S. W. two miles. Shipped two seamen. Dined with the Hon. Capt. C. Elphinstone of the *Diomed*.

March 27. — Set up the rigging fore and aft, and got all ready for sea. Took leave of the Governor, the Admiral, General Dunlap, etc.

Friday, March 28. — At 2 P. M. wind N. W., weighed and sailed for Table Bay in company with his B. M. Ship *Rattlesnake*, Capt. Curtis. Saluted the Admiral's flag with 15 guns, which was returned. At 11 P. M. strong gale and heavy sea. At 4 A. M. the wind shifted to the S. W. Steered to the S. E. Saw a sail at 8 A. M. a long way to windward and one to leeward. Bore away and gave chase. At noon spoke the chase, a small English brig from St. Catharine's Bay, bound to the Cape. Latitude $35^{\circ} 14'$ S. *

March 29. — Strong N. W. by S. W. gales and a heavy sea. Saw a ship off the lee quarter. Gale so strong and sea so high, did not think proper to wear ship to speak her, supposing her English, as the French have no ships on this coast.

From March 30th to April 16th., Capt. Preble's diary records nothing of interest, and little else but the weather and ship's position at noon each day.

April 16. — Passed the Island of St. Paul, distant three leagues. At 11, hauled to the southward by the wind, under easy sail. At 6 A. M. made sail for the Island of Amsterdam. At 8 A. M. saw it bearing S. W. by S., six leagues distant. At noon close in with the Island; the wind too strong and sea too high to send a boat on shore. Saw several huts on the east side, on one

NOTE. — The Cape of Good Hope is in Lat. $54^{\circ} 22'$ S., and Lon. $18^{\circ} 29'$ E., therefore the *Essex* must have passed the Longitude of the Cape about 11 A. M., March 28; the first United States vessel-of-war to double the Cape and show our flag beyond it.

of which an American Ensign was displayed. . Several men on the shore, supposed them some of our countrymen left by some vessel to catch seals. Bearing of the Island of Amsterdam from St. Paul by compass is S. 23. W. *

April 17. — No prospect of the wind abating. Bore away and steered to the eastward.

From April 18th to May 4th., when Capt. Preble's private diary closes abruptly on his reaching the neighborhood of the Straits of Sunda, there is nothing recorded but the wind, weather, and ship's position, and after that date we extract from a copy of the Log Book of the *Essex* preserved among his papers, viz :. †

Tuesday, May 6. — At 1 P. M. came to anchor within Clap's Island in 16 fathoms. The Island S. S. W., distant two miles. Sent the yawl on shore; saw a sail to windward coming down; fired two guns for the yawl to come off, hove up anchor and gave chase. At 7 A. M. fired a shot and brought the chase to. Found her an American ship condemned at the Isle of France and bound to Batavia, commanded by a Frenchman. At night anchored with the ship in shore. At 6 A. M. took out the officers and men of ours that were on board. The French Captain contended that his ship was Dutch property, and was in ballast. Discharged her and made our way for the Straits of Sunda.

May 7. — At half past 12, hauled around Java Head into the Straits of Sunda. Found 25 fathoms of water within quarter of a mile of the shore. Here we found

*The *Northern* island is now known as *Amsterdam*, and the *Southern* as *St. Paul*, just the reverse of what he has named them. The hut and men must have been seen on what is now known as *St. Paul*.

† Journal kept on board the United States *Ship Essex* of 32 guns by *Rufus Low*, Sailing master, *Edward Preble, Esq.*, Commander, begun December 16, 1799. Printed for, and sold by, *William T. Clapp*, sign of the Boston Frigate, Fish Street, BOSTON.

the Arrogant of 74 guns, and the Orpheus, Frigate, at anchor. Took possession of the ship mentioned yesterday. At 11 P. M., came to anchor off the Great Watering Place at the westend of Java in 20 fathoms water.

May 10. — Having filled up the water, at 4 A. M., hove up the anchor after the Arrogant and Orpheus had hove up. We soon came up with and passed them both, although they were sure to outsail us, as they were called the fastest ships in the English Navy.

May 11. — Working to windward toward Batavia. "This day William Ash, forecastle man, excited the people of the ship Essex to fall on their officers and serve them, saying 'as we did on board the Hermoine, and serve them right.'" Confined the said Wm. Ash.

May 12. — Spoke an American Ship, Hebe, belonging to Baltimore, 159 days from Hamburg, bound to Batavia.

May 15. — At 3 P. M. hoisted out boats. Sent Mr. Lee, Lieut., in the cutter, to Onrust, who returned with a pilot at half past 7 P. M. At 5 A. M. hove up and made sail. Wind fell calm, came to anchor in the fairway near Onrust. At Meridian, hove up anchor with a small wind, steered for Batavia roads. At 3 P. M. came to anchor in $6\frac{1}{2}$ fathoms of water. Fired a salute of sixteen guns; were answered from the Fort on shore at Batavia, and from the Ship Massachusetts of Boston, Capt. Hutchins. Moored with the stream anchor; unbent light sails; out boats. Capt. Preble went on shore in the barge. Ship's draft, aft, 18 feet 4 inches, forward, 17 feet.

May 18. — Shipped George Patterson, able seaman, from Ship Hebe, by consent of all parties; also James Martin, who signed his name to our paper. This man was sent on board from the Ship China as a dangerous man.

May 19. — Healed the ship and payed the main-wheels, bends and black streaks.

May 21. — At five A. M. hove up the anchor, set the topsails and steered a course in the fairway, through narrows between the shoals off Point Onting and Middleburg island.

May 22. — Spoke Capt. Webb in the Brig Exchange from Salem, bound to Batavia. Passed between Bantam Bay and Babec Island in the fairway.

May 23. — Spoke the Brig Globe, Capt. Gardner, from Philadelphia, bound for Batavia, off Bantam Bay. At 7 P. M., came to anchor near Point St. Nicholas about one mile from shore, 35 fathoms water, soft bottom. At 6 A. M., got under way and made sail for the Straits; Sumatra in sight. Saw five strange sails, three ships and two brigs, to westward of us. Steered for them and cleared ship for action.

May 24. — Spoke the above vessels and found them to be Americans, viz. : — Ship Fair American, Capt. Earle of Charleston, last from River La Plata; Ship Franklin, Capt. Shaw, on the same voyage in company (these two ships mounted 40 guns); Brig Lapwing, Capt. Samuel Clapp, from New York, four months from home, with some provisions for our ship, etc.; Brig Lydia, Capt. Barnard, of Boston, from Plymouth, 129 days out. Ship Magnus, Capt. Hawley, of Philadelphia, from Newport, sailed with us from thence.

At 7 P. M., anchored. At 6 A. M. saw a ship without us in the fairway. Got underway and found her to be one of the above mentioned ships.

May 25. — At 1 P. M. stood into the Roads off Anjer, and came to anchor. At 6 A. M. got underway, with a Swedish ship in convoy. Wind dying away, anchored.

May 26. — At 3 P. M. got underway, and gave chase

to a sail, which proved a Galiot. At 7 A. M. passed a Baltimore schooner bound to sea.

May 27. — Spoke the ship Juno, Capt. Smith, from Newport bound to Batavia, who had some stores for us. At 9 P. M. anchored in Mew Bay, in 22 fathoms water, and at 5 A. M. closer in, in 14 1-2 fathoms, and commenced watering ship.

May 29, Mew Bay. — Finished filling water. 26,500 gallons on board. Got under sail and made for Prince's Island.

May 30. — Working about in the straits. Midshipman Wm. H. Williams died.

June 1. — Sent the body of Midshipman Williams in the cutter with officers, and buried him in the burying-ground at Anjer. On the cutter's returning, stood towards Batavia.

June 2. — At 3 P. M. saw a ship under all sail, and a brig also. At same time saw four sail at sea. At 5, tacked ship and stood thwart their bows. Called all hands to quarters and cleared ship for action. Up courses and in small sails. Spoke the ship, which proved to be the Orpheus with a brig in tow, who informed us that the vessels at sea were the Arrogant, 74, and prizes she had taken. One of the prizes was a 50 gun ship, and three other vessels, all belonging to Batavia.

From June 3 to June 9, cruising about the Straits of Sunda; occasionally anchoring. Lost a stream anchor and 30 fathoms cable. June 5, sent a proa with an officer and pilot to Batavia to get ready for the ship. June 6, Robert Clarke, able seaman, died. June 9, hoisted in all boats and got them out again for use. Opened the powder magazine and turned the barrels underside up, to keep the powder of equal strength.

June 10. — Took nine men on board from the Dutch

Commodore's ship as prisoners, they having been sent there from American ships, for their many offences to their respective officers.

June 11. — Taking in stores at Batavia. Shipped two men.

June 15. — Entered seven able and six ordinary seamen that have been sent on board for offences, etc., from the Dutch Commodore's ship, and were brought here in American vessels.

June 16. — At 7 A. M. made signal to the Fleet to sail and fired one gun. At 9 A. M., signal to get under way, and fired one gun. Up anchor and sailed for Onrust with a part of the Fleet. At 12, anchored off Onrust in five and one-half fathoms. Five ships and two brigs at anchor with us. Sent a midshipman and five men on board the Brig Sally, and a midshipman and seven men on board the Ship Smallwood, to help them work those vessels to Onrust. Ship's draft, abaft 18 feet, 9 inches, forward, 17 feet, 8 inches.

June 19. — At 8 A. M., got underway with twelve sail in company, and one in sight from Batavia to join the convoy.

June 20. — Thirteen sail of the Fleet in convoy and in sight astern. Ship with topsails on the cap to keep company with the Fleet.

June 21. — Spoke a proa with Americans on board, bound for Batavia, who were taken by a French ship in the Straits of Sunda, about a week ago, in the Ship Altenamak of Baltimore. Seven of them came on board. These men informed us that twenty-four hours before their seeing us, they saw the French armed ship (which was from the Isle of France) at anchor near Anjer Point. At 6, made signal to the Fleet to make a harbor and find an anchorage. Anchored off Point St. Nicholas, in 25

fathoms, about a mile from the Java shore. In the morning discovered the Ship Smallwood was missing. Sent the barge with an officer towards that island in quest of, but did not find her.

June 22. — Saw a strange sail to the westward.

June 23. — Made all sail, got underway, and gave chase to a strange sail, supposing her to be a French privateer cruising in the Straits. Observed the ship we were in chase of, to tack when we did. At 8 P. M., called all hands to quarters and made ready for action. At 6 A. M. signalled the Fleet to get underway, and at 9, wind falling calm, made signal for the Fleet to anchor.

June 24. — At anchor with the Fleet near the Java shore, as we have no opportunity to go on out of the Straits. Detained a proa we had reason to think was employed by the French privateer to give them intelligence. The Dutchman confessed he had received money for the above purpose. Underway with the Fleet during the day and anchored at night.

June 25. — At Meridian gave chase to a ship in the N. W., supposed to be a French cruiser. At 3 P. M., called all hands to quarters. At 4 P. M., six of the Fleet in sight. At half-past 4, saw breakers under our lee bow. Wind fell almost calm, and night coming on, gave over our chase; tacked and stood for the Fleet under the Java shore. At 11 P. M., anchored and showed a top-light, and signalled the Fleet to anchor.

June 26. — The Ship China proves too top-heavy to be safe in carrying sail. At 5 A. M., the Ship Smallwood made signal of distress. Sent a boat and six men on board to assist them in weighing anchor. Four men remained on board, the officer and two men returned. At 7, made signal for the China to lead the Fleet, and stood for the Smallwood and ordered her to make sail and stand for the Fleet.

June 27. — Anchored in Mew Bay with the Fleet, and commenced watering ship.

June 28. — Completed watering, and received some turtle on board.

June 29. — Assisted the convoy in various ways, watering and supplying some of the vessels with provisions, etc. At half past 2 P. M., saw a sail come into the Straits. Shipped the cable, called the boats from shore, and gave chase. Spoke the Ship Columbia, 109 days from the Capes of the Delaware, who informed us that the *Congress* was dismasted after parting with us, and arrived at a southern port. The Columbia anchored in Mew Bay.

June 30. — Brig Lapwing, two days from Batavia, joined the Fleet. Had heard nothing of the French privateer, that we had made run among the rocks toward Lampoon Bay on Sumatra. Released the proa detained several days since.

July 1. — At 10 A. M., made signal for the Fleet to weigh anchor for sea, which was done, the Fleet consisting of fourteen sail.

July 2. — Passed Mew Island out of the Straits of Sunda to the W. S. W. At 1 P. M., Java Head bore E. S. E., five leagues. 26,392 gallons of water on board. Ten men sick. Bent down top-gallant yard, and launched top-gallant mast. All the Fleet in company. Run 126 miles. Unbent the cables and sent the small anchor below.

July 3. — All the Fleet in sight. Sent the jolly boat with the Surgeon's mate on board the Juno, Capt. Smith, who was sick.

CIRCULAR.

The U. S. Frigate *Essex* will sail from Batavia Roads the 18th inst., and will take under convoy the merchant

ships of the United States bound to the westward. The commanders who wish to benefit by this convoy are requested to receive their distinguishing vanes, and on Saturday morning they are requested to deliver a manifest of their cargoes on board the Essex, and at the same time receive signals and instructions. As an explanation of the signals will be necessary, as many of the commanders as can make it convenient are requested to receive them personally.

Given under my hand on board the Essex, June 9, 1800.

EDWARD PREBLE.

MEM. A copy of the above was put up in the hotel the day of the date.

The signal vanes for the convoy, above alluded to, were :

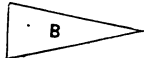
A red flag at the fore to designate	Ship D. TERRY and Brig SALLY.
“ “ “ “ main “	Ship CHINA and Brig EXCHANGE.
“ “ “ “ mizzen “	Ship SMALLWOOD.
A white “ “ fore “	Ship DISPATCH and Brig DELAWARE.
“ “ “ “ main “	Ship NANCY and Brig GLOBE.
“ “ “ “ mizzen “	Ship JOHN BULKLEY.
A blue “ “ fore “	Ship JUNO and Brig LAPWING.
“ “ “ “ main “	Ship HEBE and Brig LYDIA.
“ “ “ “ mizzen “	Ship MAGNUS.

The following signal flags were established for Telegraphy.

Nos. 1.



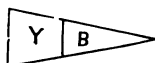
2.



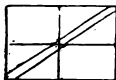
3.



4.

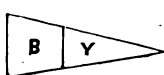


5.

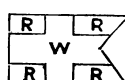


English Jack.

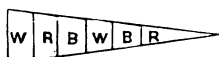
6.



7.



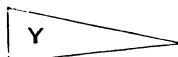
8.



9.



10.



NOTE. One hundred and eight distinct day signals, to be made by these flags, were furnished each vessel of the convoy, and a code of

night signals devised. These signals are signed "Given under my hand on board the U. S. Frigate Essex, in Batavia Roads, the 14th of June, 1800.

EDWARD PREBLE,

Captain in the Navy of the United States."

NOTE.—List of the merchant ships convoyed by the U. S. Frigate Essex, Edward Preble, commanding, from Batavia, 1800.

SHIP'S NAME.	MASTERS' NAMES.	OWNERS.	OF WHAT BUILDING.	ME- MEN	GUNS	TONS	LADING.	WHERE BOUND.
Ship Dominick Terry,	John Fleming,	Isaac & Robt. Wain,	U. S., Phila.	20	6	276	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Phila.
Ship China,	James Josiah,	Peter Blight,	U. S., Phila.	151	36	1065	{ Coffee, Sugar, Pepper, Japan wood & ware, Tea, Camphor, Drugs.	Phila.
Ship Smallwood, . .	Jos. Sandford,	John Donnell,	U. S., Virginia.	20	10	287	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Balti.
Brig Sally,	Stephen Hall,	Jas. & T. H. Perkins,	{ U. S., Charleston, S. C.,	8	6	113	Coffee.	Boston.
Brig Exchange, . .	Benj. Webb,	Ed. Allen & Co.,	U. S., Salem.	10	8	185	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Salem.
Ship Dispatch, . .	Jacob Benners,	Wm. Sansom & Co.,	U. S., Phila.	19	2	260	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Phila.
Ship Nancy,	George Hobbs,	Jno. & Isaac McKim,	U. S., New York.	21		297	{ Coffee, Pepper, and Camphor.	Phila.
Ship John Bulkey,	Ayres Stockley,	Wm. Wain,	U. S., Phila.	25	8	276½	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Phila.
Brig Delaware, . .	Jas. Durphy,	Henry Phillips,	U. S., Phila.	17	4	215	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Phila.
Brig Globe,	Wm. Gardner,	{ John Hollingsworth and John Shalcross,	U. S., Phila.	14	4	152½	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Phila.
Ship Juno,	Benj. Smith,	Jas. DeWolfe & Bro.,	U. S., Dighton.	18	6	204	Coffee, Sugar, Pepper.	Newport.
Ship Hebe,	Thos. Hayward,	John Donnell,	U. S., Baltimore.	15	8	270	Coffee and Pepper.	Balti.
Brig Lapwing, . .	Samuel Clapp,	Wm. Kenyon,	U. S., Connecticut.	16	8	187	Coffee and Pepper.	N. York.
Brig Lydia,	Moses Barnard,	D. Sears & T. Barnard,	U. S., Milton.	9	3	153	Coffee and Sugar.	Boston.

July 4.—Sent Surgeon's mate on board the Smallwood. Under close-reefed foretopsail on the Cape. All the Fleet in sight. Simon F. Williams, steward, died. Committed his body to the deep. At half past 4 P. M. made signal 83. Hoisted colors and fired a salute of *sixteen guns*. At 8 P. M. gave chase to a strange sail which proved a Danish ship from Copenhagen bound to Batavia.

July 7.—Took the Brig Delaware in tow.

July 11.—John Law, who belonged to the main top, died at 4 P. M., and was buried at 5 A. M.

July 16.—At midnight hove to for the Smallwood to come up.

July 17.—Sent a boat by request of Capt. Sandford to the Smallwood, and found that four of the men we loaned to the 'S.' had mutinied, viz: James Ward, John Fitzgerald, David Gregory, and John Nelson. Had them brought on board, whipped at the gangway and put in irons, and sent three other men to the Smallwood.

July 18.—Fired a blank gun to bring to one of the Fleet. She not regarding it, fired another with shot, which had the desired effect.

July 23.—Continue to keep the Brig Delaware in tow.

July 26.—Spoke the Brig Exchange in trouble, nearly all her men sick. Sent the Doctor's mate on board, and three men for his assistance.

July 31.—Brig Lapwing informed us there was a French ship in the Fleet. Hove to and made signal for the Fleet to do the same. The Ship Dominick Terry made signal of distress. Hoisted out the cutter. It appeared the Ship Dispatch had run into the D. Terry, and stove her larboard bow in. Gave her assistance.

August 2.—All the Fleet in sight. Employed in

putting the ship's apparel, &c., in good order to approach the Cape of Good Hope.

August 5.—Peter Anderson, who belonged to the main top, starboard watch, died. Committed his body to the deep.

August 7.—The Ship Dispatch and Brig Lapwing asked permission and left the Fleet, having given up their signal books.

August 9.—Ezra Plummer, carpenter's mate, died. Committed his body to the deep. The Brig Globe left the Fleet, having first delivered up her signals.

August 11 to 14.—Strong gales of wind. On the 13th, lost sight of all the Fleet, each ship being obliged to take care of itself.

August 14.—John Bailey, able seaman, and Charles Gardner, supernumerary, died, and were buried in the sea.

August 15.—At 3 P. M., saw land bearing N. N. W. Abundance of birds around us; caught some with hooks. Swayed up the mainyard. Got the spritsail yard and jib-boom out. Three sick on board.

August 16.—Land in sight.

August 17.—Chased a vessel which proved to be the Nancy of Baltimore, one of our convoy. At 7 P. M., after a chase, spoke the Hebe, another of our convoy. At the close of the sea day, blowing a strong gale. Ship under close reefs.

August 18.—Wind and weather moderated and cleared. At 7 A. M., hoisted out the jolly boat and sounded on the Bank of Agulhas in 86 fathoms, coarse white sand and shells. Found a small set of the current to the southward. Shot some albatrosses and other birds. Three men sick.

August 19.—Saw a very large turtle. Two sick.

August 20.—Brig Lydia, of the convoy, joined company. Sounded in 85 fathoms, ooze and sandy bottom. Commenced a hard gale. Sent down the mainyard.

August 21.—Hard gale and a lofty sea. Spoke the Kent from Portsmouth, England, bound for Bombay, 15 weeks from home. At midnight, moderate and clear weather, with a high swelling sea from the W. S. W.

August 22.—Strong gales and squally, with rain. At 7 P. M., saw a sail to windward and close aboard. Showed a light. Wind blew very strong, were soon out of sight. At 8 A. M., sent down the main yard, and saw ship to the northward.

August 23.—For the last three days we have found the ships vastly more to southerly by observation, than the log gives, which is attributed to a current.

August 24.—Weather moderating. Made sail. Saw several whales.

August 25.—At 4 P. M., Cape Agulhas bore E. by N. At midnight, hard squalls, with thunder, lightning, rain, and hail.

August 27.—At 5 P. M. The Cape of Good Hope bore N. $\frac{1}{2}$ W. 10 leagues. Repassed the cape and took a new departure from it.

August 30.—Saw land from N. E. to S. E. 8 leagues.

September 1.—Caught several sharks and shot some birds.

September 3.—At noon, Island of St. Helena, 861 miles distant, bearing N. 58° W.

September 4.—Saw plenty of porpoises, albatrosses, and cape pigeons.

September 10.—Saw some birds which look like small gulls. At 3 A. M., hove to. At 5 A. M., bore away. At 7 A. M., saw St. Helena bearing W. $\frac{1}{4}$ N., distant 10 leagues. Scrubbed hammocks and cleared ship. At 3

P. M., hauled around the N. part of St. Helena. Hoisted out the cutter and sent her with an officer to the town. Stood in and anchored in the Roads, in 24 fathoms. Two English ships here. Fired a salute of sixteen guns, which was answered from the Fort.

September 11.—Brig Globe, one of the convoy, arrived.

September 12.—Ship Juno, one of the convoy, arrived. Saw plenty of whales and porpoises in the Roads.

September 13.—Hoisted the boats out in the morning and in at night, as usual.

September 14.—The Ship Nancy and Brig Lydia of our convoy, arrived.

September 15.—Ship Dominick Terry, arrived. Has lost all her boats and had her quarter gallerys stove in by bad weather off the Cape of Good Hope. Watering ship.

September 16.—Brig Globe sailed for home.

September 17.—Finished stripping the masts, and have replaced the rigging in good order. The Governor and officers of this place [St. Helena] appear very friendly.

September 18.—Ship China, one of the convoy, arrived.

September 20.—Arrived, the Ship John Bulkley, which spoke the Brig Lapwing on the 14th of August, which had lost both her masts at the deck. She was thrown on her beam ends by the wind, and sea, and cut away her mast to right her. With both pumps freed her in six hours. Capt Stockley of the John Bulkley supplied the Lapwing with every thing that was needed, such as spars and sails, and Captain Clap of the brig thought he should reach the Cape of Good Hope very well. He adds that Captain Gardner's Brig Globe passed him within half a

mile while his signal of distress was hoisted, and did not come to him.

September 22.—Three English ships arrived.

September 23.—Sailed, the Dominick Terry, for Philadelphia.

September 24.—Snow. The Sally, one of our convoy, arrived, with Midshipman Brown, John Beard, Moses Harriman, and Ralph Wright, our men which we lent Captain Hall in the Straits of Sunda.

September 25.—Arrived, the Brig Exchange, of the convoy.

September 26.—Fired a gun. Made signal one. Unmoored at 10 A. M. Hoisted in the boats. Sent Mr. Shed and two men to the Sally. Got underway, in company with seven of the convoy, viz.: John Bulkley, China, Nancy, Juno, Lydia, Sally, and Exchange. At 3 P. M., Jamestown, St. Helena, bore S. S. E. $\frac{1}{2}$ E., 7 miles.

October 2.—Ascension Island in sight.

October 4.—Spoke the Brig Anna Maria, from Bordeaux bound to Tranquebar, under Swedish colors.

October 6.—All the Fleet in sight. Continue to keep the two brigs in tow.

October 7.—Whipped Andrew Knowland, the cook, for striking William Woodbury with an axe.

October 10.—Recrossed the line in Longitude about $28^{\circ} 50' W$.

October 11.—All the Fleet continue in sight. Saw St. Paul's rocks.

October 12.—Charles Swede, who had been sick ever since he came on board at Batavia, died.

October 20.—Lost sight of the Brig Sally.

October 21.—Benjamin McDonald, captain of the mast, died.

October 22.—All the Fleet in sight.

October 28. — Brigs Lydia and Exchange, still in tow.

October 29. — Sent the jolly boat with men on board the Juno to assist in getting a topmast aloft. Hoisted out the cutter and sent her with an officer to the China, for a hawser.

October 30. — Cut off the brigs in tow, and gave chase to a ship which proved the Juno. Took the brigs in tow again.

October 31. — A gale of wind.

November 2. — Sent the jolly boat on board the Ship Nancy with a supply of bread.

November 3. — At 11 P. M. the brigs cast off the hawsers.

November 4. — Took Brig Exchange in tow again. At noon saw a sail to the northward. Cast off the tow and gave chase.

November 5. — Boarded the Schooner Hector from Milford bound to Martinico. Hove to and made signal for the Fleet to do the same, and received some provisions and live stock from the schooner. At 8 A. M., took the Ship Juno in tow, which had sprung her fore trestle-trees.

November 6. — Cast off the Ship Juno and Brig Exchange, and gave chase to a sail which proved a lumber-loaded brig from Casco Bay, John Walker, master, bound to St. Vincents. Took the Lydia and Exchange in tow.

November 10. — Cast off the Brigs and took them in tow again.

November 11. — Chased a strange sail.

November 13. — Chased and brought to after two shots, the Brig Eliza, Capt. Bullock, from Rhode Island, bound to Turk's Island, 10 days out. Chased and spoke

Brig Harriet, Capt. Babson, from Tortola bound for Boston.

November 14. — Spoke Schooner Mary, Capt. Jackson, from Tortola bound to Wiscasset. Capt. Hale and Capt. Stockley asked leave to quit the Fleet.

November 15. — Took the Exchange in tow again. Capt. Webb gave up his signals.

November 17. — Ship John Bulkley left the Fleet.

November 18. — Spoke Schooner Amelia, 4 days from Savannah bound for St. Thomas. She was under Danish colors.

November 21. — Commenced a heavy gale of wind.

November 22. — Ends moderate and cloudy.

November 23. — Spoke a schooner from Antigua bound for Norfolk.

November 24. — Tried for ground but found none.

November 25. — Hove an English schooner to with a shot. She was bound to Philadelphia. Tried for ground, found none with 125 fathoms line.

November 27. — At 8 P. M., sounded in 45 fathoms, black and white sand. At 10 A. M. sounded in 9 fathoms.

November 28. — Sounding at intervals. At 9½ P. M. the light house bore N. W. by W.

November 29. — At 1 P. M., Sandy Hook lighthouse bore N. W., 7 miles. At 8 came to anchor in 17 fathoms, the Battery bearing E. N. E., 1 mile. Governor's Island S. E. by E. Gibbet Island W. by S. At 7 weighed and made sail for the East River. At 7.10, falling calm, anchored. At 1 P. M., up anchor, made sail for our mooring place. At 3 P. M., moored ship. Brooklyn Point, East. Governor's Island Flag Staff, S. W. ½ W. Unbent courses, staysails, and topgallant sails.

[End of Journal.]

ESSEX, at anchor in TABLE BAY, }
 CAPE OF GOOD HOPE, 13th March, 1800. }

SIR:—I have the honor to inform you I arrived here the 11th inst., with the U. S. Frigate Essex under my command. The manner in which I have been received by the Admiral, Sir Roger Curtis, and the Governor, Sir George Young, has been honorable to our flag, and highly flattering to me. The day after leaving Newport a snow storm came on, and we parted with the three merchant vessels under convoy, and on the 12th of January, in a heavy gale of wind, in Lat. $38^{\circ} 23' N.$, and Long. $54^{\circ} 9' W.$, I lost sight of the Congress, not being able to carry sail to keep up with her without hazarding the loss of my masts, on account of the very bad quality of the rigging and iron work attached to them.*

The 24th of Jan. in Lat. $16^{\circ} 25' N.$ Long. $28^{\circ} 30' W.$, our mainmast was discovered to be very badly sprung between decks. Every exertion was immediately made to secure it, and on the 26th that object was completed. On my passage out, much of the iron work has given way; the fore and main trestle-trees, and fore and main cross-trees broken, owing to the bad quality of the wood, and their not having been properly secured at first. Nearly all the main shrouds, and all the topmast stays have been carried away. They were too small and their quality infamously bad. These disasters lengthened my passage considerably, and will detain me here at least ten days from the day of my arrival, as considerable iron and wood work is to be done to the masts, a complete gang of new shrouds to be fitted, and water to fill.

I begin to fear some accident has happened to the Congress, and if she does not arrive by the time I am ready for sea, I shall not wait a moment for her, but make the best of my way to the port of destination, and as the Essex is a remarkably fast sailer, I am in hopes to reach it in season to answer the object government had in view in sending me out.

* The Congress, it was subsequently ascertained, was dismantled.

I have not seen Mr. Elmslie, our Consul. He is in the country and expected in town to-morrow, when I shall deliver a letter which I have from the State Department for him, which was given me in charge by the navy agent at Newport.

The British have six men-of-war here, four of which are two-deckers, one frigate and a sloop-of-war, some of which have lately returned from a cruise off the Isle of France, after having chased on shore and burnt, 'La Pre-neuse,' a French frigate, the only one which the French had remaining in the Indian Seas.

After a fair trial of my ship's company at sea, I found many impositions had been practised on the recruiting officers at the time of their engagements, and on the ninth of February I had a muster on board, for the particular purpose of rating them according to merit, and to reduce the pay of a considerable number, a list of whose names I have enclosed.

The returns which accompany this letter, I think, are perfectly agreeable to the regulations established, and I hope will be satisfactory, as every error in the returns made from Newport, which were very imperfect, is corrected in these.

The officer-like conduct and exertions of Lieut. Beale, on every occasion, merit my warmest approbation, and I hope will entitle him to the notice of the President. Lieut. Phipps is a worthy man, but too infirm for the duties of his office. Lieut. Lee is a young officer of science, who promises to be an ornament to the navy. Mr. George Washington Tew, whom I appointed an Acting Lieutenant, is a young officer of merit, and has given me great satisfaction. Dr. Orr, my surgeon, is ever attentive to the health of the ship's company; they are now in perfect health, except one man sick with a cold. I shall be better able to speak of my other officers on my return.

The Essex is much admired for the beauty of her construction, by the officers of the British navy. The day after my arrival, one of the Captains of the men-of-war waited on me on board the Essex, with their compliments and congratulations, and I was invited to dine with the

Admiral. On the day following I received the same attention from the Governor. They both appeared to be disposed to render me every service in their power, and to make my stay here as pleasant as possible. I have this day been presented with a paper from Bombay, which contains the order of the Governor of the Isle of France for the confiscation of *all* American property, which I enclose you. I am told here the French have several privateers about the Straits of Sunda, and I am in hopes the superior sailing of the *Essex* will enable me to pick up some of them; every exertion shall be made use of for that purpose.

I shall write you again by the next opportunity, which will be in a few days. I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,
EDWARD PREBLE.

P. S. Mr. Elmslie has arrived, and has received the letter I brought for him.

E. P.

Hon. Sec'y of the Navy.

The foregoing was delivered, together with the regular returns, to Capt. Coats, of the *Ariel*, bound for Philadelphia.

U. S. FRIGATE *ESSEX*,
TABLE BAY, CAPE OF GOOD HOPE, }
March 25, 1800.

SIR:—Enclosed is a duplicate of a letter I wrote you on the 13th inst., by the *Ariel*, Capt. Coats, since which nothing particular has taken place.

The conduct of the Army and Navy, and of every branch of this government, has been uniformly friendly and obliging. They have treated me with distinguished attention, and have uniformly tendered their best services.

The *Essex* is now completely equipped, and as I have heard nothing of the Congress, I shall proceed to sea tomorrow, to carry into effect the orders of the President.

Previous to my leaving Newport, Capt. Sever wrote

me a letter, advising me, should I arrive first, to wait for him; but as I have been here fourteen days, and it is uncertain when he will arrive, I do not think it prudent to wait any longer. The frequent S. E. gales of wind I have experienced in this bay since my anchoring here, have prevented my being ready before now.

It is with great pleasure I inform you that my ship's company are in perfect health, which is an *unusual* circumstance, on board *new ships built of unseasoned timber*. Every exertion on my part shall be made to keep them so, and to promote on every occasion the honor and reputation of our infant navy.

As I have four boats, I shall leave my launch here. She takes up so much room on the gun-deck, as to exclude the fresh air from passing below, and is very much in the way of the guns on the main-deck. I have likewise left a spare main yard.

The returns forwarded by the Ariel, were the regular monthly returns; returns of commission and warrant officers, &c., &c.

With great respect, I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

Hon. Secretary of the Navy, Philadelphia.

U. S. SHIP ESSEX,
TABLE BAY, CAPE OF GOOD HOPE, }
March 25, 1800.

DEAR SIR:— I beg leave to acquaint you that I arrived here the 11th inst., since which time my ship's company have been constantly employed in repairing the damages received at sea, and in watering.

Soon after I lost sight of your ship I carried away several lower shrouds, fore and main trestle-trees, topmast cross-trees, and sprung my mainmast, and at the time of our separation, I was expecting every moment to lose it, which made it impossible to keep up with you.

The treatment I have met with here by the Admiral, Sir Roger Curtis, Bart., and the Governor, Sir George Young, Bart., and by all the Captains and officers of

the navy, as well as the officers of the army, has been honorable and extremely flattering.

At the moment of my arrival here I was not prepared to salute the Admiral's flag, or I should have done it. I hope on your arrival, that you will think proper to do it, in which case you will receive the same return that Captains of the British navy do, and if you send an officer on shore immediately on your anchoring, I think the Governor will give you assurance of an equal return, should you think proper to salute the Garrison.

I hope as I neglected doing either, you will make up for my neglect by doing both, as I know it is expected of you as the senior officer.

I leave a spare mainyard and my long boat here ; either or both will be delivered to you should you want them.

My passage was much lengthened by disasters I met with at sea, and as it is now fourteen days since I arrived I have thought it advisable to proceed direct to Batavia, presuming that you have met with some damage, which perhaps may prevent your proceeding any farther than this place, should you reach here.

I flatter myself that my conduct in this particular will meet the approbation of the President, as it was expected we should both enter the Straits of Sunda by the first of May.

I beg leave to mention that it will be necessary that you send a Lieutenant immediately on your arrival on board the Admiral, and from thence on shore to the Governor, to acquaint them of your ship and the object of your touching here, and that you are cruising against the French: I mention this, as my neglecting it for an hour or two only, gave some dissatisfaction, but which was soon done away. The recollection of my treatment here by the navy and army will ever afford me pleasure.

I shall cruise in the Straits of Sunda for fifteen days, and if you do not make your appearance in that time, I shall not expect you, and shall act accordingly.

With great regard, I have the honor to be,

Your obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

Capt. SEVER, U. S. Ship Congress.

U. S. FRIGATE ESSEX, }
 STRAITS OF SUNDA, May 10, 1800. }

SIR:—I have the honor to acquaint you of my arrival at the entrance of these Straits the 5th inst., since which I have completely watered the ship at Mew Island, with excellent water, and am now on my way to Batavia. I am informed there are very few French privateers in these seas at present, but that many are expected soon from the Isle of France. I wrote you from the Cape of Good Hope, and enclosed you particular returns by two different vessels, which I hope have safe arrived.

I have heard nothing of the Congress, but hope she will arrive soon. I am now writing by a ship from Batavia bound to Boston, which I have brought to, and as it is 10 o'clock at night, and stormy weather, I cannot detain her to be more particular at present. I have not one sick man on board.

This morning I was in company with an English ship of 74 guns and a frigate, which are cruising here, and have the pleasure to inform you, the Essex sails infinitely faster than either of them, and I sincerely believe faster than any ship in our service.

With respect, I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy, Philadelphia.

U. S. Ship of War ESSEX, }
 14th May, 1800. }

May it please your Excellency:—I have the honor to inform your Excellency of the arrival at anchor off Middleburg Island of the U. S. Ship of War Essex, of 36 guns, under my command. I shall immediately weigh anchor for Batavia, and on my arrival there, shall do myself the honor to wait on your Excellency, as soon as your Excellency will permit me, and shall be happy to communicate every information, which may be satisfactory to your Excellency. I shall salute the Dutch flag at Batavia with sixteen guns, if your Excellency will

do me the honor to order an equal number returned. Without being assured of this, I am not at liberty to salute the flag of any nation whatever.

I have the honor to be, with great respect,

Your Excellency's obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

To His Excellency, the Governor General of the Dutch Indies, Batavia Castle.

U. S. FRIGATE ESSEX, }
at anchor off BANTAM BAY, }
June 4, 1800. }

DEAR SIR :—Mr. Lee, Lieutenant of this Frigate, will deliver you this letter, he will communicate to you my wishes respecting the provisions and stores at Batavia belonging to the United States. I wish you to render him every assistance he may want, which will confer on me a very great obligation. I am detained here by a contrary wind and current, but am in hopes to reach Batavia with the Frigate in a day or two.

I am, with much respect and esteem, Dear Sir,

Your obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

To the Sabandaac, Batavia.

ESSEX, BATAVIA ROADS, }
May 19, 1800. }

SIRS :—I have the honor to inform you that the U. S. Frigate Essex, under my command, will sail on the 10th of next month, to convoy all the way home, the merchant ships of the United States, that are at that time ready to sail.

Signals will be delivered the 9th day of June, to the commanders of vessels, who wish to benefit by this convoy.

I am, Sirs, your obedient servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

To the Masters of American Merchant Ships, Batavia.

The following note was posted in the Hotel on the 9th of June:

The U. S. Frigate Essex will sail from Batavia Roads the 15th inst., and will take under convoy the Merchant Ships of the United States bound to westward. The commanders who wish to benefit by this convoy, are requested to send on board early to-morrow morning to receive their distinguishing vanes, and on Saturday morning they are requested to deliver a manifest of their cargoes on board the Essex, and at the same time receive signals and instructions, as an explanation of the signals will be necessary. As many of the commanders as can make it convenient are requested to receive them personally.

Given under my hand on board the Essex, the 9th of June, 1800.

{ SEAL. }

EDWARD PREBLE,
Capt. U. S. N.

Essex, June 22, 1800.

DEAR SIR:—I have this moment discovered a French Privateer off Pepper Bay, and as soon as the wind breezes I shall proceed in chase of her. At present I have the whole Fleet (convoy) of thirteen sail with me. I beg you to accept my best wishes for your health and happiness; and my thanks for your polite attentions while I was at Batavia. Please make my best respects to the Governor General. I fear this French Privateer will do much mischief if I do not catch her, but I am determined to have her if leaving the Fleet at sea, and returning to the Straits will effect it.

I am in hopes the Lapwing and the Magnus will join us here, or at Mew Island. I shall write you again before I leave the Straits.

Please to inform the Governor General that the French Privateer has taken an American merchant ship within the limits and jurisdiction of his Government, which by the 5th article of our treaty with Holland he is to demand to be restored, in default of which the United

States will demand restoration of the Dutch Government.

I have the honor to be, with great respect,
Your obedient, humble servant,
EDWARD PREBLE.

JACOBUS THEODORUS REYNST,
Sabandaac, Batavia.

U. S. FRIGATE ESSEX, }
Near MEW ISLAND, June 30, 1800. }

May it please your Excellency:—I have to inform your Excellency that on the 15th inst., near Charitee, the French Privateer La Confiance from the Isle of France, commanded by Robert Surcoff, captured the American Merchant Ship Altenamak, Captain Joel Vicar, from Baltimore bound to Batavia. I conceive the place where she was captured to be within the limits and jurisdiction of your government, and now enclose you a copy of the fifth article of the treaty between Holland and the United States of America, which I have no doubt your Excellency will pay proper attention to. I likewise enclose you a copy of the eighth article respecting embargoes. I have been under the necessity of taking into custody a proa belonging to Java, in consequence of having discovered that the white man who conducted her has been acting as a spy on the Fleet under my convoy, and has been employed by the captain of the French privateer for that purpose. I have this day released the proa and people, and have given them in charge to Capt. Lelar of the Ship Columbia, who will take charge of her to conduct her to Batavia, and receive your orders respecting her.

I feel truly sensible of the very polite attentions with which I was honored while at Batavia, and have the honor to be, with great respect,

Your Excellency's most obedient, humble servant,
EDWARD PREBLE.

Captain in the Navy of the U. S.

To His Excellency,
the Governor General, Batavia.

Essex at Sea, Lat. $30^{\circ} 59' S.$ Long. $37^{\circ} 21' E.$ }
 August 6, 1800. }

SIR:—I have the honor to acquaint you, that the U. S. Frigate Essex under my command arrived at the entrance of the Straits of Sunda the 5th of May. I watered ship at Mew Island, and was employed in cruising until the 15th, when I anchored at Batavia, and was received by the Governor in the most friendly and flattering manner. On the 20th of May, I sailed from Batavia on a cruise, after having refreshed my ship's company, made the necessary arrangements respecting the provisions and stores for the frigates, and appointed the 10th of June for the sailing of the Fleet from Batavia for the United States. I cruised in the entrance of the Straits for a fortnight, in which time I boarded thirteen sail of American merchant ships richly loaded, the whole of which must have been captured had a single French Privateer of 16 guns been cruising in my stead, but fortunately for our trade it had met no interruption for two or three months, and there being no French cruisers in the Straits, I returned towards Batavia, where I arrived the 8th of June, and finding every vessel bound for the United States would be ready to sail by the 17th, I prolonged the time of sailing to that day. In the meantime I received on board provisions and stores for six months and appointed Jacobus Theodorus Reynst, Esq., agent for the sale of the provisions and stores designed for the Congress, with directions to have them sold if she should not arrive by the 15th of July.

On the 15th of June, I delivered signals and instructions to fifteen vessels, being all that were bound to the United States, and all except three at Batavia.* The 16th, I moved the Essex down to Onrust, and the 19th, weighed anchor and sailed with thirteen ships and brigs under convoy, the other two concluding to join me below. The 21st, a Dutch proa came alongside with the master, supercargo and part of the crew of the American Ship Altenamak, of and from Baltimore, bound to Batavia. She

* See lists appended.

was captured at the entrance of the Straits, the 15th, by a French Corvette of 22 guns and 250 men, which arrived in the Straits on that day from the Isle of France. Four other privateers were to sail for the Straits after her, one of them a ship of 32 guns. I continued to proceed down the Straits, making slow progress with the wind constantly ahead. 22d, anchored the Fleet in Anjer Roads, wind directly contrary and very light breezes, the French Corvette in sight hovering about the Fleet. At 1 P.M., I gave chase to her, which was continued until dark, but the lightness of the wind enabled her to make use of her sweeps to such advantage as to escape, and I returned to the Fleet again. 24th, a Dutch proa came alongside, by which I received information of the arrival in the Straits of a French ship of 32 guns and much crowded with men. The Dutchman that commanded the proa had been on board of her the day before, and I suppose she must have passed the convoy in the night, as she stood over towards the coast of Sumatra. This ship the Dutchman declared to be a frigate from France, and which had only touched at the Isle of France. At 10 A.M. the French Corvette in sight approaching the Fleet at anchor under Java shore between Anjer and Pepper Bay, very light winds, almost calm. At noon, the breeze increasing, I weighed anchor and gave chase, which I continued until 5 o'clock in the evening, at which time I had gained so much on her that nothing but its falling calm and the assistance the Frenchman received from his numerous sweeps, saved him from capture; had there been only a moderate breeze I must have taken him. For want of wind I was not able to join the Fleet again until the next morning.

I proceeded down the Straits and on the 27th, anchored with the Fleet in Mew Bay for the purpose of watering. The 30th, one of the vessels left at Batavia joined me, the master of which informed me that the other ship, the *Magnus* of Philadelphia, would not be down to join the convoy, as the Captain had anchored her at Bantam to wait for the recovery of a sick supercargo.

The 1st of July, having completed their stock of water, I proceeded to sea with fourteen sail under convoy, as per list enclosed.

It is singularly unfortunate for the American trade that the Congress did not arrive at Batavia, as in that case she could have convoyed the Fleet home, and I might have been left to clear the Straits of those pirates, but now they can do as they please, as they have no force opposed to them, the English Squadron having left the station. I fear every merchant ship that attempts to pass the Straits will fall a sacrifice. The necessity of a constant protection of our trade in the Straits will, I presume, be sufficiently apparent.

I am in hopes to double the Cape of Good Hope in ten days with the Fleet; at present I have them all with me. I have granted permission to the Brig Lapwing to separate from the convoy and proceed alone, the master of which takes charge of my dispatches. My ship's company have been remarkably healthy; you will see by the Surgeon's daily report our present state.

I enclose you a general and quarterly return, a return of commission and warrant officers, account of supplies received at the Cape of Good Hope and Batavia, receipts of stores left at Batavia to be sold for accounts of the United States, and a list of convoy.

My present intention is to put into N. Y. with the Essex, where I wish to meet your permission to wait on you personally at the Navy Office, immediately on my arrival, and the same permission if I should arrive at Boston.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt. U.S.N.

Hon. Secretary of the Navy of the United States.

To His Excellency the Governor of the Isl. of St. Helena.

SIR:—I have the honor to inform your Excellency of the arrival near St. Helena of the U. S. Ship Essex, under my command, and to request your permission to anchor for the purpose of recruiting my stock of water, and purchasing refreshments for my ship's company.

Mr. Beale, my First Lieutenant, will have the honor to deliver you this, and to satisfy any inquiry you may think proper to make respecting this ship.

I shall have the honor to salute the British flag on anchoring, if you will do me the honor to order an equal return, and shall wait on your Excellency as soon as I am honored with your permission.

With respect, I have the honor to be

Your Excellency's most obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt. U.S.N. etc., etc.

U. S. FRIGATE ESSEX,
At anchor, ISLAND OF ST. HELENA ROAD, }
Sept. 15, 1800.

SIR:—I have the honor to inform you of the arrival of the Essex under my command in this road the 10th inst., and to enclose a copy of a letter which I wrote you by the Brig Lapwing the 6th ult., five after which, I was separated from the Fleet in a tremendous gale of wind, off the bank of La Agulhas, after which I concluded to make the best of my way to this island, in order that the Fleet might join me here agreeably to their instructions in case of separation. I appointed this as a place of rendezvous in preference to the Cape as it was too early in the season to stop there with safety. Five of my convoy have already arrived, and one has passed on by permission. I am in expectation that they will all arrive within twenty days from my arrival, that being the time which, previous to my leaving the Straits of Sunda, I made known to the Fleet I should wait here for them in case of separation.

The flag of the United States is highly respected here as it has been at every other place I have touched at, and I am received here by the Governor in the most friendly manner. My ship's company are in general good health.

Mr. Tilly, Supercargo of the Brig Globe, takes charge of this letter, and will call on you. I beg leave to refer you to him for particulars respecting the Fleet generally, and particularly the Ship China.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt. U. S. N.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

ST. HELENA, Sept. 21, 1800.

EDWARD PREBLE, Esq :

SIR :— We congratulate you on your safe arrival here and that so large a part of the Fleet has been able to join you. After the severe gales we have all experienced round the Cape, it is with anxiety we look forward to the remainder of our passage. Being late in the season, (with a Fleet whose progress will be slow) will bring us on a winter's coast, when our men, reduced by the fever of Batavia and a long passage, will be ill able to stand the severe weather we must expect without a very favorable passage.

Of the fourteen sail that left Batavia under your convoy, six of the most valuable are now in this road, three have proceeded on their passage, one dismasted. The remaining four, a very small proportion, we have reason to suppose, from the several signals we have observed of vessels being seen off and not come in, and being informed that British vessels cannot pass without calling, that they must have passed without calling.

Your orders and instructions at Batavia we conceive to be well planned, and waiting here twenty days an object of some consequence to collect the Fleet. At that time we expected to make this port by the 1st of this month, and should then have had time to have gained our several destinations, and our cargoes disposed of (for a market) before winter.

The long passage we have experienced round the Cape has prolonged the time more than we possibly could have expected, and from the damages sustained by the different vessels already arrived, we may conclude that the few missing, if not already passed, must have met with some accident, or most certainly would have been here before.

We therefore beg you to consider our situation, our daily expenses here, and the late season of our arrival at our destined ports. Every day's detention may be of considerable consequence to our owners. We therefore request you will hasten our departure as soon as possible.

Being confident, from your attention and conduct hith-

erto of the Fleet, you have our interest at heart and that you will think with us that every day's detention at this season is more than a week at any other.

Your complying as early as possible with our present request will confer an obligation on, Sir,

Your obedient servants,

JAMES JOSIAH, Master of the Ship China,
MOSES BARNARD, Master of the Brig Lydia,
ISAAC MCKIM, Owner of the Ship Nancy,
BENJAMIN SMITH, Master of the Ship Juno.

ESSEX at anchor, NEW YORK Harbor, }
Nov. 29, 1800. }

SIR:—I have the honor to inform you that the Essex, under my command, arrived here last evening, the officers and crew in good health.

My dispatches I shall forward to-morrow, and follow them in person the day following.

I have the honor to be, Sir, with great respect,

Your obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, 6th Dec., 1800.

SIR:—I am honored with yours of the 29th ult., and offer you, your officers and crew, my congratulations upon your safe arrival.

Your crew must be immediately paid off, and discharged, and the ship refitted for another cruise. The Messrs. Watsons will supply the necessary money upon your requisitions. The accountant will send you the necessary instructions with respect to paying off your crew.

I have the honor to be with great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

BEN. STODDERT.

NEW YORK, Dec. 25, 1800.

SIR:—I have the honor to inform you I returned here from the city of Washington the 20th inst., since which

I have been confined to my room on shore with a violent cold attended with some fever.

I am sorry to say the officers and crew of the Essex are not paid off, in consequence of the confused state of the Purser's accounts with them, and his not being ready with the pay roll. Mr. Mumford's want of the necessary qualifications for a Purser has already been attended with more expense to the government than ten times the amount of his pay and rations.

The crew were discharged the 23d, and would have been immediately after the receipt of your orders, had the Purser been ready. They are still victualled on board, as the payment of their wages will not commence until to-morrow.

The Essex is moored in the Wallabout Bay on the Long Island side, opposite the eastern part of this city. I consider her perfectly safe from storms and sea, and there is room for many more to lie in safety. The present state of my health will not admit of my attending to the proper survey of the Bay. The caulkers have nearly completed their business. Carpenters are making some necessary repairs. The damaged mainmast is taken out, and a new one will be ready in about ten days. It has been found necessary to have a new gang of main shrouds made, as the old ones have been condemned. What new sails were wanted were all cut out and nearly finished before I arrived here. Our stock of water is completed, and the new boats building for the ship are in such a state of forwardness that they must go on. I have given leave to two of the Lieutenants, the Gunner, and all the Midshipmen except four, to go home for a few weeks unless called for. The Sailing Master, never having had a warrant, I have discharged. I shall immediately ship about thirty-five sailors for three months, unless sooner discharged by your orders; that number, independent of the marines, will be wanted to make the ship safe at her anchors, and they will be constantly employed in refitting the ship in such a manner that she can be got ready for sea at the shortest notice. I hope this arrangement will meet your approbation, and have to request you will

honor me with your permission to go to Portland for a few weeks to attend to my private concerns. I shall be punctual in returning to the ship any day you may think proper to appoint. If I have your permission, Mr. Phipps and Mr. Lee will be the commissioned officers in charge of the ship, to be relieved by Mr. Beale and Mr. Tew, a few weeks hence.

I shall send you my letter and order books as soon as I can have them copied. I shall forward my account books completely settled, to the accountant of the Navy, Thomas Turner, Esq.

With great respect, I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE, Capt. U. S. N.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, Jan. 3, 1801.

SIR:—I am honored with your letter of the 25th ult. The arrangements you have made for the security of the Essex are very proper.

The leave of absence you solicit is granted for such time as may suit your convenience, unless your services should be sooner required, in which case your orders shall be transmitted to you in due time.

I have the honor to be with great esteem, Sir,

Your most obedient servant,

BEN. STODDERT.

Capt. PREBLE, New York.

NEW YORK, Jan. 14, 1801.

SIR:—I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 3d inst., and I shall set off for Portland to-morrow. I have forwarded to Mr. Goldsborough* a bill of extra expenses paid last cruise at the Cape of Good Hope, Batavia and St. Helena in support of the *respectability* of our Navy establishment. I have desired him to present it to you, for your approbation, and to receive the money should you think proper to allow the

* C. W. Goldsborough, Esq., father of the present Rear Admiral Louis M. Goldsborough, and Commodore J. R. Goldsborough.

account. As I was not certain at the time that any extra expenses I should be liable to from the nature of the service I was sent on, would be allowed, I did not keep a very particular account, but am certain I have not charged more than one half the amount I have paid.

I have directed the Purser to repair to the Navy Office to settle his accounts, as soon as he has finished here, which will be in a few days. Mr. Ward, my clerk, will attend to the duty of both offices at present, and should the ship be ordered to sea, he will make a valuable Purser, should you honor him with a warrant, without which I have no expectation he will remain in the service.

The number of men I wanted for the Essex are recruited and on board. I have directed the commanding officer in my absence to keep you regularly informed from time to time of his proceedings, and of the state and condition of the ship. Enclosed is a copy of the account of extra expenses.

I have the honor to be with great respect, Sir,

Your obedient, humble servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

To the Hon. Secretary of the Navy:

NEW YORK, Jan. 16, 1801.

SIR:—I shall be absent from the Essex a few weeks, and as you will be the commanding officer until relieved by Mr. Beale, you will please to direct the necessary repairs of the ship and attend to having her so far equipped in her masts, spars, and rigging, that she can be got ready for sea at a very short notice.

Be particularly careful not to let her take the ground, and to defend the hull and cables as much as possible from the ice. When Mr. Tew returns, Mr. Lee is to go to Boston.

It is necessary that you keep a Midshipman's watch in the night, and see that the Lieutenant of Marines keeps proper sentinels, and that he is attentive to his duty. In case of neglect on the part of any of the officers you will take the necessary steps of a commanding officer and make me acquainted with your proceedings by a line

directed to me at Portland; you will also, once a month, make the Secretary of the Navy acquainted with the state and condition of the ship and of your proceedings. Mr. Ward will act as Purser, and will make regular monthly returns to the Navy Office, signed by you. Mr. Mumford is ordered on to the Navy Office to settle his accounts, as soon as an account of the stores remaining on hand is taken.

As soon as Mr. Ward has arranged his affairs so that he can conveniently leave the ship he is to have leave of absence, and will return as soon as possible.

You are at liberty to attend to your private concerns during a time to suit your own convenience, unless sooner called for, as soon as Mr. Beale returns. I shall write you in a few days respecting some other alterations to be made in the upper works of the ship, &c.

Please to write me as often as anything particular occurs.

I am, with respect, your obedient servant,

EDWARD PREBLE.

Lieut. PHIPPS, United States Frigate Essex.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
1st of April, 1801. }

SIR:—I have this day directed Capt. Derby of the Connecticut to repair to New York and deliver over all his able seamen, ordinary seamen, and boys, to the Frigate Essex, rendering to you an account of the time they respectively entered, and the advance made to each.

The Connecticut is allowed sixty able seamen and fifty-seven ordinary seamen and boys, and I believe has a full crew. So that you will only have thirty-seven ordinary seamen and boys to recruit, to complete the complement allowed the Essex.

Accept assurances of my respect and esteem.

By order of H. Dearborn, Act'g Sec'y of the Navy,

S. SMITH.

Capt. PREBLE.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
 April 17, 1801. }

SIR : — Your letter of the 12th inst. has been received. In the absence of Gen. Smith, I have to inform you, on the subject of officers for the Essex, that Lieutenants John Cowper and Joseph Tarbell have been ordered to place themselves under your command, and there is no doubt of his permitting Lieutenant Tew to remain with you. Mr. Timothy Winn, Purser, has been ordered to join you. Lieut. Haswell has had permission to go to India. Midshipman Alexander C. Harrison has been ordered to join you, which he will probably do at Norfolk. You have said nothing in your letter of your Surgeon's mates, gunner, boatswain, sailmaker and carpenter.

When General Smith returns, the other parts of your letter will be acted upon.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir,

Your most obedient servant,

CHARLES W. GOLDSBOROUGH,

For H. Dearborn, Act'g Sec. of the Navy.

EDWARD PREBLE, Esq., Commander of the Frigate Essex,
 New York.

BALTIMORE, 20th April, 1801.

SIR : — Being here for a few days, I have received from Mr. Butler your letter dated 24th February, where you express yourself in high terms of respect for Mr. Butler, then Master's mate of the Essex, and that you would willingly have him appointed your Sailing Master. If not too late, I now authorize you to appoint him Sailing Master of the Essex, and his warrant shall meet him at Norfolk. If too late, you may either take the Connecticut's Master, or send to Capt. Murray of the Constellation for his; the latter might go in the Philadelphia and meet your ship at Norfolk.

I am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

S. SMITH.

N. B. My long acquaintance with the gallant Gen. Butler makes me more than anxious that you should give

his son the proposed appointment. You could not confer a more acceptable favor on S. S.

Capt. EDWARD PREBLE, Ship Essex, New York.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, 22d April, 1801.

SIR:—It is a subject of great regret that your indisposition should prevent your proceeding with the squadron. However, I will do everything in my power to indulge you. By this opportunity I will write to Capt. Bainbridge, who (I cannot doubt) will accept the command of the Essex, but (being just arrived) will require some time to pay off his crew and remain with his family. You will, therefore, proceed with the Essex to Hampton Roads, where Capt. Bainbridge (I expect) will repair and relieve you from the command.

I am, Sir, your friend and servant,

By order of H. Dearborn,
Acting Secretary of the Navy,
S. SMITH.

Capt. EDWARD PREBLE, U. S. Ship Essex, New York.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, 28th April, 1801.

SIR:—The following gentlemen have been this day ordered to place themselves under your command:

R. BUTLER, Sailing Master.	
BEN. SMITH,	
ABNER WOODRUFF,	} Mid'men.
SIMEON SMITH,	

You will be pleased to order George Merrill and Bernard Henry, now on board the Connecticut, to join you, and inform them that they are continued, and give the same information to William Scallon, J. Row, John Shattuck and George Hackley, who are also to remain on board the Essex.

Accept the assurance of my esteem.

For Henry Dearborn,
Acting Secretary of the Navy,
S. SMITH.

N. B. Lieutenant Tew has, also, this day been ordered to continue on board the Essex.

EDWARD PREBLE, Esq., of the Essex, New York.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
29th April, 1801. }

SIR:—I have this day directed Lieut. Francis H. Ellison, and Midshipmen Thomas Swartwout and Daniel Wurts, to place themselves under your command. If Doctor Orr should not join you in time, you may take Doctor Wells.

I have also ordered Midshipmen Thos. B. Hardenburgh, P. Henop, and Joshua Herbert to join the *Essex* at Norfolk.

Accept the assurance of my respect.

For H. Dearborn, Acting Secretary of Navy,
S. SMITH.

EDWARD PREBLE, Esq., New York.

NAVY DEPARTMENT, }
30th April, 1801. }

SIR:—Your letter of the 23d is received. A warrant will be issued to Richard Butler as Sailing Master of the *Essex*, and transmitted to meet him at Norfolk. Nathaniel Hunt, gunner, late of the *Richmond*, now at New York, may be taken for the *Essex*, if you approve his qualifications. Perhaps from the officers of the Connecticut and others now at New York, you may procure a sailmaker, boatswain and carpenter; if not, they may no doubt be obtained at Norfolk from the Chesapeake and vessels discharged there.

Doctor Perkins is permitted to retire from the service. You were yesterday directed to take the Surgeon of the Connecticut in case Doctor Orr does not appear. You will retain Doctor Marshall as Surgeon's mate.

Lieut. Cowper, late of the *Richmond*, it appears has been transferred to the Congress, now at Boston. Orders have gone for him to join you immediately at New York, or to follow you to Norfolk in the event of your sailing from New York previous to his arrival.

Transmit a list of all your officers to this Department prior to your sailing, noting such who may not have warrants, that orders may be taken at once for supplying the deficiency.

Should you supply yourself with a gunner and boat-swain from any of those already belonging to the service, you may then permit those you now have to resign. But if you do not, and they insist upon leaving the ship, they will not be allowed the four months *extra pay* granted by law to those commissioned and warrant officers who are permitted to retire from the service.

Accept the assurance of my respect and esteem.

For Henry Dearborn, Acting Sec'y of the Navy,

S. SMITH.

Capt. EDWARD PREBLE, Frigate Essex, New York.

NOTE. A duplicate of this letter was sent to Norfolk, Va.





~~NON CIRCULATING~~

Stanford University Libraries



3 6105 015 918 787

JUN 7 '84

JUN 18 '84

JUN 8 '84

JUN 22 '84

~~NON CIRCULATING~~

MAR 13 1988

Stanford University Library
Stanford, California

In order that others may use this book, please
return it as soon as possible, but not later than
the date due.



